

GOVERNMENT OF INDIA
ARCHÆOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA
CENTRAL
ARCHÆOLOGICAL
LIBRARY

ACCESSION NO. 9272

CALL No. BPa2 | Vin | old

D.G.A. 79

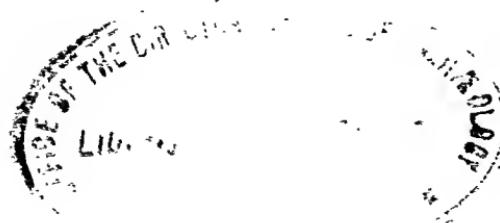
~~200~~
250

200



L.B.
15.1.17

THE
VINAYA PITAKAM.





THE
VINAYA PITAKAM:

ONE OF
THE PRINCIPAL BUDDHIST HOLY SCRIPTURES IN
THE PÂLI LANGUAGE.

1883

EDITED BY

HERMANN OLDENBERG.



VOL. V.

THE PARIVÂRA.

PUBLISHED WITH THE ASSISTANCE OF THE ROYAL ACADEMY OF BERLIN
AND OF THE SECRETARY OF STATE FOR INDIA IN COUNCIL.

BPa2
Vinold



WILLIAMS AND NORRAGE,
14, HENRIETTA STREET, COVENT GARDEN, LONDON;
AND 20, SOUTH FREDERICK STREET, EDINBURGH.

1883.

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 9272

Date..... 3-8-57

Call No. BPa2

Vin/old

HERTFORD:
PRINTED BY STEPHEN AUSTIN AND SONS.

CONTENTS.

THE PARIVĀRA.

- I. MAHĀVIBHAÑGA. pp. 1-53.
- II. BHIKKHUNIVIBHAÑGA. pp. 54-85.
- III. SAMUTTHĀNA. pp. 86-90.
- IV. ANANTARAPEYYĀLA. SAMATHABHEDA. pp. 91-113.
- V. KHANDHAKAPUCCHĀVĀRA. p. 114.
- VI. EKUTTARAKA. pp. 115-141.
- VII. UPOSATHĀDIVISSAJJANĀ. pp. 142-143.
- VIII. GĀTHĀSAMGAÑIKA. pp. 144-149.
- IX. ADHIKARAÑYABHEDA. pp. 150-157.
- X. APARA GĀTHĀSAMGAÑIKA. pp. 158-159.
- XI. CODANĀKANĀDA. pp. 160-162.
- XII. CŪLA SAMGĀMA. pp. 163-165.
- XIII. MAHĀSAMGĀMA. pp. 166-171.

XIV. KATHINABHEDA. pp. 172–179.

XV. UPĀLIPĀÑCAKA. pp. 180–206.

XVI. SAMUTTHĀNA. pp. 207–209.

XVII. GĀTHĀSAMGANIKA. pp. 210–215.

XVIII. SEDAMOCAKAGĀTHĀ. pp. 216–219.

XIX. THE FIVE VAGGAS. pp. 220–226.

Various Readings and Extracts from the Commentary of Buddha-
ghosa, pp. 227–232.

Index to Vols. III.–V., pp. 233–257.

Corrections, pp. 259–260.

VINAYAPITAKAM.

PARIKĀRA.

I.

Namo tassa bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassa.

Yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena paṭhamam pārājikam kattha paññattam, kam ārabba, kismim vatthusmim, atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannaraññatti, sabbatthapaññatti padesa-paññatti, sādhāraṇaparaññatti asādhāraṇaparaññatti, ekatopaññatti ubhatoparaññatti, pañcannam pātimokkhuddesānam katthogadham katthapariyāpañnam, katamena uddesena uddesam āgacchati, catunnam vipattinam katamā vipatti, sattannam āpattikkhandhānam katamo āpattikkhandho, channam āpattisamuṭṭhānam katīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, catunnam adhikaraṇānam katamam adhikaraṇam, sattannam samathānam katīhi samathehi sammati, ko tattha vinayo ko tattha abhivinayo, kim tattha pātimokkham kim tattha adhipātimokkham, kā vipatti, kā sampatti, kā paṭipatti, kati atthavase paṭicca bhagavatā paṭhamam pārājikam paññattam, ke sikkhanti, ke sikkhitasikkhā, kattha thitam, ke dhārenti, kassa vacanam, kenābhathan ti.

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsambuddhena paṭhamam pārājikam kattha paññattan ti Vesāliyā paññattam. kam ārabhhā 'ti Sudinnam Kalandaputtam ārahbha. kismim vatthusmin ti Sudinno Kalandaputto purāṇadutiyikāya methu-

nam dhammam pātisevi, tasmim vatthusmim. atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannappaññattiti ekâ paññatti dve anupaññattiyo, anuppannappaññatti tasmim n'atthi. sabbattha paññatti padesapaññattiti sabbatthapaññatti. sâdhâraṇa paññatti asâdhâraṇapafîñattiti sâdhâraṇapapaññati. ekato paññatti ubhatopaññattiti ubhatopaññatti. pañcannam pâtimokkhuddesânam katthogadham katthapariyâpannam ti nidânogadham niðânapariyâpannam. katamena uddesena uddesam âgacchatîti dutiyena uddesena uddesam âgacchati. catunnam vipattinam katamâ vipattîti sîlavipatti. sattanam âpattikkhandhâm katamo âpattikkhandho 'ti pârâjikâpattikkhandho. channam âpattisamuñthânâm katihi samuñthânehi samuñthâtîti ekena samuñthânena samuñthâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuñthâti na vâcato. catunnam adhikarañnam katamam adhikarañan ti âpattâdhikarañam. sattanam samathânam katihi samathehi sammatîti dvîhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca paññâtakarañena ca. ko tattha vinayo ko tattha abhivinayo 'ti paññatti vinayo vibhatti abhivinayo. kim tattha pâtimokkham kim tattha adhipâtimokkhan ti paññatti pâtimokkham vibhatti adhipâtimokkham. kâ vipattîti asamvaro vipatti. kâ sampattîti sañvaro sampatti. kâ pañpattîti na evarûpam karissâmîti yâvajîvam âpânakotikam samâdâya sikkhati sikkhâpadesu. kati attavase pañceca bhagavatâ pañhamam pârâjikam paññattan ti dasa attavase pañceca bhagavatâ pañhamam pârâjikam paññattam samghasuttlutâya samghaphâsutâya dummañkûnam puggalânam niggahâya pesalânam blikkhûnam phâsuvihârâya diñthadhammikânam âsavânam samvarâya samparâyikânam âsavânam patighâtâya appasannânam pasâdâya pasannânam bhiyyobhâvâya saddhammatthitiyâ vinayâ-nuggahâya. ke sikkhantîti sekhâ ca puthujjanakalyânakâ ca sikkhanti. ke sikkhitasikkhâ 'ti arahanto sikkhitasikkhâ. kattha thitan ti sikkhâkâmesu thitam. ke dhârentîti yesam vattati te dhârenti. kassa vacanan ti bhagavato vacanam arahato saminâsambuddhassa. kenâbhatan ti paramparâbhatañ :

Upâli Dâsako c' eva Sonako Siggavo tathâ
 Moggaliputtañna pañcamâ cte Jambusirivhaye.|

tato Mahindo Ittiyo Uttiyo Sambalo tathâ Bhaddanâmo
ca pañdito
ete nâgâ mahâpaññâ Jambudîpâ idhâgatâ,|
vinayam te vâcayimsu piṭakam Tambapanñiyâ.
nikâye pañca vâcesum satta c' eva pakâraṇe |
tato Ariṭṭho medhâvî Tissadatto ca pañdito
visârado Kâlasumano thero ca Dîghanâmako Dîghasu-
mano ca pañdito,|
punar eva Kâlasumano Nâgatthero ca Buddharakkhito
Tissatthero ca medhâvî Devatthero ca pañdito,|
punar eva Sumano medhâvî vinaye ca visârado,
bahussuto Cûlanâgo gajo va duppadhaṇsiyo,|
Dhammapâlitânâmo ca Rohaṇe sâdhupûjito,
tassa sисso mahâpañño Khemanâmo tipetâkî |
dîpe târakarâjâ va paññâya atirocatha.
Upatisso ca medhâvî Phussadevo mahâkathî,|
punar eva Sumano medhâvî Pupphanâmo bahussuto
mahâkathî Mahâsîvo piṭake sabbatthakovido,|
punar eva Upâli medhâvî vinaye ca visârado,
Mahânâgo mahâpañño saddhammavamsakovido,|
punar eva Abhayo medhâvî piṭake sabbatthakovido,
Tissatthero ca medhâvî vinaye ca visârado,|
tassa sисso mahâpañño Pupphanâmo bahussuto
sâsanam anurakkhanto Jambudîpe patiṭṭhito.|
Cûlâbhayo ca medhâvî vinaye ca visârado
Tissatthero ca medhâvî saddhammavamsakovido |
Cûladevo ca medhâvî vinaye ca visârado
Sivatthero ca medhâvî vinaye sabbatthakovido,|
ete nâgâ mahâpaññâ vinayaññû maggakovidâ
vinayam dîpe pakâsesum piṭakam Tambapanñiyâ 'ti. || 1 ||

yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ . . . dutiyam pârâjikam kattha
paññattan ti Râjagahe paññattam. kam ârabbhâ 'ti Dhani-
yan kumbhakâraputtam ârabbhâ. kismiṇi vatthusmin ti
Dhaniyo kumbhakâraputto rañño dârûni adinnam âdiyi
tasmiṇi vatthusmim. ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti. chan-
nam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam katîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâtî
tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâtî, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca

samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā vācato ea cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ea cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||2||

— pe — tatiyaṁ pārājikam kattha paññattan ti Vesāliyā paññattam. kam ārabbhā 'ti sambahule bhikkhū ārabba. kismim vatthusmin ti sambahulā bhikkhū aññamaññam jīvitā voropcesum tasminm vatthusmin. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam . . . (see § 2) . . . siyā kāyato ca vācato ea cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||3||

— pa — catuttham pārājikam kattha paññattan ti Vesāliyā paññattam. kam ārabbhā 'ti Vaggumudatīriye bhikkhū ārabba. kismim vatthusmin ti Vaggumudatīriyā bhikkhū gihānam aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa vāṇam bhāsiṁsu tasminm vatthusmin. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. chaunam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam . . . (see § 2) . . . siyā kāyato ca vācato ea cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||4||

cattāro pārājikā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānam :

methun'-ādinnādānañ ca manussaviggah'-uttari
pārājikāni cattāri chejjavatthu asaṇsayā 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-buddhena upakkamitvā asuciṁ mocentassa saṅghādiseso kattha paññatto, kam ārabbhā, kismim vatthusmin . . . (see Pārāj. 1) . . . kati atthavase paṭiceca bhagavatā upakkamitvā asuciṁ mocentassa saṅghādiseso paññatto, ke sikkhanti, ke sikkhitasikkhā, kattha ṭhitam, ke dhārenti, kassa vacanam, kenābhatan ti.

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-buddhena upakkamitvā asuciṁ mocentassa saṅghādiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvatthiyā paññatto. kam ārabbhā 'ti āyasmantaipi Seyyasakam ārabbhā. kismim vatthusmin ti āyasmā Seyyasako hathena upakkamitvā asuciṁ moceśi tasminm vatthusmin. atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññattiti ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti, anuppannapaññattiti tasminm n' atthi. sabbatthapaññatti padesa-paññattiti sabbatthapaññatti. sādhāraṇapapaññatti asādhāraṇapapaññattiti asādhāraṇapapaññatti. ekatopaññatti ubhato-paññattiti ekatopaññatti. pañcannam . . . nidānogadhaṇi nidānapariyāpaṇnam . . . tatiyena uddesena uddesam

âgacehati . . . sîlavipatti . . . samghâdiseso âpattikkhandho . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato . . . âpattâdhikaraṇam . . . dvîhi samathchi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiññâtakaranena ca . . . (see Pârâj. 1) . . . kati atthavase paṭicea bhagavatâ upakkamitvâ asucim mocentassa samghâdiseso paññatto 'ti dasa atthavase paṭicea bhagavatâ up. as. moc. samghâdiseso paññatto samghasuṭṭhutâya . . . vinayânuggahâya. ke sikkhantîti sekhâ ca . . . piṭakam Tambapaṇñiyâ 'ti. || 1 ||

yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâsam-buddhena mâtugâmena saddhim kâyasamsaggam samâ-pajjantassa samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto. kaṇi ḥarabbhâ 'ti âyasmantaṇi Udâyi ḥarabbha. kismim vatthusmin ti. âyasmâ Udâyi mâtugâmena saddhim kâyasamsaggam samâpajji tasmiṇi vatthusmim. ekâ paññatti. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. || 2 ||

— pa — mâtugâmaṇi duṭṭhullâhi vâcâhi obhâsentassa samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto. kaṇi ḥarabbhâ 'ti âyasmantaṇi Udâyi ḥarabbha. kismim vatthusmin ti. âyasmâ Udâyi mâtugâmaṇi duṭṭhullâhi vâcâhi obhâsi tasmiṇi vatthusmim. ekâ paññatti. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. || 3 ||

— pa — mâtugâmassa santike attakâmapâricariyâya vanṇam bhâsantassa samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . âyasmantaṇi Udâyi ḥarabbha . . . âyasmâ Udâyi mâtugâmassa santike attakâmapâricariyâya vanṇam abhâsi . . . (see § 3). || 4 ||

— pa — sañcarittam samâpajjantassa samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . âyasmantaṇi Udâyi ḥarabbha . . . âyasmâ Udâyi sañcarittam samâpajji . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato samuṭṭhâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ vâcato samuṭṭhâti na kâyato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na

vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||5||

— pe — saññâcikâya kuṭim kârâpentassa samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Âlaviyâ paññatto . . . Âlavake bhikkhû ârabba . . . Âlavakâ bhikkhû saññâcikâya kuṭiyo kârâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||6||

— pa — mahallakam vihâram kârâpentassa samghâdiseso kattha paññato 'ti Kosambiyâ paññatto . . . âyasmantam Channam ârabba . . . âyasmâ Channo vihâravatthum sodhento aññataram cetiyarukkham chedâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||7||

— la — bhikkhum amûlakena pârâjikena dhammena anuddhamsentassa samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Râjagahe paññatto . . . Mettiyabhummajake bhikkhû ârabba . . . Mettiyabhummajakâ bhikkhû âyasmantam Dabbam Mallaputtam amûlakena pârâjikena dhammena anuddhamsesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tihî samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||8||

— la — bhikkhum aññabhbâgîyassa adhikaraṇassa kiñci desam̄ lesamattam upâdâya pârâjikena dhammena anuddhamsentassa samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Râjagahe paññatto . . . Mettiyabhummajake bhikkhû ârabba . . . Mettiyabhummajakâ bhikkhû âyasmantam Dabbam Mallaputtam aññabhbâgîyassa . . . anuddhamsesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tihî samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||9||

— la — samghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjantassa samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Râjagahe paññatto . . . Devadattam ârabba . . . Devadatto samaggassa samghassa bhedâya parakkami . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca sannuṭṭhâti. ||10||

— la — bhedânuvattakânam bhikkhûnam yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjantâm samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Râjagahe paññatto . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû Devadattassa samghabhedâya parakkamantassa anuvattakâ ahesum vaggavâdakâ . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena . . . ||11||

— la — dubbacassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyam samanubhâ-

sanâya na pañinissajjantassa saṅghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Kosambiyâ paññatto . . . âyasmantam Channam ârabba . . . âyasmâ Channo bhikkhûhi sahadhammikam vuccamâno attânam avacanîyam akâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena . . . ||12||

— la — kuladûsakassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na pañinissajjantassa saṅghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . Assajipunabbasuke bhikkhû ârabba . . . Assajipunabbasukâ bhikkhû saṅghena pabbâjaniyakammakatâ bhikkhû chandagâmitâ dosagâmitâ mohagâmitâ bhayagâmitâ pâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena . . . ||13||

terasa saṅghâdisesâ niṭṭhitâ. tassa uddânam:

visat̄hi, kâyasamsaggam, duṭṭhullam, attakâmañ ca,
sañcarittam, kuṭi c' eva, vihâro ca, amûlakam,|
kiñcidesañ ca, bhedo ca, tath' eva anuvattakâ,
dubbacam, kuladûsañ ca: saṅghâdisesâ terasâ 'ti.|

yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâsam-buddhena pañhamo aniyato kattha paññatto, kañ ârabba, kismim vatthusmin, . . . kati atthavase paṭicca bhagavatâ pañhamo aniyato paññatto . . . kenâbhatan ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . pañhamo aniyato kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto. kañ ârabbhâ 'ti âyasmantam Udâ-yim ârabba. kismim vatthusmin ti âyasmâ Udâyi mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho paṭicchanne âsane alaṅkammaṇiye nisajjam kappesi tasmim vatthusmin. atthi tattha . . . (see Saṅghâd. I) . . . catutthena uddesena uddesañ âgacchati. catunnañ vipattînañ katamâ vipattîti siyâ sîlavipatti siyâ âcâravipatti. sattannam âpattikkhandhânam katamo âpattikkhandho 'ti siyâ pârâjikâpattikkhandho siyâ saṅghâdisesâpattikkhandho siyâ pâcittiya pâtikkhandho. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam katîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâtîti ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato . . . âpattâdhikaraṇam . . . tîhi samathehi sammati, siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca paññâta-karaṇena ca, siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca tiṇavatthârakena ca . . . kati atthavase paṭicca bhagavatâ pañhamo aniyato paññatto

'ti dasa attavase paṭicca bhagavatā paṭhamo aniyato paññatto samghasutthutāya . . . vinayānuggahāya. ke sikkhantītī sekhā ca . . . piṭakam Tambapaṇṇiyā 'ti. || 1 ||

yan tena bhagavatā . . . dutiyo aniyato kattha paññatto 'ti Sāvatthiyā paññatto . . . āyasmantam Udāyim ārabbha . . . āyasmā Udāyi mātugāmena saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappesi tasmīm vatthusmin ti. atthi tattha . . . (see Aniyata 1) . . . katamo āpattikkhandho 'ti siyā samghādisesāpattikkhandho siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandho. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam katīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhātītī tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na kāyato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti . . . tiṇavaththārakena ca. || 2 ||

dve aniyatā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānam :

alamkammaṇiyañ c' eva tath' eva ca, na h' eva kho :
aniyatā supaññattā buddhasetṭhena tādinā 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatā . . . atirekacivaram dasāham atikkāmentassa nissaggiyam pācittiyam kattha paññattan ti Vesāliyā paññattam. kam ārabbhā 'ti chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha. kismīm vatthusmin ti chabbaggiyā bhikkhū atirekacivaram dhāresum tasmīm vatthusmīm. ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. || 1 ||

— la — ekarattam ticivarena vippavasantassa nissaggiyam pācittiyam kattha paññattan ti Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū bhikkhūnam batthe cīvaram nikhipitvā santaruttarena janapadacārikam pakkamīmsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channam . . . (see Nissaggiya 1). || 2 ||

— la — akālacivaram paṭiggahetvā māsam atikkāmentassa nissaggiyam pācittiyam kattha paññattan ti Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū akālacivaram paṭiggahetvā māsam atikkāmesum . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti. channam . . . || 3 ||

— la — aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā purāṇacivaram dhowā-

pentassa nissaggyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . .
 āyasmantam Udāyim ārabbha . . . āyasmā Udāyi aññātikāya
 bhikkhuniyā purāṇacivaram dhovāpesi . . . ekā paññatti.
 channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam chahi samuṭṭhānehi sam-
 utṭhāti. ||4||

— la — aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā hatthato cīvaram paṭi-
 gaṇhantassa nissaggyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . .
 āyasmantam Udāyim ārabbha . . . āyasmā Udāyi aññātikāya
 bhikkhuniyā hatthato cīvaram paṭiggahesi . . . ekā paññatti
 ekā anupaññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||5||

— la — aññātakam gahapatim vā gahapatānim vā cīvaram
 viññāpentassa nissaggyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . .
 āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ārabbha . . . āyasmā
 Upanando Sakyaputto aññātakam sethiputtam cīvaram
 viññāpesi . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . chahi
 samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||6||

— la — aññātakam gahapatim vā gahapatānim vā tadutta-
 rim cīvaram viññāpentassa nissaggyam . . . Sāvatthiyā
 paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabba-
 giyā bhikkhū na mattam jānitvā bahum cīvaram viññā-
 pesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi sam-
 utṭhāti. ||7||

— gha — pubbe appavāritena aññātakam gahapatikam
 upasamkamitvā cīvare vikappam āpajjantassa nissaggyam . . .
 Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Upanandam Saky-
 puttam ārabbha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto pubbe
 appavārito aññātakam gahapatikam upasamkamitvā cīvare
 vikappam āpajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi
 samuṭṭhāti. ||8||

— la — pubbe appavāritena aññātakē gahapatike upa-
 samkamitvā cīvare vikappam āpajjantassa nissaggyam . . .
 Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Upanandam Saky-
 puttam ārabbha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto pubbe
 appavārito aññātakē gahapatike upasamkamitvā cīvare
 vikappam āpajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi
 samuṭṭhāti. ||9||

— la — atirekatikkhattum codanāya atirekachakkhattum
 thānena cīvaraṇam abhinippahādentassa nissaggyam . . .

Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Upanandam Sakya-puttam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto upâsa-kena ajuñho bhante âgamehîti vuccamâno nâgamesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||10||
kaṭhinavaggo paṭhamo.

— la — kosiyamissakam santhatam kârâpentassa nissaggiyam . . . Âlaviyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû kosiyakârake upasam-kamitvâ evam âhamsu: bahû âvuso kosakârake pacatha, amhâkam pi dassatha, mayam pi icchâma kosiyamissakam santhatam kâtun ti . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||11||

— la — suddhakâlakânam elakalomânam santhatam kârâpentassa nissaggyam . . . Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû suddha-kâlakânam elakalomânam santhatam kârâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||12||

— la — anâdiyitvâ tulam odâtânam tulam gocariyânam navam santhatam kârâpentassa nissaggyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû thokañ ñeva odâtam ante âdiyitvâ tath' eva suddhakâlakânam elakalomânam santhatam kârâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||13||

— la — anuvassam santhatam kârâpentassa nissaggyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû anuvassam santhatam kârâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||14||

— la — anâdiyitvâ purâñasanthatassa sâmantâ sugataviddathim navam nisidanaasanthatam kârâpentassa nissaggyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû santhatâni ujjhitvâ âraññakañgam pindapâtikañgam pamsukûlikañgam samâdiyimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . cbahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||15||

— la — elakalomâni paṭiggahetvâ tiyojanam atikkâmentassa nissaggyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ârabbha . . . aññataro bhikkhu elakalomâni paṭiggahetvâ tiyojanam atikkâmesi . . . ekâ paññatti

. . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||16||

— la — aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā elakalomāni dhovā-pentassa nissaggyam . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū aññātikāhi bhikkhunīhi elakalomāni dhovāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||17||

— pa — rūpiyam paṭigaṇhantassa nissaggyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ārabbha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto rūpiyam paṭiggahesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||18||

— la — nānappakārakaṁ rūpiyasamvohāram samāpajjan-tassa nissaggyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū nānappa-kārakaṁ rūpiyasamvohāram samāpajjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||19||

— la — nānappakārakaṁ kayavikkayam samāpajjan-tassa nissaggyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ārabbha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto paribbājakena saddhim kayavikkayam samāpajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||20||
kosiyavaggo dutiyo.

— la — atirekapattam dasāham atikkāmentassa nissaggyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū atirekapattam dhāresum . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||21||

— la — ûnapañcabandhanena pattena aññam navam pattam cetāpentassa nissaggyam . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū appamattakena pi bhinnena appamattakena pi khaṇḍena vilikhitamattena pi bahū patte viññāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||22||

— la — bhesajjāni paṭiggahetvā sattāham atikkāmentassa nissaggyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahule

bhikkhū ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū bhesajjāni paṭigga-
hetvā sattāham atikkāmēsum . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi
samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||23||

— la — atirekamāse sese gimhāne vassikasāṭikacivaram
pariyesantassa nissaggiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . .
chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
atirekamāse sese gimhāne vassikasāṭikacivaram pariyesiṁsu
. . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||24||

bhikkhussa sāmaṇ cīvaraṁ datvā kūpitenā anattamanena
acchindantassa nissaggiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . .
āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ārabbha . . . āyasmā
Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhussa sāmaṇ cīvaraṁ datvā
kūpito anattamano acchindi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi
samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||25||

— la — sāmaṇ suttam viññāpetvā tantavāyehi cīvaraṁ
vāyāpentassa nissaggiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . .
chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū
sāmaṇ suttam viññāpetvā tantavāyehi cīvaraṁ vāyāpesum
. . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||26||

— la — pubbe appavāritena aññātakagahapatikassa tanta-
vāye upasam̄kamitvā cīvare vikappam āpajjantassa nissaggi-
yam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Upa-
nandam Sakyaputtam ārabbha . . . āyasmā Upanando
Sakyaputto pubbe appavārito aññātakagahapatikassa tanta-
vāye upasam̄kamitvā cīvare vikappam āpajji . . . ekā
paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||27||

— la — accekačīvaraṁ paṭiggahetvā cīvarakālasamayaṁ
atikkāmentassa nissaggiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . .
sambahule bhikkhū ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū acceka-
čīvaraṁ paṭiggahetvā cīvarakālasamayaṁ atikkāmēsum . . .
ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhi-
nake. ||28||

— la — tiṇaṇam cīvarāṇam aññataram cīvaraṁ antaraghare
nikkhipitvā atirekachārattam vippavasantassa nissaggiyam
. . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabbha
. . . sambahulā bhikkhū tiṇaṇam cīvarāṇam aññataram cīva-
raṁ antaraghare nikkhipitvā atirekachārattam vippavasiṁsu

. . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti kaṭhinake. ||29||

— la — jânam saṅghikam lâbhâm pariṇatam attano pariṇâmentassa nissaggyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jânam saṅghikam lâbhâm pariṇatam attano pariṇâmesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||30||

pattavaggo tatiyo. tiṁsa nissaggyâ pâc. n. tass' uddânam :

das', ekaratti, mâso ca, dhovanañ ca, paṭiggaho,
aññâtakañ ca, uddissa, ubhinnam, dûtakena ca,/
kosiyâ, sudda-dve bhâgâ, chabbassâni, nisidanañ,
dve ca lomâni, uggañhe, ubho nânappakârakâ,/
dve ca pattâni, bhesajjam, vassikâ, dânapañcamain,
sâmam, vâyâpan', acceko, sâsañkam, saṅghikena cå 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâsam-buddhena sampajânamusâvâde pâcittiyam kattha paññattan ti Sâvatthiyâ paññattam. kam ârabba 'ti Hatthakam Sakyaputtam ârabba. kismiñ vatthusmin ti Hatthako Sakyaputto titthiyehi saddhiñ sallapento avajânitvâ paṭijâni paṭijânitvâ avajâni tasmiñ vatthusmiñ. ekâ paññatti. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca eittato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca eittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||1||

omasavâde pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû pesalehi bhikkhûhi saddhiñ bhañdentâ pesale bhikkhû omasim̄su . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||2||

bhikkhupesuññe pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnañ bhañdanajâtânam kalahajâtânam vivâdâpannânam pesuññam upasam̄harīmsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||3||

anupasampannam padaso dhammam vâcentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû upâsake padaso dhammañi

vâcesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ vâcato samuṭṭhâti na kâyato na cittato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâyato. ||4||

anupasampannena uttaridvirattatirattam sahaseyyam kappentassa pâcittiyam . . . Âlaviyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû anupasampannena sahaseyyam kappesum . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato samuṭṭhâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||5||

mâtugâmena sahaseyyam kappentassa pâcittiyam . . . Savatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Anuruddhamârabbha . . . âyasmâ Anuruddho mâtugâmena sahaseyyam kappesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti elakalomake. ||6||

mâtugâmassa uttarichappañcavâcâhi dhammam desentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Udayimârabbha . . . âyasmâ Udayi mâtugâmassa dhammam desesi . . . ekâ paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti padasodhamme. ||7||

anupasampannassa uttarimanussadhammam bhûtam ârocentassa pâcittiyam . . . Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . Vaggumudâtiriye bhikkhû ârabba . . . Vaggumudâtiriyâ bhi-kkhû gihinam aññamaññassa uttarimanussadhammassa van-yam bhâsiñsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato samuṭṭhâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ vâcato samuṭṭhâti na kâyato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti na cittato. ||8||

bhikkhussa duṭṭhullâpattim anupasampannassa ârocentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabba . . . chabbagiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhussa duṭṭhullâpattim anupasampannassa ârocesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti — la —. ||9||

pathaviñ khanantassa pâcittiyam . . . Âlaviyâ paññattam . . . Âlavake bhikkhû ârabba . . . Âlavakâ bhikkhû pathaviñ khanimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti — la —. ||10||

musâvâdavaggo pañhamo.

bhūtagāmapātabyatāya pācittiyam . . . Ālaviyā paññattam . . . Ālavake bhikkhū ārabbha . . . Ālavakā bhikkhū rukkham chindim̄su . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||11||

aññavādake vihesake pācittiyam . . . Kosambiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Channam ārabbha . . . āyasmā Channo samghamajjhe āpattiyā anuyuñjiyamāno aññen' aññam pati-cari . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||12||

ujjhāpanake khīyanake pācittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . Mettiyabhummajake bhikkhū ārabbha . . . Mettiyabhummajakā bhikkhū āyasmantam Dabbam Malla-puttam bhikkhū ujjhāpesum . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||13||

samghikam mañcam vā pīṭham vā bhisim vā koccham vā ajjhokāse santharitvā anuddharitvā anāpucchā pakkamantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhi-kkhū ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhū samghikam senāsanam ajjhokāse santharitvā anuddharitvā anāpucchā pakka-mim̄su . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||14||

samghike vihāre seyyam santharitvā anuddharitvā anā-pucchā pakkamantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . sattarasavaggiyā bhikkhū samghike vihāre seyyam santharitvā anuddharitvā anāpucchā pakkamim̄su . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||15||

samghike vihāre jānam pubbupagataṁ bhikkhum anupakhajja seyyam kappentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū there bhikkhū anupakhajja seyyam kappesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||16||

bhikkhum kupitena anattamanena samghikā vihārā nikkaḍḍhantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kupitā anattamanā bhikkhū samghikā vihārā

nikkadḍhimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||17||

samghike vihâre uparivehâsakuṭiyâ âhaccapâdakam mañcam vâ pîṭham vâ abhinisidantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ârabbha . . . aññataro bhikkhu samghike vihâre uparivehâsakuṭiyâ âhaccapâdakam mañcam sahasâ abhinisidi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato samuṭṭhâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||18||

dvittipariyâye adhiṭṭhahitvâ taduttarim adhiṭṭhahantassa pâcittiyam . . . Kosambiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Channam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Channo kâtapariyositam vihâram punappunam châdâpesi punappunam lîmpâpesi, atibhâriko vihâro paripati . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||19||

jânam sappânakam udakam tiṇam vâ mattikam vâ siñcan-tassa pâcittiyam . . . Âlaviyâ paññattam . . . Âlavake bhi-kkhû ârabbha . . . Âlavakâ bhikkhû jânam sappânakam udakam tiṇam pi mattikam pi siñcimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||20||

bhûttagâniavaggo dutiyo.

asammatena bhikkhuniyo ovadantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû asammata bhikkhuniyo ovadiṁsu tasmiṁ vatthusmim. atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññattîti ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti, anuppannapaññatti tasmiṁ n' atthi . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti siyâ vâcato samuṭṭhâti na kâyato na cittato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâyato. ||21||

atthagmate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Cûlapanthakanam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Cûlapanthako atthagmate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti padasodhamme. ||22||

bhikkhunûpassayam upasamkamitvâ bhikkhuniyo ovadantassa pâcittiyam . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhi-

kkhunūpassayam upasampkamitvā bhikkhuniyo ovadimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kathinake. ||23||

āmisahetu bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovadantīti bhaṇtassā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū āmisahetu bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo ovadantīti bhaṇimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||24||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṁ dentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññatarām bhikkhum ārabba . . . aññataro bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṁ adāsi . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||25||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṁ sibbentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Udāyim ārabba . . . āyasmā Udāyi aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā cīvaraṁ sibbesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||26||

bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi saddhim samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam paṭipajjimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||27||

bhikkhuniyā saddhim samvidhāya ekaṁ nāvam abhirūhantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabba . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhunīhi saddhim samvidhāya ekaṁ nāvam abhirūhimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||28||

jānam bhikkhunīparipācītam piṇḍapātam bluñjantassa pācittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . Devadattam ārabba . . . Devadatto jāuam bhikkhunīparipācītam piṇḍapātam paribhuñji . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||29||

bhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Udāyim ḥrabba . . . āyasmā Udāyi bhikkhuniyā saddhim eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||30||

ovādavaggo tatiyo.

taduttarim āvasathapīṇḍam bhuñjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ḥrabba . . . chabbagiyā bhikkhū anuvasitvā anuvasitvā āvasatha-pīṇḍam bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti elakalomake. ||31||

gaṇabhojane pācittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . Devadattam ḥrabba . . . Devadatto sapariso kulesu viññāpetvā viññāpetvā bhuñji . . . ekā paññatti satta anupaññattiyo . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti elakalomake. ||32||

paramparabhojane pācittiyam . . . Vesāliyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ḥrabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhū aññatra nimantitā aññatra bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti tisso anupaññattiyo . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||33||

dvittipattapūre pūve paṭiggahetvā taduttarim paṭigāṇhantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ḥrabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhū na mattam jānitvā paṭiggahesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||34||

bhuttāvinā pavāritena anatirittam kbādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā bhuñjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ḥrabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhū bhuttāvī pavāritā aññatra bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake ||35||

bhikkhum bhuttāvīm pavāritam anatirittenā khādaniyena vā bhojaniyena vā abhihaṭṭum pavārentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññatarām bhikkhum ḥrabbla . . . aññataro bhikkhu bhikkhūm bhuttāvīm pavāritam anatirittenā bhojaniyena abhihaṭṭum pavāresi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||36||

vikāle khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ bhuñjantassa pâcitti-
yam . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . sattarasavaggiye bhi-
kkhû ârabbha . . . sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhû vikâle bhoja-
nam bhuñjîmsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuñthânehi
samuñthâti elakalomake. ||37||

sannidhikârakam khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ bhuñjan-
tassa pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasman-
tam Belatthasîsam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Belatthasîso sanni-
dhikârakam bhojanam bhuñji . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi
samuñthânehi samuñthâti elakalomake. ||38||

paññatabhojanâni attano athâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjantassa
pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye
bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû paññatabhojanâni
attano athâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjîmsu . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ
anupaññatti . . . catûhi samuñthânehi samuñthâti. ||39||

adinnam mukhadvâram âhâram âhârentassa pâcittiyan
. . . Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ârabbha
. . . aññataro bhikkhu adinnam mukhadvâram âhâram âhâ-
resi . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvîhi samuñthâ-
nehi samuñthâti elakalomake. ||40||

bhojanavaggo catuttho.

acelakassa vâ paribbâjakassa vâ paribbâjikâya vâ sahatthâ
khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ dentassa pâcittiyan . . .
Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Ânandam ârabbha . . .
âyasmâ Ânando aññatarissâ paribbâjikâya ekañ maññamâno
dve pûve adâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuñthânehi
samuñthâti elakalomake. ||41||

bhikkhum eh' âvuso gâmam vâ nigamam vâ piñdâya
pavisissâmâ 'ti tassa dâpetvâ vâ adâpetvâ vâ uyyojentassa
pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam
Upanandam Sakyaputtam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando
Sakyaputto bhikkhum eh' âvuso gâmam piñdâya pavisissâmâ
'ti tassa adâpetvâ uyyojesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . thi
samuñtbânehi samuñthâti. ||42||

sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappentassa pâcitti-
yam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Upanandam
Sakyaputtam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto
sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappesi . . . ekâ

paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||43||

mātugāmena saddhiṁ raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjam kappentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ārabbha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto mātugāmena saddhiṁ raho paṭicchanne āsane nisajjam kappesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||44||

mātugāmena saddhiṁ eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ārabbha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto mātugāmena saddhiṁ eko ekāya raho nisajjam kappesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||45||

nimantitenā sabhattena santam bhikkhum anāpucchā purebhattam pacchābhettam kulesu cārittam āpajjantassa pācittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . āyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ārabbha . . . āyasmā Upanando Sakyaputto nimantito sabhatto samāno purebhettam pacchābhettam kulesu cārittam āpajji . . . ekā paññatti catasso anupapaññattiyo . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||46||

taduttarim bhesajjam viññāpentassa pācittiyam . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū Mahānāmena Sakkena ajjuṇho bhante āgamethā 'ti vuccamānā nāgamesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||47||

uyyuttam senam dassanāya gacchantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū uyyuttam senam dassanāya agamamsu . . . ekā paññatti ekā anupapaññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti elakalomake. ||48||

atirekatirattam senāya vasantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū atirekatirattam senāya vasimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti elakalomake. ||49||

uyyodhikam gacchantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā

paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabba-ggiyā bhikkhū uyyodhikam agamamsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti elakalomake. ||50||
acelakavaggo pañcamo.

surāmerayapâne pâcittiyam . . . Kosambiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Sàgatam ārabbha . . . âyasmâ Sàgato majjam pivi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samutṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyâ kâyato samuṭṭhāti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vâcato. ||51||

aṅgulipatodake pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhi-kkhū bhikkhum aṅgulipatodakena hâsesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânenâna samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||52||

udake hâsadhamme pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . sattarasavaggiyâ bhikkhū Aciravatiyâ nadiyâ udake kîlîmsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânenâna samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||53||

anâdariye pâcittiyam . . . Kosambiyâ paññattanâ . . . âyasmantam Channam ārabbha . . . âyasmâ Channo anâ-dariyam akâsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||54||

bhikkhum bhîmsâpentassa pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabba-ggiyâ bhikkhū bhikkhum bhîmsâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||55||

jotim samâdahitvâ visibbentassa pâcittiyam . . . Bhaggesu paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhū jotim samâdahitvâ visibbesum . . . ekâ paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||56||

oren' addhamâsam nhâyatassa pâcittiyam . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhū ārabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû râjânam pi passitvâ na mattam jânityâ nhâyimsu . . . ekâ paññatti cha anupaññattiyo. sabbattha-paññatti padesapaññattîti padesapaññatti. channam âpatti-samuṭṭhânanam dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti elakalomake. ||57||

anādiyitvā tiṇṇam dubbaṇṇakaraṇānam aññataram dubbaṇṇakaraṇānam navam cīvaraṇ paribhuñjantassa pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ārabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû attano cīvaraṇ na sañjâniṁsu . . . ekâ paññatti. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânānam dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti elakalomake. ||58||

bhikkhussa vâ bhikkhuniyâ vâ sikkhamânâya vâ sâmaṇerassa vâ sâmaṇeriyyâ vâ sâmam cīvaraṇ vikappetvâ apaccuddhârakam paribhuñjantassa pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ārabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto bhikkhussa sâmam cīvaraṇ vikappetvâ apaccuddhârakam pari-bhuñji . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti kâthinake. ||59||

bhikkhussa pattam vâ cīvaraṇ vâ nîśidanaṇ vâ súcigharam vâ kâyabandhanam vâ apanidhentassa pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ārabbha . . . chabbaggyâ bhikkhû bhikkhûnam pattam pi cīvaraṇ pi apanidhesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||60||

surâmerayavaggo chaṭṭho.

sañciecca pâṇam jîvitâ voropentassa pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Udâyiñ ārabbha . . . âyasmâ Udâyi sañciecca pâṇam jîvitâ voropesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||61||

jânam sappâṇakam udakam paribhuñjantassa pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ārabbha . . . chabbaggyâ bhikkhû jânam sappâṇakam udakam paribhuñjimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||62||

jânam yathâdhammam nihatâdhikaraṇam punakainmâya ukkoṭentassa pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ārabbha . . . chabbaggyâ bhikkhû jânam yathâdhammam nihatâdhikaraṇam punakammâya ukkoṭesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||63||

bhikkhussa jânam duṭṭhullam âpattim paṭicchâdentassa pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhi-

kkhum ārabbha . . . aññataro bhikkhu bhikkhussa jānam duṭṭhullam āpattim paṭicchâdesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samutṭhânena samutṭhâti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutṭhâti. ||64||

jānam ûnavîsativassam puggalam upasampâdentassa pâcitti-yam . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ārabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû jānam ûnavîsativassam puggalam upasampâdesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samutṭhânehi samutṭhâti. ||65||

jānam theyyasatthena saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhâna-maggam paṭipajjantassa pâcitti-yam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ārabbha . . . aññataro bhikkhu jānam theyyasatthena saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhâna-maggam paṭipajji . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samutṭhânehi samutṭhâti, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samutṭhâti na vâcato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutṭhâti. ||66||

mâtugâmena saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajjantassa pâcitti-yam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ārabbha . . . aññataro bhikkhu mâtugâmena saddhim samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajji . . . ekâ paññatti . . . catûhi samutṭhânehi samutṭhâti. ||67||

pâpikâya diṭṭhiyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjantassa pâcitti-yam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Ariṭṭham bhikkhumi gaddhabâdhipubbam ārabbha . . . Ariṭṭho bhikkhu gaddhabâdhipubbo pâpikâya diṭṭhiyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajji . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samutṭhânena samutṭhâti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutṭhâti. ||68||

jānam tathâvâdinâ bhikkhunâ akaṭânuḍhammena tam diṭṭhim appaṭinissaṭṭhena saddhim sambhujjantassa pâcitti-yam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jānam tathâvâdinâ Ariṭṭhena bhikkhunâ akaṭânuḍhammena tam diṭṭhim appaṭinissaṭṭhena saddhim sambhujjimus . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samutṭhânehi samutṭhâti. ||69||

jānam tathâ nâsitam samaṇuddesam upalâpentassa pâcitti-yam Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû jānam tathâ nâsitam

Kaṇḍakam samaṇuddesam upalāpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tībi samuṭṭhānebi samuṭṭhāti. ||70||
sappāṇakavaggo sattamo.

bhikkhūhi sahabammikam vuccamānena na tāvāham āvuso etasmim sikkhāpade sikkhissāmi yāva nāññām bbi-kkhum byattam vinayadharām paripucchāmītī bhaṇtassa pācittiyam . . . Kosambiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Channam ārabbha . . . āyasmā Channo bhikkhūhi sabaddhammikam vuccamāno na tāvāham . . . paripucchāmītī bhaṇi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tībi samuṭṭhānebi samuṭṭhāti. ||71||

vinayaṃ vivāṇṇentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū vinayaṃ vivāṇṇesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||72||

mohanake pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bbikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū mohesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||73||

bhikkhussa kūpitena anattamanena pahāram dentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bbikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū kūpitā anattamanā bbikkhūnam pahāram adāmsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato. ||74||

bhikkbusa kūpitena anattamanena talasattikam uggi-rantassa pācittiyam . . . (*see* § 74; *instead of* pahāram adāmsu *read* talasattikam uggi-rimsu). ||75||

bhikkhum amūlakena samghādisesena anuddhamṣentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bbikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhum amūlakena samghādisesena anuddhamṣesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānebi samuṭṭhāti. ||76||

bbikkhussa sañcicca kukkuccam upadahantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bbikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnam sañcicca kukkuccam upadabīmsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||77||

bhikkbūnam bhaṇdanajātānam kalahajātānam vivādā-

pānnānam upassutim tiṭṭhanṭassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhūnām bhaṇḍanajātānām kalahajātānām vivādāpānnānam upassutim tiṭṭhamṣu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||78||

dhammikānām kammānām chandam datvā pacchā khīya-dhammam āpajjantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū dhammikānām kammānām chandam datvā pacchā khīyadhammam āpajjimṣu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||79||

samghe vinicchayakathāya vattamānāya chandam adatvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkamantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aūñatarām bhikkhum ārabbha . . . aūñataro bhikkhu samghe vinicchayakathāya vattamānāya chandam adatvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkāmi . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhānenā samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti. ||80||

samaggena samghena cīvaraṁ datvā pacchā khīyadhammam āpajjantassa pācittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū samaggena samghena cīvaraṁ datvā pacchā khīyadhammam āpajjimṣu . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||81||

jānam samghikam lābhām pariṇatam puggalassa pariṇāmentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhū ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhū jānam samghikam lābhām pariṇatam puggalassa pariṇāmesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||82||

sahadhammikavaggo atthamo.

pubbe appaṭisamviditena rāñño antepuram pavasantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Ānandam ārabbha . . . āyasmā Ānando pubbe appaṭisamvidito rāñño antepuram pāvisi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti kaṭhinake. ||83||

ratanam uggaṇhantassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā pañ-

ñattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ârabbha . . . aññataro bhikkhu ratanam uggahesi . . . ekâ paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . chahi samuññânehi samuññâti. ||84||

santam bhikkhum anâpuccchâ vikâle gâmam pavisantassa pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû vikâle gâmam pâvisimsu . . . ekâ paññatti tisso anupaññattiyo . . . dvîhi samuññânehi samuññâti kâthinake. ||85||

atthimayañm vâ dantamayañm vâ visânamayam vâ sâcigharam kârâpentassa pâcittiyan . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû na mattam jânitvâ bahû sâcighare viññâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuññânehi samuññâti. ||86||

pamâññâtikkantam mañcam vâ pîtham vâ kârâpentassa pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . âyasmantam Upanandam Sakyaputtam ârabbha . . . âyasmâ Upanando Sakyaputto ucce mañce sayi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuññânehi samuññâti. ||87||

mañcam vâ pîtham vâ túlonaddham kârâpentassa pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû mañcam pi pîtham pi túlonaddham kârâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuññânehi samuññâti. ||88||

pamâññâtikkantam nisidanañm kârâpentassa pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû appamâñikâni nisidânâni dhâresum . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . chahi samuññânehi samuññâti. ||89||

pamâññâtikkantam kañdupañcchâdim kârâpentassa pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû appamâñikâyo kañdupañcchâdiyo dhâresum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuññânehi samuññâti. ||90||

pamâññâtikkantam vassikasâtikam kârâpentassa pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû appamâñikâyo vassikasâtikâyo dhâresum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuññânehi samuññâti. ||91||

sugatacīvarappamāṇam cīvaraṁ kārāpentassa pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . āyasmantam Nandam ārabba . . . āyasmā Nando sugatacīvarappamāṇam cīvaraṁ dhāresi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi sam-utṭhāti. ||92||

rājavaggo navamo. dvenavuti pācittiyā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānam :

musā, omasa-pesuññe, pada-seyyā ca itthiyo
aññatra viññunā, bhūtā, duṭṭhullāpatti, khaṇanā,|
bhūtam, aññāya, ujjhāyi, mañco, seyyā ca vuucati,
pubba-nikkadḍhan'-āhacca, dvāram, sappāṇakena ca,|
asammatā, atthamgate, upassay'-āmisena ca,
dade, sibbe, vidhānena, nāvā, bhuñjeyya, ekato,|
piñdam, gaiam, param, pūvam, pavārito, pavāritam,
vikālam, sannidhi, khīram, dantapoṇena te dasa,|
acelak'-ānupakhajja, paṭiechannam, rahena ca,
nimantito, paccayehi, senā, vasan', uyyodhikam,|
surā, aṅguli, hāso ca, anādariyam ca, bhimsanā,
joti, nhānena, dubbaññe, sāmam, apanidhena ca,|
sañcic', udaka-kammā ca, duṭṭhullam, ûnavisati,
theyya-itthi, avadesam, samvāse, nāsitena ca,|
sahadhammika-vilekhā, moho, pahāren', uggire,
amūlakañ ca, sañcicca, sossāmi, khīya-pakkame,
samghena cīvaraṁ datvā, pariṇāmeyya puggale,|
raññañ ca, ratanaṁ, santam, sūci, mañco ca, tūlikā,
nisidanaṁ, kaṇḍucechādi, vassikā, sugatena cā 'ti.|

tesam vaggānam uddānam :

musā, bhūtā ca, ovādo, bhojan'-ācelakena ca,
surā, sappāṇakā, dhammo, rājavaggena te navā 'ti.|

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā-sambuddhena aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antaragharam pa-viṭṭhāya hatthato khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sahatthā paṭiggahetvā bhuñjantassa pāṭidesaniyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhum ārabba . . . aññataro bhikkhu aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antaragharam paviṭṭhāya hatthato āmisam paṭiggahesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi

samutthânehi samutthâti, siyâ kâyato samutthâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samutthâti na vâcato. ||1||

bhikkhuniyâ vosâsantiyâ na nivâretvâ bhuñjantassa pâtidesaniyam . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo vosâsantiyo na nivâresum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samutthânehi samutthâti, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samutthâti na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti. ||2||

sekhasammatesu kulesu khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ pañiggahetvâ bhuñjantassa pâtidesaniyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû na mattam jânitvâ pañiggahesum . . . ekâ paññatti dve anupaññattiyo . . . dvîhi samutthânehi samutthâti, siyâ kâyato samutthâti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samutthâti na vâcato. ||3||

âraññakesu senâsanesu pubbe appañisamviditam khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ ajjhârâme sahatthâ pañiggahetvâ bhuñjantassa pâtidesaniyam . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû ârâme core pañivasante nârocesum . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvîhi samutthânehi samutthâti, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samutthâti na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti. ||4||

cattâro pâtidesaniyâ niññhitâ. tass' uddânam :

aññâtikâya, vosâsam, sekha-âraññakena ca
pâtidesaniyâ cattâro sambuddhena pakâsitâ 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâsambuddhena anâdariyam pañiceca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambentena nivâsentassa dukkañtam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû purato pi pacchato pi olambentâ nivâsesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samutthânena samutthâti kâyato ca cittato ca samutthâti na vâcato. ||1||

anâdariyam pañiceca purato vâ pacchato vâ olambentena pârupantassa dukkañtam . . . (*see § 1; instead of nivâsesum read pârupim̄su.*) ||2||

anâdariyam pañiceca kâyam vivaritvâ antaraghare gacchanta tassa dukkañtam . . . (*as before.*) ||3||

anâdariyam paṭiceca kâyam vivaritvâ antaraghare nisî-dantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||4||

anâdariyam paṭiceca hattham vâ pâdam vâ kîlâpentena antaraghare gacchantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||5||

anâd. p. hattham vâ pâdam vâ kîlâpentena antaraghare nisîdantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||6||

anâd. p. taham taham olokentena antaraghare gacchantassa (. . . nisîdantassa . . .) dukkaṭam . . . ||7. 8||

anâd. p. ukkhattakâya antaraghare gacchantassa (. . . nisîdantassa . . .) dukkaṭam . . . ||9. 10||

parimaṇḍalavaggo paṭhamo.

anâd. p. ujjhaggikâya antaraghare gacchantassa (. . . nisîdantassa . . .) dukkaṭam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhi-kkhû mahâhasitam hasantâ antaraghare gacchimsu (. . . nisîdîmsu . . .) . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||11. 12||

anâd. p. uccâsaddam mahâsaddam karontena antaraghare gacchantassa (. . . nisîdantassa . . .) dukkaṭam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû uccâsaddam mahâsaddam karontâ antaraghare gacchimsu (. . . nisîdîmsu . . .) . . . (see § 11). ||13. 14||

anâd. p. kâyappacâlakam antaraghare gacchantassa (. . . nisîdantassa . . .) dukkaṭam . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||15. 16||

anâd. p. hâhuppacâlakam . . . (see § 15). ||17. 18||

anâd. p. sisappacâlakam . . . ||19. 20||

ujjhaggikavaggo dutiyo.

anâd. p. khamhlakatena antaraghare gacchantassa (. . . nisîdantassa . . .) dukkaṭam . . . ||21. 22||

anâd. p. oguṇṭhitena antaraghare gacchantassa (. . . nisî-dantassa . . .) dukkaṭam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sasîsam pârupitvâ antaraghare gacchimsu (. . . nisîdîmsu . . .) . . . ||23. 24||

anâd. p. ukkuṭikâya antaraghare gacchantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||25||

anâd. p. pallatthikâya antaraghare nisîdantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||26||

anâd. p. asakkaccaṁ piñḍapâṭam paṭigaṇhantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||27||

anâd. p. taham taham olokentena piñḍapâṭam paṭigaṇhantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||28||

anâd. p. sūpañ ñeva bahum paṭigaṇhantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||29||

anâd. p. thūpikatam piñḍapâṭam paṭigaṇhantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||30||

khambhakatavaggo tatiyo.

anâd. p. asakkaccaṁ (. . . taham taham olokentena . . . taham taham omasitvâ) piñḍapâṭam bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||31-33||

anâd. p. sūpañ ñeva bahum bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||34||

anâd. p. thūpakato omadditvâ piñḍapâṭam bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||35||

anâd. p. sūpam vâ byañjanam vâ odanena paṭicchâdentassa dukkaṭam . . . ||36||

anâd. p. sūpam vâ odanam vâ agilâno attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû sūpam pi odanam pi attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjimsu . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||37||

anâd. p. ujjjhânasaññino paresam pattam olokentassa dukkaṭam. ekâ paññatti. ekena samuṭṭhânenâ samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||38||

anâd. p. mahantam kabalam karontassa dukkaṭam . . . ||39||

anâd. p. dîgham âlopam karontassa dukkaṭam . . . ||40||

piñḍapâṭavaggo catuttho.

anâd. p. anâhaṭe kabale mukhadvâram vivarantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||41||

anâd. p. bhuñjamânenâ sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhipantassa dukkaṭam . . . ||42||

anâd. p. sakabaṭena mukhena byâharantassa dukkaṭam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû

ârabbha . . . chabbaggyâ bhikkhû sakabalena mukhena byâharimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||43||

anâd. p. piṇḍukkhepakam (. . . kabalâvacchedakam . . . avagaṇḍakârakam . . . hatthaniddhunakam . . . sitthâvâkârakam . . . jivhânicchârakam . . . capucapukârakam . . .) bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam. ekâ paññatti. ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||44-50||
kabaļavaggo pañcamo.

anâd. p. surusurukârakam bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam . . . Kosambiyâ paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû surusurukârakam khîram pivimsu . . . ekâ paññatti. ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti . . . ||51||

anâd. p. hatthanillehakam (. . . pattanillehakam . . . otṭhanillehakam . . .) bhuñjantassa dukkaṭam. ekâ paññatti. ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti . . . ||52-54||

anâd. p. sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭigaṇhan-tassa dukkaṭam . . . Bhaggesu paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭiggahesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti . . . ||55||

anâd. p. sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍden-tassa dukkaṭam . . . Bhaggesu paññattam . . . sambahule bhikkhû ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhû sasitthakam pattadhovanam antaraghare chaḍdesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti . . . ||56||

anâd. p. chattapâṇissa dhammam desentassa dukkaṭam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbha . . . chabbaggyâ bhikkhû chattapâṇissa dhammam desesum . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . ekena s. s. vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâyato. ||57||

anâd. p. daṇḍapâṇissa (. . . satthapâṇissa . . . âvudha-pâṇissa . . .) dhammam desentassa dukkaṭam. ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . ekena s. s. vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâyato. ||58-60||

surusuruvaggo chattho.

anâd. p. pâdukârûlhassa (. . . upâhauârûlhassa . . . yâna-gatassa . . . sayanagatassa . . . pallatthikâya nisinnuassa

... veṭṭhitasāsassa . . . oguṇṭhitasāsassa . . .) dhammam desentassa dukkaṭam. ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . (as before.) ||61-67||

anâd. p. chamâyam nisiditvâ âsane nisinnassa (. . . nice âsane nisiditvâ uece âsane nisinnassa . . . t̄hitena nisinnassa . . . pacchato gacchantena purato gacchantassa . . . upapathena gacchantena pathena gacchantassa . . .) dhammam desentassa dukkaṭam. ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti. channam āpattisamuṭṭhânânam ekena samuṭṭhânenâsamuṭṭhâti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||68-72||

anâd. p. t̄hitena uccâram vâ passâvam vâ karontassa dukkaṭam. ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti. channam āpattisamuṭṭhânânam ekena samuṭṭhânenâsamuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||73||

anâd. p. harite uccâram vâ passâvam vâ kheṭam vâ karontassa dukkaṭam . . . ||74||

anâdariyam paticca udate uccâram vâ passâvam vâ kheṭam vâ karontassa dukkaṭanî kattha paññattan ti Sâvatthiyâ paññattam. kam ârabbhâ 'ti chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabba. kismim vatthusmin ti chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû udate uccâram pi passâvam pi kheṭam pi akâmsu tasmin vatthusmim. ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti. channam āpattisamuṭṭhânânam ekena samuṭṭhânenâsamuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||75||

pâdukavaggo sattamo. pañcasattati sekhiyâ niṭṭhitâ.

Mahâvîbhaṅge katthapaññattivâro niṭṭhito. tass' uddânam :

parimaṇḍalam, paticchannam, susamvut' - okkhittacakkhunâ,

ukkhittojhaggikâ, saddo, tayo c' eva pacâlanâ,|

khambhâ, oguṇṭhito c' eva, kuṭî, pallatthikâya ca,

sakkacca, pattasaññî ca, samasûpam, samatitthikam,|

sakkacca, pattasaññî ca, sapadânam, samasûpakam,

thûpakato, paticchannam, viññatt', ujjhânasaññinâ,|

na mahantam, maṇḍalam, dvâram, sabbhattham, na

byâhare,

ukkhepo, chedanâ, gaṇdo, dhunam, sitthâvakârakam,|

jivhânicchârakañ c' eva, capucapu, surusuru,

hattho, patto ca, ottho ca, sāmisam, sitthakena ca,|
 chattapāṇissa saddhammam na desenti tathāgatā,
 evam eva daṇḍapāṇissa, sattha-āvudhapāṇinam,|
 pādukā, upāhanā c'eva, yāna-seyyāgatassa ca,
 pallatthikānīsinnassa, veṭṭhitoguṇṭhitassa ca,|
 chamā, nīcāsane, ṭhāne, pacchato, uppathera ca,
 ṭhitakena na kātabbam, harite udakamhi cā 'ti.|

tesam vaggānam uddānam :

parimaṇḍalam, ujjhaggi, khambham, piṇḍam tath' eva ca,
 kabalā, surusuru ca, pādukena ca sattamā 'ti. ||1||

methunam dhammadam paṭisevanto katī āpattiyo āpajjati.
 methunam dh. p. tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. akkhayite sarīre
 methunam dhammadam paṭisevati, āpatti pārājikassa, ye-
 bhuyyena khayite sarīre methunam dhammadam paṭisevati,
 āpatti thullaccayassa. vattakate mukhe acchupantam aṅga-
 jātam paveseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. methunam dhammadam
 paṭisevanto imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||1||

adinnam ādiyanto katī āpattiyo āpajjati. adinnam ādi-
 yanto tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. pañcamāsakanī vā atireka-
 pañcamāsakanī vā agghanakam adinnam theyyasamkhātaim
 ādiyati, āpatti pārājikassa. atirekamāsakanī vā ûnapañcamā-
 sakanī vā agghanakam adinnam theyy. âd., āpatti thullaccay-
 yassa. māsakanī vā ûnamāsakanī vā agghanakam ad. theyy.
 âd., āpatti dukkaṭassa. adinnam ādiyanto imā tisso āpattiyo
 āpajjati. ||2||

sañcicca manussaviggaham jīvitā voropento . . . tisso
 āpattiyo āpajjati. manussam odissa opātam khaṇati papatitvā
 marissatī, āpatti dukkaṭassa. papatite dukkhā vedanā
 uppajjati, āpatti thullaccayassa. marati, āpatti pārājikassa.
 sañcicca . . . imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||3||

asantam abhūtam uttarimanussadhammam ullapanto . . .
 tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. pāpiccho icchāpakato asantam abh.
 utt. ullapati, āpatti pārājikassa. yo te vihāre vasati so bhi-
 kkhu arahā 'ti bhaṇati, paṭivijānantassa āpatti thullaccay-
 yassa, na paṭivijānantassa āpatti dukkaṭassa. asantam . . .
 imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ||4||

cattāro pārājikā niṭṭhitā.

upakkamitvā asucim mocento tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. ceteti upakkamati muccati, āpatti samghādisesassa. ceteti upakkamati na muccati, āpatti thullaceayassa. payoge dukkataṁ. ||1||

mâtugāmena saddhiṁ kāyasamsaggam samāpajjanto tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. kāyena kāyam āmasati, āpatti samghādisesassa. kāyena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti thullaceayassa. kāyapaṭibaddhena kāyapaṭibaddham āmasati, āpatti dukkataṭassa. ||2||

mâtugāmam duṭṭhullāhi vācāhi obhāsento tisso āp. āp.; vaccamaggam passāvamaggam adissa vaṇṇam pi bhaṇati avanṇam pi bhaṇati, āp. samgh. ; vaccamaggam passāvamaggam ṭhapetvā adhakkhakam ubbhajānumaṇḍalam adissa vaṇṇam pi bh. avanṇam pi bh., āp. thull. ; kāyapaṭibaddham adissa . . . pi bhaṇati, āpatti dukkataṭassa. ||3||

attakāmapāricariyāya vaṇṇam bhāsanto tisso āp. āp.; mātugāmassa santike attakāmapāricariyāya vaṇṇam bhāsati, āp. samgh. ; paṇḍakassa santike att. v. bhāsati, āp. thull. ; tiracchānagatassa santike att. v. bhāsati, āpatti dukkataṭassa. ||4||

sañcarittam samāpajjanto tisso āp. āp.; patīgaṇhāti vimamsati paccāharati, āp. samgh. ; patīgaṇhāti vimamsati na paccāharati, āp. thull. ; patīgaṇhāti na vimamsati na paccāharati, āpatti dukkataṭassa. ||5||

saññācikāya kuṭīm kārāpento tisso āp. āp.; kārāpeti payogo dukkataṁ; ekam piṇḍam anāgate āp. thull. ; tasmiṁ piṇḍe agate āp. samghādisesassa. ||6||

mahaṭṭakam vihāram kārāpento . . . (see § 6). ||7||

bhikkhum amūlakena pārājikena dhammena anuddham-sento tisso āp. āp.; anokāsam kārāpetvā cāvanādhippāyo vadeti, āp. saṅghādisesena dukkataṭassa; okāsam kārāpetvā akkosādhippāyo vadeti, āpatti omasavādassa. ||8||

bhikkhum aññabbhāgīyassa adhikaraṇassa kiñci desam lesamattam upādāya pārājikena dhammena anuddham-sento tisso āp. āp.; anokāsam . . . ||9||

saṅghabhedako bhikkhu yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na patīniṣajjanto tisso āp. āp.; ñattiya dukkataṁ; dvīhi kammapācāhi thullaceayā; kammapācāpariyosāne āpatti samghādisesassa. ||10||

bhedakānuvattakâ bhikkhû yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya
na paṭinissajjantâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjanti; ñattiyâ . . . ||1||
dubbaco bhikkhu yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭi-
nissajjanto tisso . . . ||12||
kuladûsako bhikkhu yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na
paṭinissajjanto tisso . . . ||13||
terasa samghâdisesâ niṭhitâ.

atirekacîvaraṁ dasâhaṁ atikkâmento ekaṁ âpattim âpajjati
nissaggiyam pâcittiyan. ||1||

ekarattam ticivarena vippavasanto ekaṁ . . . ||2||
akâlacîvaraṁ paṭiggahetvâ mâsam atikkâmento ekaṁ
. . . ||3||

aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ purâṇacîvaraṁ dhovâpentô dve
âpattiyo âpajjati; dhovâpeti payoge dukkaṭam, dhovâpîte
nissaggiyam pâcittiyan. ||4||

aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ hatthato cîvaraṁ paṭigaṇhanto
dve âpattiyo âpajjati; gaṇhâti payoge dukkaṭam, gahite
nissaggiyam pâcittiyan. ||5||

aññâtakam gahapatim vâ gahapatâniṁ vâ cîvaraṁ viññâ-
pentô dve âp. âp.; viññâpeti payoge dukkaṭam, viññâpîte
nissaggiyam pâcittiyan. ||6||

aññâtakam gahapatim vâ gahapatâniṁ vâ taduttariṁ cî-
varaṁ viññâpentô . . . (see § 6). ||7||

pubbe appavârito aññâtakam gahapatikam upasamkamitvâ
cîvare vikappam âpajjanto . . . (see § 8). ||8||

atirekatikkhattum codanâya atirekachakkhattum thânena
cîvaraṁ abhinipphâdento dve âp. âp.; abhinipphâdeti payoge
dukkaṭam; abhinippahâdite nissaggiyam pâcittiyan. ||10||
kaṭhinavaggo paṭhamo.

kosiyamissakam santhatam kârâpentô dve âp. âp.; kârâ-
peti payoge dukkaṭam; kârâpîte nisaggiyam pâcittiyan. ||11||

suddhakâlakânam elakalomânam santhatam kârâpentô . . .
(sec § 11). ||12||

anādiyitvā tulam odātānam tulam gocariyānam navam santhataṁ kārāpento . . . ||13||

anuvassam̄ santhataṁ kārāpento . . . ||14||

anādiyitvā purāṇasanthatassa sāmantā sugatavidatthiṇ na-
vam niśidanasanthataṁ kātāpento . . . ||15||

elakalomāni paṭiggahetvā tiyojanam atikkāmento dve āp.
āp.; paṭhamam̄ pādām tiyojanam atikkāmeti, āp. dukkaṭassa;
dutiyam̄ pādām atikkāmeti, niss. pācittiyam̄. ||16||

aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā elakalomāni dhovāpento . . . (see
§ 4). ||17||

rūpiyam̄ paṭigaṇhanto dve āp. āp.; gaṇhāti payoge dukka-
ṭam; gahite niss. pācittiyam̄. ||18||

nānappakārakaṁ rūpiyasam̄vohāram samāpajjanto dve āp.
āp.; samāpajjati payoge dukkaṭam, samāpanne niss. pācittiyam̄. ||19||

nānappakārakaṁ kayavikkayam̄ samāpajjanto . . . (see
§ 19). ||20||

kosiyavaggo dutiyo.

atirekapattam dasāhaṁ atikkāmento ekan̄ āp. āp. nissaggi-
yam pācittiyam̄. ||21||

ūnapañcabandhanena pattena aññam navam pattam cetā-
pento dve āp. āp.; cetāpeti payoge dukkaṭam; cetāpite niss. pācittiyam̄. ||22||

bhesajjāni paṭiggahetvā sattāhaṁ atikkāmento ekan̄
. . . ||23||

atirekamāse sese gimhāne vassikasāṭikacīvaraṁ pariyesanto
dve āp. āp.; pariyesati pay. dukk.; pariyyiṭhe niss. pācittiyam̄. ||24||

bhikkhusa sāmaṁ cīvaraṁ datvā kupito anattamano
acehindanto dve āp. āp.; acehindati pay. dukk.; acchinne
niss. pācittiyam̄. ||25||

sāmaṁ suttam viññāpetvā tantavāyehi cīvaraṁ vāyāpento
dve āp. āp.; vāyāpeti pay. dukk.; vāyāpīte niss. pācittiyam̄. ||26||

pubbe appavārito aññātakassa gahapatikassa tantavāye
upasampkamitvā cīvare vikappam̄ āpajjanto dve āp. āp.;
vikappam̄ āpajjati payoge dukkaṭam; vikappam̄ āpanne niss. pācittiyam̄. ||27||

acekkacivaram paṭiggahetvā cīvarakālasamayaṁ atikkā-
mento ekam . . . ||28||

tiṇṇam cīvarānam aññataram cīvaraṁ antaraghare nikkhi-
pitvā atirekachārattam vippavasanto ekam . . . ||29||

jānam samghikam labham pariṇataṁ attano pariṇāmento
dve āp. āp.; pariṇāmeti pay. dukk.; pariṇāmite niss. pācitti-
yam. ||30||

pattavaggo tatiyo. tiṇsa nissaggiyā pācittiyā niṭṭhitā.

sampajānamusāvādaṁ bhāsanto kati āpattiyo āpajjati.
saṁpjānamusāvādaṁ bhāsanto pañca āp. āp.; pāpiccho
icchāpakato asantaṁ abhūtaṁ uttarimanussadhammaṁ ulla-
pati, āp. pārājikassa; bhikkhuṇ amulakena pārājikena
dhammena anuddhamseti, āp. saṁghādisesassa; yo te vihāre
vasati so bhikkhu arahā 'ti bhaṇati paṭivijānantassa āp.
thullaccayassa, na paṭivijānantassa āp. dukkaṭassa; sampajā-
namusāvāde pācittiyam. sampajānamusāvādaṁ bhāsanto
imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. ||1||

omasanto dve āpattiyo āpajjati; upasampannaṁ omasati,
āp. pācittiyassa; anupasampannaṁ omasati, āp. dukkaṭassa. ||2||

pesuññam upasampharanto dve āp. āp.; upasampannassa
pesuññam upasampharati, āp. pāc.; anupasampannassa pe-
suññam upasampharati, āp. dukkaṭassa. ||3||

anupasampannaṁ padaso dhammaṁ vācento dve āp. āp.;
vāceti payoge dukkaṭam, pade pade āpatti pācittiyassa. ||4||

anupasampannena uttaridvirattatirattam sahaseyyam kapp-
ento dve āp. āp.; nipajjati pay. dukk.; nipanne āp. pācitti-
yassa. ||5||

mātugāmena sahaseyyam kappento . . . (see § 5). ||6||

mātugāmassa uttarichappañca vācāhi dhammam desento dve
āp. āp.; deseti payogedukkaṭam; pade pade āp. pācittiyassa. ||7||

anupasampannassa uttarimanussadhammaṁ bhūtam āro-
cento dve āp. āp.; āroceti pay. dukk.; ārocite āp. pācitti-
yassa. ||8||

bhikkhussa dutthullam āpattim anupasampannassa āro-
cento dve āp. āp.; āroceti . . . (see § 8). ||9||

pathavim khaṇanto dve āp. āp.; khaṇati pay. dukk.;
pahāre pahāre āpatti pācittiyassa. ||10||

musāvādavaggo paṭhamo.

bhûtagâmam pâtentô dve âp. âp.; pâteti pay. dukk.; pahâre pahâre âp. pâcittiyassa. ||11||

aññena aññam pañcaranto dve âp. âp.; anâropite aññavâdake aññena aññam pañcarati âp. dukk.; âropite aññavâdake aññena aññam pañcarati âp. pâcittiyassa. ||12||

bhikkhuñ ujjhâpento dve âp. âp.; ujjhâpeti payoge dukkañam; ujjhâpîte âp. pâcittiyassa. ||13||

samghikam mañcam vâ pîtham vâ bhisim vâ kocchañ vâ ajjhokâse santharitvâ anuddharitvâ anâpucchâ pakkamanto dve âp. âp.; pañhamam pâdam leñdupâtam atikkâmeti, âp. dukkañassa; dutiyam pâdam atikkâmeti, âp. pâcittiyassa. ||14||

samghike vihâre seyyam santharitvâ anuddharitvâ anâpucchâ pakkamanto dve âp. âp.; pañhamam pâdam parikkhepam atikkâmeti, âp. dukkañassa; dutiyam pâdam atikkâmeti, âp. pâcittiyassa. ||15||

samghike vihâre jânam pubbupagatañ bhikkhum anupakhajja seyyam kappento dve âp. âp.; nipajjati pay. dukk.; nipañne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||16||

bhikkhum kupito anattamano samghikâ vihârâ nikkad-dhanto dve âp. âp.; nikkadâhati pay. dukk.; nikkadâhite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||17||

samghike vihâre uparivehâsakuñiyâ âhaccapâdakam mañcam vâ pîtham vâ abhinisidanto dve âp. âp.; abhinisidati pay. dukk.; abhinisinne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||18||

dvittipariyâye adhiñthahitvâ taduttarim adhiñthahanto dve âp. âp.; adhiñtheti pay. dukk.; adhiñthite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||19||

jânam sappâñakam udakam tiñam vâ mattikam vâ siñcanto dve âp. âp.; siñcati pay. dukk.; siñcite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||20||

bhûtagâmavañgo dutiyo.

asammato bhikkhuniyo ovadanto dve âp. âp.; ovadati pay. dukk.; ovadite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||21||

atthañgate suriye bhikkhuniyo ovadanto... (see § 21). ||22||

bhikkhuniñpassayam upasamñkamityâ bhikkhuniyo ovadanto... ||23||

âmisahetu bhikkhû bhikkhuniyo ovadantîti bhañanto dve âp. âp.; bhañati pay. dukk.; bhañite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||24||

aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram dento dve âp. âp.; deti pay. dukk.; dinne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||25||

aññātikâya bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram sibbento dve âp. âp.; sibbeti pay. dukk.; ârâpathe ârâpathe âp. pâcittiyassa. ||26||

bhikkhuniyâ saddhiñ samvidhâya ekaddhânamaggam paṭipajjanto dve âp. âp.; paṭipajjati pay. dukk.; paṭipanne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||27||

bhikkhuniyâ saddhiñ samvidhâya ekam nâvam abhirûhanto dve âp. âp.; abhirûhati pay. dukk.; abhirûlhe âp. pâcittiyassa. ||28||

jânam bhikkhunîparipâcitat piṇḍapâtam bhuñjanto dve âp. âp.; bhuñjissâmîti paṭigañhâti, âp. dukkaṭassa; ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp. pâcittiyassa. ||29||

bhikkhuniyâ saddhiñ eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappento dve âp. âp.; nisidati pay. dukk.; nisinne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||30||

ovâdavaggo tatiyo.

taduttarim âvasathapiñḍam bhuñjanto dve âp. âp.; bhuñjissâmîti . . . (see § 29). ||31||

gañabhojanam bhuñjanto dve âp. âp.; bhuñjissâmîti . . . ||32||
paramparabhojanam bhuñjanto dve âp. âp.; bhuñjissâmîti . . . ||33||

dvittipattapûre pûve paṭiggahetvâ taduttarim paṭigañhanto dve âp. âp.; gañhâti payoge dukk., gahite âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||34||

bhuttâvî pavârito anatirittam khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ bhuñjanto dve âp. âp., bhuñjissâmîti . . . (see § 29). ||35||

bhikkhum bhuttâviñ pavâritam anatirittena khâdaniyena vâ bhojaniyena vâ abhihatṭum pavârento dve âp. âp., tassa vacanena khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti paṭigañhâti, âpatti dukkaṭassa, bhojanapariyosâne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||36||

vikâle khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ bhuñjanto dve âp. âp., bhuñjissâmîti . . . (see § 29). ||37||

sannidhikârakam khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ bhuñjanto dve âp. âp., bhuñjissâmîti . . . ||38||

panîtabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjanto dve âp. âp., bhuñjissâmîti . . . ||39||

adinnam mukhadvâram âhâram âharanto dve âp. âp., bhuñjissâmîti . . . ||40||

bhojanavaggo catuttho.

acelakassa vâ paribbâjakassa vâ paribbâjikâya vâ sahatthâ

khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ dento dve âp. âp., deti payoge dukkaṭam, dinne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||41||

bhikkhum eh' âvuso gâmam vâ nigamam vâ piṇḍâya pavis-sâmâ 'ti tassa dâpetvâ vâ adâpetvâ vâ uyyojento dve âp. âp., uyyojeti payoge dukkaṭam, uyyojite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||42||

sabhojane kule anupakhajja nisajjam kappento dve âp. âp., nisidati pay. dukk., nisinne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||43||

mâtugâmena saddhim raho paṭiechanne âsane nisajjam kappento dve âp. âp., nisidati . . . (see § 43). ||44||

mâtugâmena saddhim eko ekâya raho nisajjam kappento dve âp. âp., nisidati . . . ||45||

nimantito sabhatto samâno purebhattam pacchâbhattam santam bhikkhum anâpuccchâ kulesu cârittam apajjanto dve âp. âp., paṭhamam pâdam ummâram atikkâmeti, âp. dukkaṭassa, dutiyam pâdam atikkâmeti, âp. pâcittiyassa. ||46||

taduttarim bhesajjam viññâpento dve âp. âp., viññâpeti payoge dukkaṭam, viññâpite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||47||

uyyuttam senam dassanâya gacchanto dve âp. âp., gacchatî âp. dukkaṭassa, yattha thito passati âp. pâcittiyassa. ||48||

atirekatirattam senâya vasanto dve âp. âp., vasati pay. dukk., vasite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||49||

uyyodhikam gacchanto dve âp. âp., gacchatî âp. dukkaṭassa, yattha thito passati âp. pâcittiyassa. ||50||

acelakavaggo pañcamo.

majjam pivanto dve âp. âp., pivissâmîti paṭigañhâti âp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp. pâcittiyassa. ||51||

bhikkhum aṅgulipatodakena hâsento dve âp. âp., hâseti pay. dukk., hâsite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||52||

udake kîlanto dve âp. âp., hetthâgophphake udake kîlati âp. dukkaṭassa, uparigophphake udake kîlati âp. pâcittiyassa. ||53||

anâdariyam karonto dve âp. âp., karoti pay. dukk., kate âp. pâcittiyassa. ||54||

bhikkhum bhimṣâpento dve âp. âp., bhimṣâpeti pay. dukk., bhimṣâpîte âp. pâcittiyassa. ||55||

jotim samâdahitvâ visibbento dve âp. âp., samâdahati pay. dukk., samâdahite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||56||

oren' addhamâsamî nhâyanto dve âp. âp., nhâyati pay. dukk., nhânapariyosâne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||57||

anādiyitvā tiṇṇam dubbaṇṇakaraṇānam aññataram dubbaṇṇakaraṇānam navam cīvaraṇ paribhuñjanto dve āp. āp., pari-bhuñjati pay. dukk., paribhutte āp. pācittiyassa. ||58||

bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā sikkhamānāya vā sāmañerassā vā sāmañeriyā vā sāmañi cīvaraṇ vikappetvā apaccud-dhārakam paribhuñjanto dve āp. āp., paribhuñjati pay. dukk., paribhutte āp. pācittiyassa. ||59||

bhikkhussa pattam vā cīvaraṇ vā nisidanaṇ vā sūcigharam vā kāyabandhanām vā apanidhento dve āp. āp., apanidheti pay. dukk., apanidhite āp. pācittiyassa. ||60||

surāmerayavaggo chaṭṭho.

sañcicea pāṇam jīvitā voropento kati āpattiyo āpajjati. sañcicea . . . voropento catasso āpattiyo āpajjati. anodissa opātam khaṇati yo koci papatitvā marissatīti āp. dukkaṭassa, manusso tasmiṇ papatitvā marati āp. pārājikassa, yakkho vā peto vā tiracchānagatamanussaviggaho vā tasmiṇ papatitvā marati āpatti thullaceayassa, tiracchānagato tasmiṇ papatitvā marati āpatti pācittiyassa. sañcicea pāṇam jīvitā voropento imā catasso āp. āpajjati. ||61||

jānam sappāṇakam udakam paribhuñjanto dve āp. āp., paribhuñjati pay. dukk., paribhutte āp. pācittiyassa. ||62||

jānam yathādhammaṇ nihatādhikaraṇam punakammāya ukkoṭento dve āp. āp., ukkoṭeti pay. dukk., ukkoṭite āp. pācittiyassa. ||63||

bhikkhussa jānam duṭṭhullam āpattim paṭicchādento ekam āpattim āpajjati pācittiyam. ||64||

jānam ûnavisatīvassam puggalam upasampādento dve āp. āp., upasampādeti pay. dukk., upasampādite āp. pācittiyassa. ||65||

jānam theyyasatthena saddhiṇ samvidhāya ekaddhānamaggam patipajjanto dve āp. āp., patipajjati pay. dukk., patipanne āp. pācittiyassa. ||66||

mātugāmena saddhiṇ samvidhāya . . . (see § 66). ||67||

pāpikāya ditṭhiyā yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanto dve āp. āp., ñattiyā dukkaṭam, kammapācāpariyo-sāne āp. pācittiyassa. ||68||

jānam tathāvādinā bhikkhunā akaṭānudhammena tam ditṭhiṇ appaṭinissatṭhenā saddhiṇ sambhuñjanto dve āp. āp., sambhuñjati pay. dukk., sambhutte āp. pācittiyassa. ||69||

jânam tathâ násitam samañuddesam upalâpento dve âp. âp., upalâpeti pay. dukk., upalâpîte âp. pâcittiyassa. ||70||
sappânakavaggo sattamo.

bhikkhûhi sahadhammikam vuccamâno na tâvâham âvuso etasmim sikkhâpade sikkhissâmi yâva na añnam bhikkhum byattam vinayadharan paripucchâmîti bhañanto dve âp. âp., bhañati pay. dukk., bhañite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||71||

vinayam vivanñento dve âp. âp., vivanñeti pay. dukk., vivanñite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||72||

mohento dve âp. âp., anâropite mohe moheti âp. dukka-tassa, âropite mohe moheti, âp. pâcittiyassa. ||73||

bhikkhussa kupito anattamano pahâram dento dve âp. âp., paharati pay. dukk., pahañe âp. pâcittiyassa. ||74||

bhikkhussa kupito anattamano talasattikam uggiranto dve âp. âp., uggirati pay. dukk., uggirite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||75||

bhikkhum amûlakena samghâdisesena anuddhamseto dve âp. âp., anuddhamseti pay. dukk., anuddhamsite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||76||

bhikkhussa sañcicca kukkuccam upadahanto dve âp. âp., upadahati pay. dukk., upadahite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||77||

bhikkhûnam bhañanajâtânam kalahajâtânam vivâdâ-pannânam upassutim tiñthanto dve âp. âp., sossâmîti gacchati âp. dukkañtassa, yattha ñhito sunâti âp. pâcittiyassa. ||78||

dhammikânam kammânam chandam datvâ pacchâ khîyadhammam âpajjantato dvc âp. âp., khîyati pay. dukk., khîyite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||79||

samghe vinicchayakathâya vattamânâya chandam adatvâ utthâyâsanâ pakkamanto dve âp. âp., parisâya hatthapâsam vijahantassa âp. dukkañtassa, vijahite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||80||

samaggena samghena cîvaram datvâ pacchâ khîyadhammam âpajjantato dve âp. âp., khîyati . . . (see § 79). ||81||

jânam samghikam lâbhâm pariñatam puggalassa pariñamento dve âp. âp., pariñâmeti pay. dukk., pariñâmite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||82||

sahadhammikavaggo atñhamo.

pubbe appañisamvidito rañño antepuram pavisanto dve âp. âp., pañhamam pâdam ummâram atikkâmeti âp. dukkañtassa, dutiyam pâdam atikkâmeti âp. pâcittiyassa. ||83||

ratanam uggañhanto dve âp. âp., gañhâti pay. dukk., gahite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||84||

santam bhikkhum anâpucchâ vikâle gâmam pavisanto dve âp. âp., pañhamam pâdam parikkhepam atikkâmeti âp. dukka-tassa, dutiyam pâdam atikkâmeti âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||85||

atthimayam vâ dantamayam vâ visânamayam vâ sâcigharam kârâpento dve âp. âp., kârâpeti pay. dukk., kârâpîte âp. pâcittiyassa. ||86||

pamâñâtikkantam mañcam vâ pîtham vâ kârâpento dve âp. âp., kârâpeti pay. dukk., kârâpîte âp. pâcittiyassa. ||87||

mañcam vâ pîtham vâ tûlonaddham kârâpento dve âp. âp., kârâpeti . . . (see § 87). ||88||

pamâñâtikkantam nisidnam kârâpento dve âp. âp., kârâpeti . . . ||89||

pamâñâtikkantam kañdupañcchâdim kârâpento dve âp. âp., kârâpeti . . . ||90||

pamâñâtikkantam vassikasâtikam kârâpento dve âp. âp., kârâpeti . . . ||91||

sugatacîvarappamânam cîvarañ kârâpento kati âpattiyo âpajjati. sugatacîvarappamânam cîvarañ kârâpento dve âp. âp., kârâpeti pay. dukk., kârâpîte âp. pâcittiyassa. sugatacîvarappa-mânam cîvarañ kârâpento imâ dve âpattiyo âpajjati. ||92||

râjavaggo navamo. khuddakam niñhitam.

aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ antaragharam paviñthâya hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ pañiggahetvâ bhuñ-janto kati âpattiyo âpajjati. aññâtikâya . . . bhuñjanto dve âpattiyo âpajjati, bhuñjissâmîti pañiganhâti âp. dukka-tassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp. pâñidesaniyassa. aññâtikâya . . . bhuñjanto imâ dve âpattiyo âpajjati. ||1||

bhikkhuniyâ vosâsantiyâ na nivâretvâ bhuñjanto dve âp. âp., bhuñjissâmîti . . . (see § 1). ||2||

sekhasammatesu kulesu khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ pañiggahetvâ bhuñjanto dve âp. âp., bhuñjissâmîti . . . ||3||

âraññakesu senâsanesu pubbe appañsamviditam khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ ajjhârâme sahatthâ pañiggahetvâ bhuñjanto kati âp. âpajjati. âraññakesu . . . bhuñjanto dve âpattiyo

āpajjati, bhuñjissāmītī . . . ; āraññakesu . . . bhuñjanto imā
dve āp. āpajjati. ||4||

cattāro pātiñdesaniyā niññhitā.

anādariyam pañicca purato vā pacchato vā olambento nivā-
sento kati āp. āpajjati. anādariyam . . . nivāsento ekam
āpattim āpajjati dukkaṭam. anādariyam . . . nivāsento
imam ekam āpattim āpajjati. ||1||

anādariyam pañicca purato vā pacchato vā olambento pāru-
panto ekam āp. āp. dukkaṭam. ||2||

anād. pañ. kāyam vivaritvā antaraghare gacchanto (. . . ni-
sīdanto) ekam . . . ||3. 4||

anād. pañ. hatham vā pādam vā kīlāpento antaraghare
gacchanto (. . . nisīdanto) ekam . . . ||5. 6||

anād. pañ. tahañ tahañ olokento antaraghare gacchanto
(. . . nisīdanto) ekam . . . ||7. 8||

anād. pañ. ukhittakāya antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisī-
danto) ekam . . . ||9. 10||

parimaññalavaggo pañhamo.

anād. pañ. ujjhaggikāya antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisī-
danto) ekam . . . ||11. 12||

anād. pañ. uccāsaddam mahāsaddam karonto antaraghare
gacchanto (. . . nisīdanto) ekam . . . ||13. 14||

anād. pañ. kāyappacālakam antaraghare gacchanto (. . . ni-
sīdanto) ekam . . . ||15. 16||

anād. pañ. bāhuppacālakam antaraghare gacchanto (. . . ni-
sīdanto) ekam . . . ||17. 18||

anād. pañ. sisappacālakam antaraghare gacchanto (. . . ni-
sīdanto) ekam . . . ||19. 20||

ujjhaggikavaggo dutiyo.

anād. pat. khambhakato antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisī-
danto) ekam . . . ||21. 22||

anād. pañ. ogunñthito antaraghare gacchanto (. . . nisī-
danto) ekam . . . ||23. 24||

anād. pañ. ukkeñikāya antaraghare gacchanto ekam . . . ||25||

anād. pañ. pallathikkāya antaraghare nisīdanto ekam . . . ||26||

anād. pañ. asakkaceam piññapātañ pañigāñhanto ekam
. . . ||27||

anâd. paṭ. taham taham olokento piṇḍapâtam paṭigaṇhanto ekam . . . ||28||

anâd. paṭ. sūpañ ñeva bahum paṭigaṇhanto ekam . . . ||29||

anâd. paṭ. thūpikatam piṇḍapâtam paṭigaṇhanto ekam . . . ||30||

khambhakatavaggo tatiyo.

anâd. paṭ. asakkaccaṁ (. . . taham taham olokento . . . taham taham omasitvâ) piṇḍapâtam bhuñjanto ekam . . . ||31–33||

anâd. paṭ. sūpañ ñeva bahum bhuñjanto ekam . . . ||34||

anâd. paṭ. thūpikato omadditvâ piṇḍapâtam bhuñjanto ekam . . . ||35||

anâd. paṭ. sūpam vâ byañjanam vâ odanena paṭicchâdento ekam . . . ||36||

anâd. paṭ. sūpam vâ odanam vâ agilâno attano attâhâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjanto ekam . . . ||37||

anâd. paṭ. ujjhânasaññî paresam pattam olokento ekam . . . ||38||

anâd. paṭ. mahantam kabaṭam karonto ekam . . . ||39||

anâd. paṭ. digham âlopam karonto ekam . . . ||40||

piṇḍapâtavaggo catuttho.

anâd. paṭ. anâhaṭe kabale mukhadvâraṇ vivaranto ekam . . . ||41||

anâd. paṭ. bhuñjamâno sabbam hattham mukhe pakkhi-panto ekam . . . ||42||

anâd. paṭ. sakabalena mukhena byâharanto ekam . . . ||43||

anâd. paṭ. piṇḍukkhepakam bhuñjanto ekam . . . ||44||

anâd. paṭ. kabalâvacchedakam (. . . avagaṇḍakârakam . . . hatthaniddhunakam . . . sitthâvakârakam . . . jivhâ-nicchârakam . . . capucapukârakam) bhuñjanto ekam . . . ||45–50||

kabaṭavaggo pañcamo.

anâd. paṭ. surusurukârakam (. . . hatthanillehakam . . . pattanillehakam . . . : otṭhanillehakam) bhuñjanto ekam . . . ||51–54||

anâd. paṭ. sâmisena hatthena pâniyathâlakam paṭigaṇhanto ekam . . . ||55||

anâd. paṭ. sasitthakam̄ pattadhovanam̄ antaraghare chadento ekam̄ . . . ||56||

anâd. paṭ. chattapâṇissa (. . . dandapâṇissa . . . satthapâṇissa . . . âvudhapâṇissa) dhammam̄ desento ekam̄ . . . ||57-60||
surusuruvaggo chattho.

anâd. paṭ. pâdukârûlhassa (. . . upâhanârûlhassa . . . yânagatassa . . . sayanagatassa . . . pallatthikâya nisinnassa . . . veṭhitasisassa . . . oguṇhitasisassa . . . chamâya nisîditvâ âsane nisinnassa . . . nîce âsane nisîditvâ uccâsane nisinnassa . . . thito nisinnassa . . . pacchato gacchanto purato gacchantassa . . . uppathena gacchanto pathena gacchantassa) dhammam̄ desento ekam̄ . . . ||61-72||

anâd. paṭ. thito uccâram̄ vâ passâvam̄ vâ karonto ekam̄ . . . ||73||

anâd. paṭ. harite uccâram̄ vâ passâvam̄ vâ kheṭam̄ vâ karonto ekam̄ . . . ||74||

anâd. paṭ. udake uccâram̄ vâ passâvam̄ vâ kheṭam̄ vâ karonto kati âpattiyo âpajjati. anâd. paṭ. udake . . . karonto ekam̄ âpattim̄ âpajjati dukkaṭam̄. anâd. paṭ. udake . . . karonto imam̄ ekam̄ âpattim̄ âpajjati. ||75||

pâdukavaggo sattam̄. sekhiyâ niṭhitâ. katâpattivâram̄ niṭhitam̄ dutiyam̄. ||2||

methunam̄ dhammam̄ paṭisevantassa âpattiyo catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ kati vipattiyo bhajanti. methunam̄ . . . âpattiyo catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim̄ siyâ âcâravipattim̄. — la —

anâdariyam̄ paṭicca udake uccâram̄ vâ passâvam̄ vâ kheṭam̄ vâ karontassa âpatti catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ kati vipattiyo bhajati. anâdariyam̄ . . . karontassa âpatti catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ ekam̄ vipattim̄ bhajati âcâravipattim̄.

vipattivâram̄ niṭhitam̄ tatiyam̄. ||3||

methunam̄ dhammam̄ paṭisevantassa âpattiyo sattannam̄ âpattikkhandhânam̄ katîhi âpattikkhandehi saṃgahitâ. methunam̄ . . . âpattikkhandhânam̄ tihi âpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitâ siyâ pârâjikâpattikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena. — la —

anâdariyam paṭiceca udake . . . karontassa āpatti sattannam āpattikkhandhānam katîhi . . . ekena āpattikkandhena sañgahitâ dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena.

saṅgahitavâram niṭṭhitam catuttham. ||4||

methunam dhammam paṭisevantassa āpattiyo channam āpattisamuṭṭhânânam katîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti. methunam . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhanti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vâcato. —la—

anâdariyam paṭiceca udake . . . karontassa āpatti channam āpattisamuṭṭhânânam katîhi . . . ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato.

saṅuṭṭhânavâram niṭṭhitam pañcamam. ||5||

methunam dhammam paṭisevantassa āpattiyo catunnam adhikaraṇânam katamam adhikaraṇam. methunam . . . adhikaraṇânam āpattâdhikaraṇam. —la—

anâdariyam paṭiceca udake . . . karontassa āpatti catunnam adhikaraṇânam katamam adhikaraṇam. anâdariyam . . . adhikaraṇânam āpattâdhikaraṇam.

adhikaraṇavâram niṭṭhitam chaṭṭham. ||6||

methunam dhammam paṭisevantassa āpattiyo sattannam samathânam katîhi samathehi sammanti. methunam . . . samathânam tîhi samathehi sammanti siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiññâtakaraṇena ca siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca tiṇavatthârakena ca. —la—

anâdariyam paṭiceca udake . . . karontassa āpatti sattannam samathânam katîhi . . . samathânam tîhi samathehi sammanti siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiññâtakaraṇena ca siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca tiṇavatthârakena ca.

saṅmathavâram niṭṭhitam sattaman. ||7||

methunam dhammam paṭisevanto kati āpattiyo āpajjati. methunam dhammam paṭisevanto tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. akkhayite sarîre methunam dhammam paṭisevati, āpatti pârâjikassa. yebhuyyena khayite sarîre methunam dhammam paṭisevati, āpatti thullaccayassa. vattakate mukhe acchu-

pantam aṅgajātam paveseti, āpatti dukkaṭassa. methunam dhammam paṭisevanto imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati vipattiyo bhajanti, sattannam āpatti-kkhandhānam katīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā, channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam katīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, catunnam adhikaraṇānam katamam adhikaraṇam, sattannam samathānam katīhi samathehi sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīlavipattim siyā ācāravipattim, sattannam āpattikkhandhānam tīhi āpatti-kkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaceyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vācato, catunnam adhikaraṇānam āpattādhikaraṇam, sattannam samathānam tīhi samathehi sammanti siyā sammukhāvinayena ca paṭīññātakaraṇena ca, siyā sammukhāvinayena ca tiṇavatthārakena ca. — la —.

anādariyam paṭicca udake . . . karonto kati āpattiyo āpajjati. anādariyam . . . karonto ekaṁ āpattim āpajjati dukkaṭam. anādariyam . . . karonto imam ekaṁ āpattim āpajjati. sā āpatti catunnam vipattinam kati vipattiyo bhajati . . . (*as above; instead of samuṭṭhanti read samuṭṭhāti*) . . . katīhi samathehi sammati. sā āpatti catunnam vipattinam ekaṁ vipattim bhajati ācāravipattim, sattannam āpattikkhandhānam ekena āpattikkhandhena saṃgahitā dukkaṭāpattikkhaudhena, channam . . . (*as above*) . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca.

samuccayavāram niṭṭhitam atṭhamam. ||8||

ime atṭha vārā sajjhāyamaggena likhitā. tass' uddānam :

katthapaññatti, kati ca, vipatti, saṃgahena ca,
samuṭṭhānādhikaraṇā, samathā, samuccayena cā 'ti.]

yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammāsam-buddhena methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayā pārājikam kattha paññattam kam ārabba kismim vatthusmim — la — kenābhatan ti. yan tena bhagavatā . . . paṭisevanapaccayā

pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . (see chap. 1, Pârâj. 1.) . . . kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato — la — kenâbhatan ti paramparâbhataṁ :

Upâli Dâsako c' eva Sonako Siggavo tathâ
Moggaliputtañna pañcamâ ete Jambusirivhaye — la —
ete nâgâ mahâpaññâ vinayaññû maggakovidâ
vinayam dîpe pakâsesum piṭakam Tambapaññiyâ 'ti. ||1||

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . sammâsambuddhena adiunam
âdiyanapaccayâ pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti Râjagahe
paññattam . . . (see chap. 1) . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||2||

sañcicca manussaviggaham jîvitâ voropanapaccayâ pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||3||

asantam abhûtam uttarimanussadhammam ullapanapaccayâ
pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . ca
cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||4||

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . sammâsambuddhena upakam
mitvâ asuciñ mocanapaccayâ saṅghâdiseso kattha paññatto
kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . na vâcato
— la — kenâbhatan ti paramparâbhataṁ :

Upâli Dâsako . . . Tambapaññiyâ 'ti. ||1||

mâtugâmena saddhim kâyasamâsaggasamâpajjanapaccayâ
saṅghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . .
samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||2||

mâtugâmam dutthullâhi vâcâhi obhâsanapaccayâ saṅghâ-
diseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . ca cittato
ca samuṭṭhâti. ||3||

mâtugâmassa santike attakâmapâricariyâya vanam bhâ-
sanapaccayâ saṅghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ
paññatto . . . ||4||

sañcarittam samâpajjanapaccayâ saṅghâdiseso kattha pañ-
ñatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||5||

saññâcikâya kuṭin kârâpanapaccayâ saṅghâdiseso kattha

paññatto 'ti Âlaviyâ paññatto . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||6||

mahallakam vihâram kârâpanapaccayâ samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Kosambiyâ paññatto . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||7||

bhikkhum amûlakena pârâjikena dhammena anuddhamsanapaccayâ samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Râjagahe paññatto 'ti . . . tîhi samutthânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||8||

bhikkhum aññabhâgîyassa adhikaraṇassa kiñeidesam lesamattam upâdâya pârâjikena dhammena anuddhamsanapaceayâ samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Râjagahe paññatto . . . tîhi samutthânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||9||

samghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na ppaṭinissajjanapaccayâ samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Râjagahe paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||10||

bhedakânuvattakânam bhikkhûnam yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na ppaṭinissajjanapaceayâ samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Râjagahe paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||11||

dubbacassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na ppaṭinissajjanapaceayâ samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Kosambiyâ paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||12||

kuladûsakassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na ppaṭinissajjanapaccayâ samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvathhiyâ paññatto . . . ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||13||
— la —.

anâdariyam paṭiceca udake uccâram vâ passâvam vâ khelem vâ karaṇapaceayâ dukkaṭam kattha paññattan ti Sâvathhiyâ paññattam. kam ârabbhâ 'ti chabbaggiye bhikkhû ârabbhâ. kismim vatthusmîn ti chabbaggiyâ bhikkhû udake uccâram pi passâvam pi khelem pi akâmsu tasmin vatthusmîm. ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânâm ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. ||75||

katthapaññattivâram niṭṭhitam. ||9||

methunam dhammadam paṭisevanapaccayâ kati âpattiyo

âpajjati. methunam dhammam pâtisevanapaccayâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. akkhayite . . . (see chap. 2, Pârâj. 1) . . . âpatti dukkaṭassa; jatumatthake pâcittiyam. methunam dhammam pâtisevanapaccayâ imâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||1||

adinnam âdiyanapaccayâ . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . (see chap. 2, Pârâj. 2) . . . dukkaṭassa. adinnam âdiyanapaccayâ imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||2||

sañcicca manussaviggaham jîvitâ voropanapaccayâ . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . pârâjikassa. sañcicca man. j. voropanapaccayâ imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||3||

asantam abhûtam uttarimanussadhammam ullapanapaccayâ . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . dukkaṭassa. asantam . . . ullapanapaccayâ imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||4||

upakkamitvâ asucim mocanapaccayâ . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . ||1||

kâyasamsaggam samâpajjanapaccayâ . . . pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. avassutâ bhikkhunî avassutassa purisapuggalassa adhakkakam ubbhajânumanqalam gahaṇam sâdiyati, âpatti pârâjikassa. bhikkhu kâyena kâyam âmasati, âpatti samghâdisesassa. kâyena kâyapatibaddham âmasati, âpatti thullaccayassa. kâyapatibaddhena kâyapatibaddham âmasati, âpatti dukkaṭassa. aṅgulipatodake pâcittiyam. kâyasamsaggam samâpajjanapaccayâ imâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. ||2||

mâtugâmam duṭṭhullâhi vâcâhi obhâsanapaccayâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . (see chap. 2). ||3||

attakâmapâricariyâya vaṇṇam bhâsanapaccayâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . .

sañcarittam samâpajjanapaccayâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . (etc., see chap. 2. Instead of kârâpento, anuddhamento, paṭinissajjanto read kârâpanapaccayâ, anuddhamasanapaccayâ, paṭinissajjanapaccayâ). ||4-12||

kuladûsako bhikkhu yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanapaccayâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati, ñattiyâ dukkataṁ, dvîhi kammapâcâhi thullaccayâ, kammapâcâpariyosâne âpatti samghâdisesassa. ||13|| — la —

anâdariyam paṭicca udake uccâram vâ passâvam vâ khelem

vâ karaṇapaccayâ kati âpattiyo âpajjati. anâdariyam . . . karaṇapaccayâ ekam âpattim âpajjati dukkaṭam. anâdariyam . . . karaṇapaccayâ imam ekam âpattim âpajjati. ||75|| katâpattivâram niṭṭhitam dutiyam. ||10||

methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati vipattiyo bhajanti. methunam . . . vi-pattinam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim siyâ âcâravipattim. — la —

anâdariyam paṭicca udake . . . karaṇapaccayâ âpatti catunnam vipattinam kati vipattiyo bhajati. anâdariyam . . . vipattinam ekam vipattim bhajati âcâravipattim.

vipattivâram niṭṭhitam tatiyam. ||11||

methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayâ âpattiyo sattannam âpattikkhandhânam katîhi âpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitâ. methunam . . . âpattikkhandhânam catûhi âpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitâ siyâ pârâjikâpattikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayâ-pattikkhandhena siyâ pâcittiyâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkâtâpattikkhandhena. — la —.

anâdariyam paṭicca udake . . . karaṇapaccayâ âpatti . . . (*see chap. 4*) . . . dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena.

saṃgahitavâram niṭṭhitam catuttham. ||12||

methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayâ âpattiyo channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam . . . (*see chap. 5; instead of karontassa read karaṇapaccayâ*).

saṃuṭṭhânavâram niṭṭhitam pañcamam. ||13||

methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayâ âpattiyo catunnam adhikaraṇânam . . . (*see chap. 6*).

adhikaraṇavâram niṭṭhitam chattham. ||14||

methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayâ âpattiyo sattannam samathânam . . . (*see chap. 7*).

saṃmathavâram niṭṭhitam sattamam. ||15||

methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayâ kati âpattiyo âpajjati. methunam dhammam paṭisevanapaccayâ catasso

âpattiyo âpajjati ; akkhayite . . . (*see chap. 10*) . . . pâcittiyan̄. methunam̄ dhammam̄ pañsevanapaccayâ imâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam̄ . . . (*see chap. 8*) . . . katîhi samathehi sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim̄ siyâ âcâravipattim̄, sattannam̄ âpattikkhandhânam̄ catûhi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ siyâ pârâjikâpattikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayâpattikkhandhena siyâ pâcittiyanâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena, channam̄ âpattisamuṭṭhânânam̄ . . . (*chap. 8, down to the end of that chapter. Instead of karonto read karaṇapaccayâ.*) . . . tiṇavatthârakena câ 'ti. ||16||

samuccayavâram̄ niṭṭhitam̄ atṭhamam̄. atṭha paccayavârâ niṭṭhitâ.

Mahâvibhañge mahâbhede solasa mahâvârâ niṭṭhitâ.

II.

Yan tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā-sambuddhena bhikkhunīnam pañcamam pārājikam kattha paññattam . . . (see I. 1, Pārājika 1. *Instead of* pañcannam pātimokkhuddesānam *read* catunnam pātimokkhuddesānam) . . . kati atthavase paṭicca bhagavatā bhikkhunīnam pañcamam pārājikam paññattam, kā sikkhanti, kā sikkhitasikkhā, kattha ṭhitam, kā dhārenti, kassa vacanam, kenābhatau ti.

yan tena bhagavatā . . . bhikkhunīnam pañcamam pārājikam kattha paññattan ti Sāvatthiyā paññattam. kam ārabhbhā 'ti Sundarīnandam bhikkhuniṃ ārabbha. kismiṇ vatthusmin ti Sundarīnandā bhikkhunī avassutā avassutassa purisapuggalassa kāyasamsaggam sādiyi, tasmiṇ vatthusmī. atthi tattha paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññattitī ekā paññatti, anupaññatti anuppannapaññatti tasmiṇ n' atthi. sabbatthapaññatti padesapaññattitī sabbatthapaññatti. sādhāraṇapaññatti asādhāraṇapaññattitī asādhāraṇapaññatti. eka-topaññati ubhatopaññattitī eka-topaññatti. catunnam pātimokkhuddesānam . . . (see I. 1) . . . kati atthavase paṭicca bhagavatā bhikkhunīnam pañcamam pārājikam paññattam samghasutthutāya . . . (see I. 1. *Instead of* puggalānam and bhikkhūnam *read* bhikkhunīnam.) . . . vinayānuggahāya. kā sikkhantitī sekhā ca puthujjanakalyāṇikā ca sikkhanti. kā sikkhitasikkhā 'ti arahantā sikkhitasikkhā. kattha ṭitan ti sikkhākāmāsu ṭhitam. kā dhārentitī yāsam vattati tā dhārenti. kassa vacanan ti bhagavato vacanam arahato sammāsambuddhassa. kenābhatau ti paramparābhatau :

Upāli Dāsako c' eva . . .

vinayam dīpe pakâsesuṁ pitakam Tambapaññiyâ 'ti. ||1||
yan tena bhagavatâ . . . bhikkhunînam chaṭṭham pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti Sâvatthiyâ paññattam. kam ârabhbâ 'ti Thullanandam bhikkhuniṁ ârabba. kismim vatthusmin ti Thullanandâ bhikkhuni jânañ pârâjikam dhammam ajjhâpannam bhikkhuniṁ n' ev' attanâ paticodesi na gaṇassa ârocesi, tasmim vatthusmiṁ. ekâ paññatti. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam ekena samuṭṭhânenâ samuṭṭhâti kâyato ca vâcato ca eittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||2||

bhikkhunînam sattamam pârâjikam kattba paññattan ti Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhuniṁ ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhuni samaggena samghena ukhittam Ariṭṭham bhikkhum gaddhabâdhipubbam anuvatti . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânenâ samuṭṭhâti dhuranikkhepe. ||3||

bhikkhunînam aṭṭhamam pârâjikam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo ârabba . . . chabbaggyâ bhikkhuniyo aṭṭhamam vatthum paripûresuṁ . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samuṭṭhânenâ samuṭṭhâti dhuranikkhepe. ||4||

aṭṭha pârâjikâ niṭṭhitâ. tass' uddânam :

methun'-âdinnâdânañ ca, manussaviggah,' uttari
kâyasamsaggam, châdeti, ukhittâ, aṭṭhavatthukâ
paññâpesi mahâvîro chejjavatthu asamsayâ 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . ussayavâdikâya bhikkhuniyâ aṭṭam karontiyâ samghâdiseso kattha paññatto kam ârabba kismim vatthusmin ti — la — kenâbhatan ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . ussayavâdikâya bhikkhuniyâ aṭṭam karontiyâ samghâdiseso kattha paññatto 'ti Sâvatthiyâ paññatto. kam ârabhbâ 'ti Thullanandam bhikkhuniṁ ârabba. kismim vatthusmin ti Thullanandâ bhikkhuni ussayavâdikâ vihari tasmim vatthusmiṁ. atthi tatha . . . (see II. 1, Pârâj. 1. *Instead of* dutiyena uddeṣena, pârâjikâ-pattikkhandho *read* tatiyena uddeṣena, samghâdisâpattikkhandho.) . . . samuṭṭhâtiti dvîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca

vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti — pa — kenâbhatan ti paramparâbhataṁ :

Upâli Dâsako c' eva . . .

vinayam dîpe pakâsesum pitakam Tambapaññiyâ 'ti. ||1||

corim vuṭṭhapentiyâ samghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî corim vuṭṭhâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi samutthânehi samutthâti, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutthâti. ||2||

ekâya gâmantaram gacchantiyâ samghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ârabba . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunî ekâ gâmantaram gacchi . . . ekâ paññatti tisso anupaññattiyo . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapârâjike. ||3||

samaggena samghena ukkhittam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthu sâsanena anapaloketvâ kârakasamgham anaññâya gaṇassa chandam osârentiyâ samghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî samaggena samghena ukkhittam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthu sâsanena anapaloketvâ kârakasamgham anaññâya gaṇassa chandam osâresi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||4||

avassutâya bhikkhuniyâ avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ paṭigga-hetvâ bhuñjantiyâ samghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . Sundarînandam bhikkhunim ârabba . . . Sundarînandâ bhikkhunî avassutâ avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato âmisam paṭiggahehi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapârâjike. ||5||

kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vâ anavassuto vâ yato tvam anavassutâ, iṅgh' ayye yan te eso purisapuggalo deti khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ tam tvam sabatthâ paṭiggahetvâ khâda vâ bhuñja vâ 'ti uyyojentiyâ samghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . aññataram bhikkhunim ârabba . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunî kin te ayye . . . bhuñja vâ 'ti uyyojesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samutthânehi samutthâti. ||6||

kupitâya bhikkhuniyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na

pañinissajjantiyâ samghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto Cañdakâlim bhikkhunîm ârabbha . . . Cañdakâlî bhikkhunî kupidâ anattamanâ evam avaca : buddham paccâcikkhâmi dhammam paccâcikkhâmi samgham paccâcikkhâmi sikkham paccâcikkhâmîti . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena samutthânena samutthâti dhuranikkhepe. ||7||

kismiñcid eva adhikarañe paccâkatâya bhikkhuniyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na pañinissajjantiyâ samghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . Cañdakâlim bhikkhunîm ârabbha . . . Cañdakâlî bhikkhunî kismiñcid eva adhikarañe paccâkatâ kupidâ anattamanâ evam avaca : chandagâmîniyo ca bhikkhuniyo dosagâmîniyo ca bhikkhuniyo mohagâmîniyo ca bhikkhuniyo bhayagâmîniyo ca bhikkhuniyo 'ti . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||8||

samsatthânam bhikkhunînam yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na pañinissajjantinam samghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo samsatthâ viharimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||9||

samsatthâ 'va ayye tumhe viharatha mâ tumhe nânâ viharithâ 'ti uyyojentiyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na pañinissajjantiyâ samghâdiseso . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññatto . . . Thullanandañ bhikkhunîm ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî samsatthâ 'va ayye . . . 'ti uyyojesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||10||

dasa samghâdisesâ niñthitâ. tass' uddânam :

ussaya-corî, gâmantam, ukkhittam, khâdanena ca,
kin te, kupidâ, kismiñci, samsatth', aññaya te dasâ 'ti.|

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . pattasannicayam karontiyâ nissaggiyam pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo pattasannicayam akâmsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. kañhinake. ||1||

akâlaçivaram kâlaçivaran ti adhiññahitvâ bhâjapentiyâ nissaggiyam pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandañ bhikkhunîm ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhi-

kkhunī akālacīvaraṇī kālacivaraṇī ti adhiṭṭhahitvā bhājāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||2||

bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ cīvaraṇī parivattetvā acchindantiyā nissaggiyam pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandām bhikkhuniyā saddhiṃ cīvaraṇī parivattetvā acchindi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||3||

aññam viññāpetvā aññam viññāpentiyā nissaggiyam pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandām bhikkhuniyā aññam viññāpetvā aññam viññāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||4||

aññam cetāpetvā aññam cetāpentiyā . . . (see § 4. *Instead of viññā read cetā.*) ||5||

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghikena aññam cetāpentiyā nissaggiyam pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo aññadatthikena . . . aññam cetāpesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||6||

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena saṃghikena saññācikena aññam cetāpentiyā . . . ||7||

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena mahājanikena aññam cetāpentiyā . . . ||8||

aññadatthikena parikkhārena anuddisikena mahājanikena saññācikena aññam cetāpentiyā . . . ||9||

aññadatthikena parikkhārena aññuddisikena puggalikena saññācikena aññam cetāpentiyā nissaggiyam pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandām bhikkhuniyā ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī aññadatthikena . . . aññam cetāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||10||

atirekacatukkamīsaparamam garupāpuraṇam cetāpentiyā nissaggiyam pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandām bhikkhuniyā ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī rājānam kambalam viññāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||11||

atirekaaddhateyyakamīsaparamam lahupāpuraṇam cetā-

pentiyā nissaggyam pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhuniṁ ārabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî râjânam khomam viññâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||12||

dvâdasâ nissaggyâ pâcittiyan niṭṭhitâ. tass' uddânam :

pattam, akâlakâlañ ca, parivatte ca, viññâpe,
cetâpetvâ, aññadatthi saṅghikañ ca, mahâjani,
saññâcikâ, puggalikâ, catukkams', addhateyyakâ 'ti.

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . lasuṇam khâdantiyâ pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhuniṁ ārabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî na mattam jânitvâ lasuṇam harâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. eļakalomake. ||1||

sambâdhe lomam saṃharâpentiyâ pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo sambâdhe lomam saṃharâ-pesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . catûhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||2||

talaghâtake pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . dve bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . . dve bhikkhuniyo talaghâtakam akamsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapârâjike. ||3||

jatumatṭhake pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhuniṁ ārabbha . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunî jatumatṭhakam âdiyi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapârâjike. ||4||

atirekadvañgulapabbaparamam udakasuddhikam âdiyantiyâ pâcittiyan . . . Sakkesu paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhuniṁ ārabbha . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunî atigambhîram udakasuddhikam âdiyi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapârâjike. ||5||

bhikkhussa bhuñjantassa pâniyena vâ vidhûpanena vâ upatiṭṭhantiyâ pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhuniṁ ārabbha . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunî bhikkhussa bhuñjantassa pâniyena ca vidhûpanena ca upatiṭṭhi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. eļakalomake. ||6||

āmakadhaññam viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo āmakadhaññam viññāpetvā bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||7||

uccāram vā passāvam vā samkāram vā vighāsam vā tirokuḍde chaddentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññatarām bhikkhuniṃ ārabbha . . . aññatarā bhikkhunī uccāram pi passāvam pi samkāram pi vighāsam pi tirokuḍde chaddesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||8||

uccāram vā passāvam vā samkāram vā vighāsam vā harite chaddentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo uccāram pi . . . vighāsam pi harite chaddesum . . . ekā paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||9||

naccam vā gītam vā vāditam vā dassanāya gacchantiyā pācittiyam . . . Rājagahe paññattam . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo naccam pi gītam pi vāditam pi dassanāya agamamsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. elakalomake. ||10||

lasuṇavaggo paṭhamo.

rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekāya santiṭṭhantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññatarām bhikkhuniṃ ārabbha . . . aññatarā bhikkhunī rattandhakāre appadīpe purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santiṭṭhi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. theyyasatthake. ||11||

paṭicchanne okāse purisena saddhiṃ . . . (see § 11. Instead of rattandhakāre appadīpe read paṭicchanne okāse.) ||12||

ajjhokāse purisena saddhiṃ . . . ||13||

rathiyā vā byūhe vā siṅghāṭake vā purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekāya santiṭṭhantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhuniṃ ārabbha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhunī rathiyāpi byūhe pi siṅghāṭake pi purisena saddhiṃ eken' ekā santiṭṭhi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. theyyasatthake. ||14||

purebhattam kulāni upasamkamitvā āsane nisiditvā sāmike anāpucchā pakkamantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā pañ-

iiattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim árabbha . . . aññatarà bhikkhunî purebhattam . . . anâpucchâ pakkâmi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. kañhinake. ||15||

pacchâbhattam kulâni upasamkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ ásane abhinisidantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandañ bhikkhunim árabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî pacchâbhattam . . . abhinisidi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. kañhinake. ||16||

vikâle kulâni upasamkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ seyyam santharitvâ vâ santharâpetvâ vâ abhinisidantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo árabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo vikâle kulâni upasamkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ seyyam santharitvâ abhinisidim̄su . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. kañhinake. ||17||

duggahitena dûpadhâritena param ujjliâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhunim árabbha . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunî duggahitena dûpadhâritena param ujjhâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuñthânehi samuñthâti. ||18||

attânam vâ param vâ nirayena vâ brahmaçariyena vâ abhisapantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Cañdakâlini bhikkhunim árabbha . . . Cañdakâlî bhikkhunî attânam pi param pi nirayena pi brahmaçariyena pi abhisapi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuñthânehi samuñthâti. ||19||

attânam vadhitvâ vadhitvâ rodantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Cañdakâlim bhikkhunim árabbha . . . Cañdakâlî bhikkhunî attânam vadhitvâ vadhitvâ rodi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||20||

rattandhakâravaggo dutiyo.

naggâ nhâyantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo árabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo naggâ nhâyiñsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake. ||21||

pamâñâtikkantam udakasâtikam kârâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo árabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo appamâñikâyo udakasâtikâyo dhâresum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuñthânehi samuñthâti. ||22||

bhikkhuniyâ cîvaraṁ visibbetvâ vâ visibbâpetvâ vâ n' eva sibbentiyâ na sibbâpanâya ussukkam̄ karontiyâ pâcittiyan̄ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam̄ . . . Thullanandam̄ bhikkhuniṁ ârabba . . . Tbullanandâ bbikkbuṇi bhikkhuniyâ . . . n' eva sibbesi na sibbâpanâya ussukkam̄ akâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkbepe. ||23||

pañcabikam̄ samghâticâram̄ atikkâmentiyâ pâcittiyan̄ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam̄ . . . sambahulâ bhikkbuniyo ârabba . . . sambahulâ bbikkhuniyo bbikkhuninam̄ hattbe cîvaraṁ nikhipitvâ santaruttarena janapadacârikam̄ pakkamînsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||24||

cîvarasamkamaniyam̄ dhârentiyâ pâcittiyan̄ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam̄ . . . aññataram̄ bhikkhuniṁ ârabba . . . aññatarâ bhikkhuni âññatarâya bhikkhuniyâ cîvaraṁ anâ-pucchâ pârupi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||25||

gaṇassa cîvaralâbhâm̄ antarâyam̄ karontiyâ pâcittiyan̄ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam̄ . . . Thullanandam̄ bhikkhuniṁ ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhuni gaṇassa cîvaralâbhâm̄ antarâyam̄ akâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||26||

dhammikam̄ cîvaravibhaṅgam̄ paṭibâhantiyâ pâcittiyan̄ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam̄ . . . Thullanandam̄ bhikkhuniṁ ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhuni dhammikam̄ cîvaravibhaṅgam̄ paṭibâhi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||27||

agârikassa vâ paribbâjakassa vâ paribbâjikâya vâ samaṇa-cîvaraṁ dentiyâ pâcittiyan̄ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam̄ . . . Tbullanandam̄ bhikkhuniṁ ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhuni agârikassa samaṇacîvaraṁ adâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||28||

dubbalacîvarapaccâsâya cîvarakâlasamayaṁ atikkâmentiyâ pâcittiyan̄ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam̄ . . . Tbullanandam̄ bhikkhuniṁ ârabba . . . Tbullanandâ bhikkhuni dubbalacîvarapaccâsâya cîvarakâlasamayaṁ atikkâmesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||29||

dhammikam̄ kaṭhinuddhâram̄ paṭibâbantiyâ pâcittiyan̄ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam̄ . . . Thullanandam̄ bbikkhuniṁ

ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî dhammadikamî kathinuddhâram pañibâhi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samutthânehi samutthâti. ||30||

nhânavaggo tatiyo.

dvinnam bhikkhunînam ekamañce tuvatentînam pâcittiyanam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo dve ekamañce tuvattesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake. ||31||

dvinnam bhikkhunînam ekattharanapâvurañe tuvatentînam pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo dve ekattharanapâvurañe tuvattesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake. ||32||

bhikkhuniyâ sañcicca aphâsum karontiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhuniñ ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ sañcicca aphâsum akâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samutthânehi samutthâti. ||33||

dukkhitam sahajîvinim n' eva upatthentiya na upatthâpanâya ussukkam karontiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhuniñ ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî dukkhitam sahajîvinim n' eva upatthesi na upatthâpanâya ussukkam akâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||34||

bhikkhuniyâ upassayam datvâ kupidâya anattamanâya nikkañchântiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhuniñ ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bhikkhuniyâ upassayam datvâ kupidâ anattamanâ nikkañchhi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samutthânehi samutthâti. ||35||

samsatthâya bhikkhuniyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na pañinissajjantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Cañdakâlim bhikkhuniñ ârabba . . . Cañdakâli bhikkhunî samsatthâ vihari . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||36||

antorañthe sâsañkasammate sappañibhaye asatthikâya cârikam carantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . .

sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo antorat̄he sâsañkasammate sappañbhaye asathikâyo cārikam̄ carim̄su . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake. ||37||

tirorat̄the sâsañkasammate . . . (see § 37). ||38||

antovassam̄ cārikam̄ carantiyâ pâcittiyan̄ . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo antovassam̄ cārikam̄ carim̄su . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake. ||39||

vassam̄ vutthâya bhikkhuniyâ cārikam̄ na pakkamantiyâ pâcittiyan̄ . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo vassam̄ vutthâ cārikam̄ na pakkamim̄su . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. pañhamapârâjike. ||40||

tuvat̄tavaggo catut̄ho.

râjâgâram̄ vâ cittâgâram̄ vâ ârâmañ vâ uyyânam̄ vâ pokkharañim̄ vâ dassanâya gacchantiyâ pâcittiyan̄ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo râjâgaram pi cittâgâram pi dassanâya agamam̄su . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake. ||41||

âsandim̄ vâ pallañkam̄ vâ paribhuñjantiyâ pâcittiyan̄ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo âsandim̄ pi pallañkam pi pari-bhuñjim̄su . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake. ||42||

suttam̄ kantantiyâ pâcittiyan̄ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo suttam̄ kantiñsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake. ||43||

gihiveyyâvaccam̄ karontiyâ pâcittiyan̄ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo gihiveyyâvaccam̄ akam̄su . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake. ||44||

bhikkhunîhi eh' ayye imam̄ adhikarañam vûpasamehîti vuccamânâya sâdhû 'ti patisunîtvâ n' eva vûpasamentiyâ na vûpasamâya ussukkam̄ karontiyâ pâcittiyan̄ . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam̄ . . . Thullanandam̄ bhikkhunim̄ ârabbha . . .

Thullanandâ bhikkhunî bhikkhunîhi eh' ayye . . . vuca-mânâ sâdhû 'ti pañsuṇitvâ n'eva vûpasamesi na vûpasamâya ussukkam akâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhur-nikkhepe. ||45||

agârikassa vâ paribbâjakassa vâ paribbâjikâya vâ sahatthâ khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ dentiyâ pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhuniñi ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî agârikassa sahatthâ khâdaniyam pi bhojaniyam pi adâsi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake. ||46||

âvasathacîvaraṇ anissajjivtâ paribhuñjantiyâ pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhuniñi ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî âvasathacîvaraṇ anissajjivtâ paribhuñji . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||47||

âvasatham anissajjivtâ cârikam pakkamantiyâ pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhuniñi ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî âvasatham anissajjivtâ cârikam pakkâmi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. kaṭhinake. ||48||

tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇantiyâ pâcittiyan . . . Sâva-thiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkuniyo ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkuniyo tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuṇimsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. padasodhamine. ||49||

tiracchânavijjam vâcentiyâ pâcittiyan . . . (*see § 49. Instead of pariyâpuṇimsu read vâcesum.*) ||50||

cittâgâravaggo pañcamo.

jânam sabhikkhukam ârâmam anâpucchâ pavisantiyâ pâcittiyan . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo anâpucchâ ârâmam pavisiṁsu . . . ekâ paññatti dve anupaññatiyo . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||51||

bhikkhum akkosantiyâ paribhâsantiyâ pâcittiyan . . . Vesâliyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ârabba . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo âyasmantam Upâlim akko-siṁsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samutṭhânehi samutṭhâti. ||52||

candikatâya gaṇam paribhâsantiyâ pâcittiyan . . . Sâva-

tthiyā paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ārabbha . . . Thullanandā bhikkhuni caṇḍikatā gaṇam paribhāsi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||53||

nimantitāya vā pavāritāya vā khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā bluñjantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo bhuttavī pavāritā aññatra bhuñjimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||54||

kulam maccharāyantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhuniŋ ārabbha . . . aññatara bhikkhuni kulam maccharāyī . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||55||

abhikkhuke āvāse vassam vasantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sanbahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo abhikkhuke āvāse vassam vasimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. elakalomake. ||56||

vassam vutthāya bhikkhuniyā ubhatosamghe tīhi thānehi na pavārentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo vassam vutthā bhikkhusamgham na pavāresum . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||57||

ovādāya vā samvāsāya vā na gacchantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sakkesu paññattanam . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . . chabbaggiyā bhikkhuniyo ovādam na gacchimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. paṭhamapārājike. ||58||

uposatham pi na pucchantiyā ovādam pi na yācantiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattanam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo uposatham pi na pucchimsu ovādam pi na yācimsu . . . ekā paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||59||

pasākhe jātam gaṇḍam vā rūhitam vā anapaloketvā samgham vā gaṇam vā purisena saddhim eken' ekāya bhedāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhuniŋ ārabbha . . . aññatarā bhikkhuni pasākhe jātam gaṇḍam purisena saddhim eken' ekā bhedāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s. kāthinaake. ||60||

ārāmavaggo chatṭho.

gabbhiniŋ vuṭṭhapentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā pañ-

ñattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo gabbhinim vuṭṭhâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samutṭhânehi samutṭhâti. ||61||

pâyantim vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||62||

dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham sikkhamânam vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||63||

dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânam samghena asammatañ vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||64||

ûnadvâdasavassam gihigatam vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||65||

paripuṇṇadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||66||

paripuṇṇadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham samghena asammatañ vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||67||

sahajîvinim vuṭṭhâpetvâ dve vassâni n' eva anugâphantiyâ na anuggahâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sahajîvinim vuṭṭhâpetvâ dve vassâni n' eva anuggahesi na anuggahâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||68||

vuṭṭhâpitam pavattinim dve vassâni nânubandbantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabba . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo vuṭṭhâpitam pavattinim dve vassâni nânubandhiñsu . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. pathamapârâjike. ||69||

sahajîvinim vuṭṭhâpetvâ n' eva vûpakâsentiyâ na vûpakâsâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkhunim ârabba . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî sahajîvinim vuṭṭhâpetvâ n' eva vûpakâsesi na vûpakâsâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||70||

gabbhinivaggo sattamo.

ûnavâsativassam kumâribhûtam vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . (see § 61). ||71||

paripuṇṇavâsativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||72||

paripuṇṇavīsativassam kumāribhūtaṁ dve vassāni chasu
dhammesu sikkhitasikkhaṁ saṅghena asammataṁ vuṭṭhā-
pentiyā pācittiyam . . . ||73||

ūnadvādasavassāya vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sā-
vatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba
. . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo ūnadvādasavassā vuṭṭhāpesum
. . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||74||

paripuṇṇadvādasavassāya saṅghena asammatāya vuṭṭhā-
pentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . samba-
bulā bhikkhuniyo ārabba . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo
paripuṇṇadvādasavassā saṅghena asammatā vuṭṭhāpesum
. . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti. ||75||

alan tāva te ayye vuṭṭhāpitēna 'ti vuccamānāya sādbū 'ti
paṭisunitvā pacchā khīyadhammam āpajjantiyā pācittiyam
. . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . Caṇḍakālim bhikkunim
ārabba . . . Caṇḍakāli bhikkhuni alan tāva te ayye vuṭṭhā-
pitēna 'ti vuccamānā sādhū 'ti paṭisunitvā pacchā kbīya-
dhammam āpajji . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭbānehi
samuṭṭhāti. ||76||

sikkhamānaṁ sacce me tvāṁ ayye cīvaraṁ dassasi evāhan
tam vuṭṭhāpessāmīti vatvā n'eva vuṭṭhāpentiyā na vuṭṭhā-
panāya ussukkam karontiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā
paññattam . . . Thullanandam bbikkunim ārabba . . .
Tbullanandā bbikkhunī sikkhamānaṁ sacce me . . . vatvā
n'eva vuṭṭhāpesi na vuṭṭhāpanāya ussukkam akāsi . . . ekā
paññatti . . . ekena s. s. dhuranikkhepe. ||77||

sikkhamānaṁ sacce maṇi tvāṁ ayye dve vassāni anu-
bandhissasi evāhan tam vuṭṭhāpessāmīti . . . (see § 77). ||78||

purisasamsaṭṭham kumārakasamsaṭṭham caṇḍim sokāvāsaṁ
sikkhamānaṁ vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā
paññattam . . . Thullanandam bhikkunim ārabba . . .
Thullanandā bhikkhunī purisasamsaṭṭham . . . sikkhamā-
naṁ vuṭṭhāpesi . . . ekā paññatti . . . tīhi samuṭṭhānehi
samuṭṭhāti. ||79||

mātāpītūhi vā sāmikena vā ananuññātam sikkhamānaṁ
vuṭṭhāpentiyā pācittiyam . . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . .
Thullanandam bhikkunim ārabba . . . Thullanandā bhi-
kkhunī mātāpītūhi pi sāmikenāpi ananuññātam sikkhamānaṁ

vuṭṭhāpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . catûhi s. s., siyâ vâcato samuṭṭhâti na kâyato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti na cittato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. ||80||

pârivâsikachandadânena sikkhamânam vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Râjagahe paññattam . . . Thullanandam bikkhuniṁ ârabbha . . . Thullanandâ bhikkhunî pârivâsika-chandadânena sikkhamânam vuṭṭhâpesi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||81||

anuvassam vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo anuvassam vuṭṭhâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. ||82||

ekam vassam dve vuṭṭhâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . (see § 82). ||83||

kumâribhûtavaggo aṭṭhamo.

chattupâhanam dhârentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo chattupâhanam dharesum . . . ekâ paññatti ekâ anupaññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake. ||84||

yânenâ yâyantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . (see § 84. Read: yânenâ yâyimṣu.) ||85||

samghânim dhârentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . aññataram bhikkhuniṁ ârabbha . . . aññatarâ bhikkhunî samghânim dhâresi . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake. ||86||

itthâlamkâram dhârentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . chabbaggiyâ bhikkhuniyo itthâlamkâram dhâresum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake. ||87||

gandhavaṇṇakena nhâyantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . (see § 37. Read: gandhavaṇṇakena nhâyimṣu.) ||88||

vâsitakena piññâkena nhâyantiyâ pâcittiyam . . . ||89||
bhikkhuniyâ ummaddâpentiyâ parimaddâpentiyâ pâcittiyam . . . Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo ârabbha . . . sambahulâ bhikkhuniyo bhikkhuniyâ ummaddâpesum parimaddâpesum . . . ekâ paññatti . . . dvîhi s. s. elakalomake. ||90||

sikkhamānāya ummaddāpentiyā parimaddāpentiyā pācitti-
yam . . . ||91||

sāmañeriyā ummaddāpentiyā parimaddāpentiyā pācittiyan
. . . ||92||

gihiniyā ummaddāpentiyā parimaddāpentiyā pācittiyan
. . . ||93||

bhikkhussa purato anāpucchā āsane nisidantiyā pācittiyan
. . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo
ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo bhikkhussa purato
anāpucchā āsane nisidim̄su . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s.
kaṭhinake. ||94||

anokāsakataṁ bhikkhum pañham puechantiyā pācittiyan
. . . Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo
ārabbha . . . sambahulā bhikkhuniyo anokāsakataṁ bhi-
kkhum pañham puechim̄su . . . ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s.
padasodhamme. ||95||

asamkacchikāya gāmam pavisantiyā pācittiyan . . .
Sāvatthiyā paññattam . . . aññatarām bhikkhunim̄ ārabbha
. . . aññatarā bhikkhunī asamkacchikā gāmam pāvisi . . .
ekā paññatti . . . dvīhi s. s., siyā kāyato samutthāti na
vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca samutthāti na
vācato. ||96||

chattupāhanavaggo navamo. navavaggakhuddakā niṭṭhitā.
tass' uddānam :

lasuṇam, saṃhare lomam, tala-maṭṭhañ ca, suddhikam,
bhuñjant, 'āmakadhaññānam, dve vighāsenā, dassanā,|
andhakāre, paṭicchanne, ajjhokāse, rathikāya ca,
pure, pacchā, vikāle ca, duggahi, niraye, vadhi,|
nagg'-odakā, visibbetvā, pañcāhikam, saṃkamaniyam,
gaṇam, vibhaṅga-samaṇam, dubbalam, kaṭhinena ca,|
ekamañc'-attharaṇena ca, sañcicea, sahajivinī,
datvā, saṃsattha-anto ca, tiro, vassam, na pakkame,|
rājā, āsandi, suttañ ca, gihi, vūpasamena ca,
dade, cīvar'-āvasatham, pariyāpuṇañ ca, vācaye,|
ārām', akkosa-canḍi ca, bhuñjeyya, kulamaccharī,
vase, pavāraṇ'-ovādam, dve dhamme, pasākhena ca,|
gabbhinī, pāyantī, cha dhamme, asammat', ūnadvādasa,

paripuṇṇañ ca, saṃghena, saha, vuṭṭhā, cha pañca ca,|
kumāri, dve ca, saṃghena, dvādaś, asammatena ca,
alam, sace ca, dve vassai, saṃsaṭṭhā, sāmikeua ca,|
pārivāsik'-ānuvassam, duve vuṭṭhāpanena ca,
chatta-yānena, saṃghaṇi, itthālāmkāra-vanṇake,|
piññaka-bhikkhunī c' eva, sikhā ca, sāmañerikā,
gihi, bhikkhussa purato, anokāsam, saṃkacchikā 'ti.|

tesam vaggānam uddānam :

lasuṇ'-andhakārā, nhānam, tuvaṭṭā, cittāgārakā,
ārāmaṇi, gabbhinī c' eva, kumārā, chattupāhanā 'ti.|

sappiñ viññāpetvā bhuñjantiyā pāṭidesaniyam . . . Sā-
vatthiyā paññattam . . . chabbaggyā bhikkhuniyo ārabba
. . . chabbaggyā bhikkhuniyo sappiñ viññāpetvā bhuñjimsu
. . . ekā paññatti ekā anupaññatti . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi
samuṭṭhāti. ||1||

telam viññāpetvā . . . ||2||

madhum viññāpetvā . . . ||3||

phāṇitam viññāpetvā . . . ||4||

maccham viññāpetvā . . . ||5||

mamsam viññāpetvā . . . ||6||

khīram viññāpetvā . . . ||7||

dadhīñ viññāpetvā . . . catūhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhāti,
siyā kāyato samuṭṭhāti na vācato na cittato, siyā kāyato ca
vācato ca samuṭṭhāti na cittato, siyā kāyato ca cittato ca
samuṭṭhāti na vācato, siyā kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca
samuṭṭhāti. ||8||

atṭha pāṭidesaniyā niṭṭhitā. tass' uddānam :

sappi, telam, madhuñ c' eva, phāṇitam, maccham eva ca,
mamsam, khīram, dadhiñ cāpi viññāpetvāna bhikkhunī :
pāṭidesaniyā atṭha sayambuddhena desitā 'ti.|

ye sikkhāpadā Bhikkhuvibhaṅge vitthāritā te saṃkhipitvā
Bhikkhunivibhaṅge katthapaññattivāro niṭṭhito. ||1||

avassutā bhikkhunī avassutassa purisapuggalassa kāyasam-
saggam sādiyantī kati āpattiyo āpajjati. avassutā . . . sādi-

yantî tisso âpattiyo âpajjati, adhakkham ubbbajânumañalam gahañam sâdiyati âpatti pârâjikassa, ubbhakkham adhojânumañdalam gahañam sâdiyati âpatti thullaceayassa, kâyapatibaddham gahañam sâdiyati âpatti dukkañassa. avassutâ . . . sâdiyantî imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||1||

vajjapaticchâdikâ bhikkhunî vajjam pañcchâdentî . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati, jânam pârâjikam dhammam pañcchâdeti âpatti pârâjikassa, vematikâ pañcchâdeti âpatti thullaceayassa, âcâravipattim pañcchâdeti âpatti dukkañassa. vajjapaticchâdikâ bhikkhunî vajjam pañcchâdentî imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||2||

ukkhattânuvattikâ bhikkhunî yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na pañinissajjantî . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati, ñattiyâ dukkañam, dvîhi kammapâcâhi thullaceayâ, kammapâcâpariyosâne âpatti pârâjikassa. ukkhattânuvattikâ bh. y. s. na pañinissajjantî imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||3||

aññhamam vatthum paripûrentî . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati, purisena itthannâmâ ãgacchâ 'ti vuttâ gacchatî âpatti dukkañassa, purisassa hatthapâsam okkantamatte âpatti thullaceayassa, aññhamam vatthum paripûreti âpatti pârâjikassa. aññhamam v. p. imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||4||

pârâjikâ niññhitâ.

ussayavâdikâ bhikkhunî aññam karontî tisso âp. âp., ekassa âroceeti âpatti dukkañassa, dutiyassa âroceeti âpatti thullaceayassa, aññapariyosâne âpatti samghâdisesassa. ||1||

corim vuññhâpentî tisso âp. âp., ñattiyâ dukkañam, dvîhi kammapâcâhi thullaceayâ, kammapâcâpariyosâne âp. samghâdisesassa. ||2||

ekâ gâmantarami gaechantî tisso âp. âp., gacchatî âp. dukk., pañhamam pâdam parikkhepam atikkâmeti âp. thull., dutiyam pâdam atikkâmeti âp. samghâdisesassa. ||3||

samaggena samghena ukkhattam bhikkhuniñ dhammena vinayena satthu sâsanena anapaloketvâ kârakasamgham anaññâya ganassa chandañ osârentî tisso âp. âp., ñattiyâ . . . (see § 2.) ||4||

avassutâ bhikkhunî avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ patiggahetvâ bhuñ-

jantī tisso āp. āp., khâdissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti āp. thull., ajjhohâre ajjhohâre āp. samgh., udakadantaponam paṭigaṇhāti āp. dukkaṭassa. ||5||

kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vā ana-vassuto vā yato tvam̄ anavassutā, īngh' ayye yan te eso purisapuggalo deti khâdaniyam̄ vā bhojaniyam̄ vā tam̄ tvam̄ sahatthā paṭiggahetvā khâda vā bhuñja vā 'ti uyyojentī tisso āp. āp., tassā vacanena khâdissāmi bhuñjissāmīti paṭigaṇhāti āp. dukk., ajjhohâre ajjhohâre āp. thull., bhojanapariyosâne āpatti samghâdisesassa. ||6||

kupitā bhikkhuni yāvatatiyam̄ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjantī tisso āp. āp., īnattiyâ dukkaṭam̄ . . . (see § 2). ||7||

kismiñcid eva adhikarane paccâkatâ bhikkhuni yāvatatiyam̄ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjantī tisso āp. āp., īnattiyâ . . . ||8||

samsaṭṭhâ bhikkhuniyo yāvatatiyam̄ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjantiyo tisso āpattiyo āpajjanti, īnattiyâ . . . ||9||

samsaṭṭhâ 'va ayye tumhe viharatha mā tumhe nânâ vihariththâ 'ti uyyojentī yāvatatiyam̄ samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjantī tisso āp. āp., īnattiyâ . . . ||10||

saṅghâdisesâ niṭhitâ.

pattasannicayam̄ karontī ekam̄ āpattim̄ āpajjati nissaggiyam̄ pâcittiyan̄. ||1||

akâlacîvaraṇam̄ kâlacîvaraṇ ti adhitṭhahitvâ bhâjâpentî dve āp. āp., bhâjâpeti payoge dukkaṭam̄, bhâjâpîte nissaggiyam̄ pâcittiyan̄. ||2||

bhikkhuniyâ saddhiṇi cîvaraṇ parivattetvâ acchindantî dve āp. āp., acchindati payoge dukkaṭam̄, acchinne nissaggiyam̄ pâcittiyan̄. ||3||

aññam̄ viññâpetvâ aññam̄ viññâpentî dve āp. āp., viññâpeti payoge dukkaṭam̄, viññâpîte nissaggiyam̄ pâcittiyan̄. ||4||

aññam̄ cetâpetvâ aññam̄ cetâpentî . . . (see § 4.) ||5||

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena saṅghikena aññam̄ cetâpentî dve āp. āp., cetâpeti payoge dukkaṭam̄, cetâpîte nissaggiyam̄ pâcittiyan̄. ||6||

aññadatthikena parikkhârena aññuddisikena saṅghikena saṃyâcikena (. . . mahâjanikena . . . mahâjanikena saṃyâ-

cikena . . . puggalikena samyâcikena) aññam cetâpentî . . .
(see § 6.) ||7–10||

atirekacatukkamsaparamam garupâvurañam cetâpentî dve
âp. âp., cetâpeti payoge dukkañam, cetâpite nissaggiyam pâ-
cittiyam. ||11||

atirekaaddhateyyakamsaparamam lahupâvurañam cetâpentî
. . . ||12||

nissaggiyâ pâcittiyâ niññhitâ.

lasunam khâdantî dve âp. âp., khâdissâmîti pañiganhâti âp.
dukk., ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp. pâcittiyassa. ||1||

samibâdhe lomam samharâpentî dve âp. âp., samharâpeti
payoge dukkañam, samharite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||2||

talaghâtam karontî dve âp. âp., karoti payoge dukkañam,
kate âpatti pâcittiyassa. ||3||

jatumaññhakam âdiyantî dve âp. âp., âdiyati payoge dukka-
ñam, âdinne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||4||

atirekadvâñgulapabbaparamam udakasuddhikanam âdiyantî
dve . . . (see § 4) ||5||

bhikkhussa bhuñjantassa pâniyena vâ vidhûpanena vâ upa-
tiññhantî dve âp. âp., hatthapâse tiññhati âp. pâcittiyassa,
hatthapâsam vijahitvâ tiññhati, âp. dukkañtassa. ||6||

âmakadhaññam viññâpetvâ bhuñjantî dve âp. âp., bhuñ-
jissâmîti pañiganhâti âp. dukk., ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp.
pâcittiyassa. ||7||

uccâram vâ passâvam vâ samkâram vâ vighâsam vâ
tirokuñde chaddentî dve âp. âp., chaddeti payoge dukkañam,
chaddite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||8||

uccâram vâ . . . vighâsam vâ harite chaddentî . . . ||9||

naccam vâ gîtam vâ vâditam vâ dassanâya gacchantî dve
âp. âp., gacchati âpatti dukkañtassa, yattha ñhitâ passati vâ
suññati vâ âp. pâcittiyassa. ||10||

lasunavaggo pañhamo.

rattandhakâre appadîpe purisena saddhim eken' ekâ
santiññhantî dve âp. âp., hatthapâse tiññhati âp. pâcittiyassa,
hatthapâsam vijahitvâ tiññhati âp. dukkañtassa. ||11||

pañicchanne okâse purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santiññhantî
. . . ||12||

ajjhokâse purisena saddhim eken' ekâ santiñthantî . . . ||13||
 rathiyâ vâ byûhe vâ siñghâtake vâ purisena saddhim eken'
 ekâ santiñthantî . . . ||14||

purebhattacham kulâni upasamkamitvâ âsane nisiditvâ sâmike
 anâpucchâ pakkamantî dve âp. âp., pañhamam pâdam ano-
 vassakam atikkâmeti âp. dukkañassa, dutiyam pâdam atikkâ-
 meti âp. pâcittiyassa. ||15||

pacchâbhattacham kulâni upasamkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ
 âsane nisidantî dve âp. âp., nisidati payoge dukkañam, nisinne
 âp. pâcittiyassa. ||16||

vikâle kulâni upasamkamitvâ sâmike anâpucchâ seyyanî
 santharitvâ vâ sautharâpetvâ vâ abhinisidantî dve âp. âp., abhi-
 nisidati payoge dukkañam, abhinisinne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||17||

duggahitena dûpadhâritena param ujjhâpentî dve âp. âp.,
 ujjhâpeti payoge dukkañam, ujjhâpîte âp. pâcittiyassa. ||18||

attânam vâ param vâ nirayena vâ brahmaçariyena vâ
 abhisapantî dve âp. âp., abhisapati payoge dukkañam, abhisap-
 ite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||19||

attânam vadhitvâ vadhitvâ rodantî dve âp. âp., vadhati
 rodati âp. pâcittiyassa, vadhati na rodati âp. dukkañassa. ||20||

rattandhakâravaggo dutiyo.

naggâ nhâyantî dve âp. âp., nhâyatî payoge dukkañam,
 nhânapariyosâne âp. pâcittiyassa. ||21||

pamâñatikkantam udakasâtiikan kârâpentî dve âp. âp.,
 kârâpeti payoge dukkañam, kârâpîte âp. pâcittiyassa. ||22||

bhikkhuniyâ cîvaram visibbetvâ vâ visibbâpetvâ vâ n'eva
 sibbentî na sibbâpanâya ussukkam karontî ekam âp. âp.
 pâcittiyam. ||23||

pañcâhikam samghâticâram atikkâmentî ekam . . . ||24||

cîvarasamkamaniyam dhârentî dve âp. âp., dhâreti payoge
 dukkañam, dhârite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||25||

gañassa cîvaralâbhaiñi antarâyanî karontî dve âp. âp.,
 karoti payoge dukkañam, kate âp. pâcittiyassa. ||26||

dhammikam cîvaravibhañgam pañibâhantî dve âp. âp.,
 pañibâhati payoge dukkañam, pañibâhite âp. pâcittiyassa. ||27||

agârikassa vâ paribbâjakassa vâ paribbâjikâya vâ samañ-
 cîvaram dentî dve âp. âp., deti payoge dukkañam, dinne âp.
 pâcittiyassa. ||28||

dubbalačīvarapaccačāya cīvarakālasamayaŋ atikkāmentī dve āp. āp., atikkāmeti payoge dukkaṭam, atikkāmite āp. pācittiyassa. ||29||

dhammikam kathinuddhāram paṭibhantī dve . . . (see § 27). ||30||

nhānavaggo tatiyo.

dve bhikkhuniyo ekamañce tuvatṭentiyo dve āpattiyo āpajjanti, nipajjanti payoge dukkaṭam, nipanne āp. pācittiyassa. ||31||

dve bhikkhuniyo ekattharaṇapāvuraṇā tuvatṭentiyo . . . ||32||

bhikkhuniyā sañcicca aphāsum karontī dve āp. āp., karoti payoge dukkaṭam, kate āp. pācittiyassa. ||33||

dukkhitam sahajiviniṁ n' eva upatṭhenti na upatṭhāpanāya ussukkam karontī ekam āp. āp. pācittiyam. ||34||

bhikkhuniyā upassayam datvā kūpitā anattamanā nikkadḍhantī dve āp. āp., nikkadḍhati payoge dukkaṭam, nikkadḍhite āp. pācittiyassa. ||35||

samsaṭṭhā bhikkhunī yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjantī dve āpattiyo āpajjati, nātīyā dukkaṭam, kammasvācāpariyosāne āp. pācittiyassa. ||36||

antoraṭṭhe sāsañkasammate sappaṭibhaye asatthikā cārikam carantī dve āp. āp., paṭipajjati payoge dukkaṭam, paṭipanne āp. pācittiyassa. ||37||

tiroratṭhe sāsañkasammate . . . (see § 37). ||38||

antovassam cārikam carantī dve āp. āp., paṭipajjati . . . ||39||

vassam vutthā bhikkhunī cārikam na pakkamantī ekam āpattim āpajjati pācittiyam. ||40||

tuvatṭavaggo catuttho.

rājāgāram vā cittāgāram vā ārāmam vā uyyānam vā pokkharaṇim vā dassanāya gacchantī dve āp. āp., gacchati āpatti dukkaṭassa, yattha ṭhitā passati āp. pācittiyassa. ||41||

āsandim vā pallañkam vā paribhuñjantī dve āp. āp., paribhuñjati pay. dukk., paribhutte āp. pācittiyassa. ||42||

suttam kantantī dve āp. āp., kantati payoge dukkaṭam, ujjavujjave āp. pācittiyassa. ||43||

gihiveyyāvaccam karontī dve āp. āp., karoti payoge dukkaṭam, kate āp. pācittiyassa. ||44||

bhikkhuniyâ eh' ayye imam adhikarañam vâpasamehîti
vuccamânâ sâdhû 'ti pañsuñitvâ n' eva vâpasamentî na vâpa-
samâya ussukkam karontî ekam âp. âp. pâcittiyan. ||45||

agârikassa vâ paribbâjakassa vâ paribbâjikâya vâ sahatthâ
khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ dentî dve âp. âp., deti payoge
dukkañam, dinne âp. pâcittiyan. ||46||

âvasathacîvarañam anissajjitvâ paribhuñjantî dve âp. âp.,
paribhuñjati payoge dukkañam, paribhutte âp. pâcitti-
yassa. ||47||

âvasatham anissajjitvâ cârikam pakkamantî dve âp. âp.,
pañhamam pâdam parikkhepam atikkâmeti âp. dukkañassa,
dutiyam pâdam atikkâmeti âp. pâcittiyan. ||48||

tiracchânavijjam pariyâpuñatî dve âp. âp., pariyâpuñatî
payoge dukkañam, pade pade âp. pâcittiyan. ||49||

tiracchânavijjam vâcentî dve âp. âp., vâceti payoge . . . ||50||
cittâgâravaggo pañcamo.

jânam sabhikkhukam ârânam anâpuechhâ pavasantî dve âp.
âp., pañhamam pâdam parikkhepam . . . (see § 48.) ||51||

bhikkhum akkosantî paribhâsanâtî dve âp. âp., akkosati pa-
yoge dukkañam, akkosite âp. pâcittiyan. ||52||

cañdikatâ gañam paribhâsanâtî dve âp. âp., paribhâsatî pa-
yoge dukkañam, paribhâsite âp. pâcittiyan. ||53||

nimantitâ vâ pavaritâ vâ khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ
bhuñjantî dve âp. âp., khâdissâmi bhuiñjissâmîti pañgañhâti
âp. dukkañassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp. pâcittiyan. ||54||

kulañ maccharâyatî dve âp. âp., maccharâyati payoge
dukkañam, maccharite âp. pâcittiyan. ||55||

abhikkhuke âvâse vassam vasantî dve âp. âp., vassam va-
sissâmîti senâsanañ paññâpeti pâniyam paribhojaniyam upa-
tthâpeti pariveñam saminajjati âp. dukkañassa, saha aruñ-
uggamanâ âp. pâcittiyan. ||56||

vassam vutthâ bhikkhunî ubhatosamghe tîhi thânehi na
pavârentî ekam âp. âp. pâcittiyan. ||57||

ovâdâya vâ samvâsâya vâ na gacechantî ekan. . . ||58||
uposatham pi na puechantî ovâdam pi na yâcantî ekam
. . . ||59||

pasâkhe jâtam gañdam vâ rûhitam vâ anapaloketvâ sam-
gham vâ gañam vâ purisena saddhiñi eken' ekâ bhedâpentî

dve âp. âp., bhedâpeti payoge dukkaṭam, bhinne âp. pâcitti-yassa. ||60||

ârâma vaggo chattho.

gabbhiniṁ vuṭṭhâpentî dve âp. âp., vuṭṭhâpeti payoge dukkaṭam, vuṭṭhâpîte âp. pâcittiyassa. ||61||

pâyantîm . . . dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhit-sikkham sikkhamânam . . . dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham sikkhamânam saṅghena asammataṁ . . . ûnadvâdasavassam gihigatam . . . paripuṇṇadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham . . . paripuṇṇadvâdasavassam gihigatam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṅghena asammataṁ vuṭṭhâpentî dve âp. âp., vuṭṭhâpeti payoge dukkaṭam, vuṭṭhâpîte âp. pâcittiyassa. ||62-67||

sahajivinîm vuṭṭhâpetvâ dve vassâni n' eva anugâphantî nânuggalâpentî ekaṁ âp. âp. pâcittiyam. ||68||

vuṭṭhâpitam pavattinîm dve vassâni nânubandhantî ekaṁ . . . ||69||

sahajivinîm vuṭṭhâpetvâ n' eva vûpakâsentî na vûpakâsâ-pentî ekaṁ . . . ||70||

gabbhini vaggo sattamo.

ûnavisativassam kumâribhûtam vuṭṭhâpentî . . . (see § 61). ||71||

paripuṇṇavisativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu asikkhitasikkham vuṭṭhâpentî . . . ||72||

paripuṇṇavisativassam kumâribhûtam dve vassâni chasu dhammesu sikkhitasikkham saṅghena asammataṁ vuṭṭhâpentî . . . ||73||

ûnadvâdasavassâ vuṭṭhâpentî . . . ||74||

paripuṇṇadvâdasavassâ saṅghena asammata vuṭṭhâpentî . . . ||75||

alan tâva te ayye vuṭṭhâpitenâ 'ti vuccamâna sâdhû 'ti paṭisuṇitvâ pacchâ khîyadhammaṁ âpajjantî dve âp. âp., khîyati payoge dukkaṭam, khîyite âp. pâcitti-yassa. ||76||

sikkhamânam sace me tvam ayye cîvaraṁ dassasi evâhan tam vuṭṭhâpessâmiti vatvâ n' eva vuṭṭhâpentî na vuṭṭhâpanâya ussukkam karontî ekaṁ âp. âp. pâcittiyam. ||77||

sikkhamānam sace mām tvam ayye dve vassāni anubandhissasi evāhan tam vutthāpessāmīti . . . ||78||

purisasamsaṭṭham kumārakasamsaṭṭham caṇḍīm sokāvāsam sikkhamānam vutthāpentī . . . (see § 71). ||79||

mātāpitūhi vā sāmikena vā ananuññātam sikkhamānam vutthāpentī . . . ||80||

pārivāsikachandadānena sikkhamānam vutthāpentī . . . ||81||
anuvassam vutthāpentī . . . ||82||

ekavassam dve vutthāpentī . . . ||83||

kumāribhūtavaggo aṭṭhamo.

chattupāhanam dhārentī dve āp. āp., dhāreti payoge dukkaṭam, dhārite āp. pācittiyassa. ||84||

yānena yāyantī dve āp. āp., yāyati payoge dukkaṭam, yāyite āp. pācittiyassa. ||85||

saṅghāṇīm dhārentī . . . (see § 84). ||86||

itthālamkāram dhārentī . . . ||87||

gandhavāṇṇakena nhāyantī dve āp. āp., nhāyati payoge dukkaṭam, nhānapariyosāne āp. pācittiyassa. ||88||

vāsitena piññākena nhāyantī . . . ||89||

bhikkhuniyā . . . (sikkhamānāya . . . sāmaṇeriyā . . . gihiniyā . . .) ummaddāpentī parimaddāpentī dve āp. āp., ummaddāpeti payoge dukkaṭam, ummaddite āp. pācittiyassa. ||90–93||

bhikkhussa purato anāpucechā āsane nisidantī dve āp. āp., nisidati payoge dukkaṭam, nisinne āp. pācittiyassa. ||94||

anokāsakataṁ bhikkhum pañhaṇ pucchantī dve āp. āp., puchhati payoge dukkaṭam, puchite āp. pācittiyassa. ||95||

asam̄kacchikā gāmaṇi pavasantī dve āp. āp., paṭhamam pādām parikkhepaṇ atikkāmeti āp. dukkaṭassa, dutiyam pādām atikkāmeti āp. pācittiyassa. ||96||

chattupāhanavaggo navamo. khuddakam niṭṭhitam.

sappim (. . . telam . . . madhum . . . phāṇitaṁ . . . macchaṁ . . . maṇsam . . . khīraṁ . . . dadhiṁ . . .) viññāpetvā bhuñjantī dve āp. āp., bhuñjissāmīti paṭiguṇhāti āp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhohāre ajjhohāre āp. pāṭidesaniyassa. ||1–8||

aṭṭhapāṭidesaniyam niṭṭhitam. katāpattivāram niṭṭhitam dutiyam. ||2||

avassutâya bhikkhuniyâ avassutassa purisapuggalassa kâya-samsaggam sâdiyantiyâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati vipattiyo bhajanti. avassutâya . . . vipattînam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim siyâ âcâravipattim. — pa—. dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjantiyâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattînam kati . . . ekam vipattim bhajanti âcâravipattim.

vipattivâram niññhitam tatiyam. ||3||

avassutâya . . . âpattiyo sattannam âpattikkhandhânam katîhi âpattikkhandehi samgahitâ. avassutâya . . . âpattikkhandhânam tîhi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ, siyâ pârâjik-âpattikkhandhena siyâ thullaceayâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkañâpattikkhandhena. — la —. dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjantiyâ âpattiyo . . . dvîhi âpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ siyâ pâtiñdesaniyâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkañâpattikkhandhena.

samgahavâram niññhitam catuttham. ||4||

avassutâya . . . âpattiyo channam âpattisamuññhânânam katîhi samuññhânehi samuññhanti. avassutâya . . . âpatti-samuññhânânam ekena samuññhânenânam sainuññhanti kâyato ca cittato ca samuññhanti na vâcato. — la —. dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjantiyâ âpattiyo . . . catûhi samuññhânehi samuññhanti, siyâ kâyato samuññhanti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samuññhanti na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuññhanti na vâcato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuññhanti.

samuññhânavâram niññhitam pañcamam. ||5||

avassutâya . . . âpattiyo catunnam adhikarañânam katanam adhikarañam. avassutâya . . . adhikarañânam âpattâdhikarañam. — la —. dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjantiyâ âpattiyo . . . âpattâdhikarañam.

adhikarañavâram niññhitam chañham. ||6||

avassutâya . . . âpattiyo sattannam samathânânam katîhi samathehi sammanti. avassutâya . . . samathânânam tîhi samathehi sammanti, siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca paññâñâtakaranena ca, siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca tiñavatthârakena ca.

— la —. dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjantiyâ âpattiyo . . . tîhi samathehi sammanti . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca.

samathavâram niṭhitam sattamam. ||7||

avassutâ bhikkhuni avassutassa purisapuggalassa kâya-samsaggam sâdiyatî kati âpattiyo âpajjati. avassutâ . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati, adhakkham . . . (*see chap. 2*) . . . imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati vipattiyo bhajanti, sattanam âpattikkhandhânam katîhi âpattikkhandhehi saṅgahitâ, channam âpattisamuṭhânânam katîhi samuṭhânehi samuṭhanti, catunnam adhikaraṇânam kataman adhikaraṇam, sattanam samathânânam katîhi samathehi sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattinam . . . (*see I, 8*) . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. — la —. dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjantî kati âpattiyo âpajjati. dadhim v. bh. dve âp. âp., bhuñjissâmiti paṭigâlhâti âp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp. pâtidesaniyassa. dadhim . . . imâ dve âp. âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati vipattiyo bhajanti . . . sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattinam ekamvipattim bhajanti âcâravipattim, sattanam âpattikkhandhânam dvîhi âpattikkhandhehi saṅgahitâ siyâ pâtidesaniyâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena, channam âpattisamuṭhânânam catûhi samuṭhânehi samuṭhanti siyâ kâyato samuṭhanti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭhanti na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭhanti na vâcato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭhanti, catunnam adhikaraṇânam âpattâdhikaraṇam, sattanam samathânânam tîhi . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca.

sainuceayavâram niṭhitam atṭhamam. ||8||

yan tena bhagavatâ jânatâ passatâ arahatâ sammâsam-buddhena kâyasamisaggam sâdiyanapaceayâ pârâjikam kattha paññattam kam ârabba kismiñ vatthusmin ti — la — kenâbhatan ti. yan tena bhagavatâ . . . sâdiyanapaceayâ pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti Sâvatthiyâ paññattam . . . (*see chap. 1*) . . . kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭhâti na vâcato — la — kenâbhatan ti paramparâbhataṁ :

Upâli Dâsako c' eva . . . piṭakam Tambapaññiyâ 'ti. ||1||

vajjapaṭicchâdanapaccayâ pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti . . . (see chap. 1) . . . ekena samutṭhânena samutṭhâti dhuranikkhepe. ||2||

yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanapaccayâ pârâjikam kattha paññattan ti . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||3||

atṭhamam vatthum paripûraṇapaccayâ pârâjikam . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||4||

pârâjikâ niṭṭhitâ.

yan tena bhagavatâ . . . ussayavâdikâya bhikkhuniyâ atṭam karanapaceayâ saṅghâdiseso kattha paññatto kam ârabba . . . (see chap. 1) . . . ca cittato ca samutṭhâti — la — kenâbhatan ti paramparâbhataṁ :

Upâli Dâsako c' eva . . . piṭakam Tambapanñiyâ 'ti. ||1||
corivuṭṭhâpanapaccayâ saṅghâdiseso . . . ca cittato ca samutṭhâti. ||2||

ekâya gâmantaram gamanapaccayâ saṅghâdiseso . . . paṭhamapârâjike. ||3||

samaggrena saṅghena ukkhattam bhikkhunim dhammena vinayena satthu sâsanena anapaloketvâ kârakasamgham anaññâya gaṇassa chandaṁ osâraṇapaccayâ saṅghâdiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||4||

avassutâya bhikkhuniyâ avassutassa purisapuggalassa hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ bhuñjanapaccayâ saṅghâdiseso . . . paṭhamapârâjike. ||5||

kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo karissati avassuto vâ anavassuto vâ yato tvam anavassutâ, iṅgh' ayye yan te eso purisapuggalo deti khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ tam tvam sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ khâda vâ bhuñja vâ 'ti uyyojana-paccayâ saṅghâdiseso . . . samutṭhâti. ||6||

kupitâya bhikkhuniyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanapaccayâ saṅghâdiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||7||

kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe pacekkatâya bhikkhuniyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanapaccayâ saṅghâdiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||8||

samsatṭhânam bhikkhunînam yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanapaccayâ saṅghâdiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||9||

samsatthâ 'va ayye tumhe viharatha mā tumhe nânâ vihariththâ 'ti uyyojentiyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na pañinissajjanapaccayâ samghâdiseso . . . dhuranikkhepe. ||10||
— la —

dadhim viññâpetvâ bhuñjanapaccayâ pâtidesaniyam . . . catûhi samuñjhânehi samuñjhâti. ||8||

katthapaññattivâram niñhitam pañhamam. ||9||

kâyasamsaggam sâdiyanapaccayâ kati âpattiyo âpajjati. kâyasamsaggam sâdiyanapaccayâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. avassutâ bhikkhuni avassutassa purisapuggalassa adhakkha-kam ubbhajânumañdalam gahañam sâdiyati âpatti pârâjikassa, bhikkhu kâyena kayam âmasati âp. samghâdisesassa, kâyena kâyapañibaddham âmasati âp. thullaccayassa, kâyapañibaddhena kâyapañibaddham âmasati âp. dukkañtassa, añgulipatodake pâcittiyam. kâyasamsaggam sâdiyanapaccayâ imâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. ||1||

vajjapañicchâdanapaccayâ kati . . . catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. bhikkhuni jânam pârâjikam dhammam pañicchâdeti âp. pârâjikassa, vematikâ pañicchâdeti âp. thullaccayassa, bhikkhu samghâdisesam pañicchâdeti âp. pâcittiyassa, âcâravipattim pañicchâdeti âp. dukkañtassa. vajjapañicchâdanapaccayâ imâ catasso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||2||

yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na pañinissajjanapaccayâ kati . . . pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. ukkhittânuvattikâ bhikkhuni yâv. sam. na pañinissajjati ñattiyâ dukkañtam dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ kammavâcâpariyosâne âp. pârâjikassa, bhedakânuvattikâ bhikkhuni yâv. sam. na pañinissajjati âp. samghâdisesassa, pâpikâya diñthiyâ yâv. sam. na pañinissajjati âp. pâcittiyassa. yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na pañinissajjanapaccayâ imâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. ||3||

atthamam vatthum paripûrañapaccayâ kati . . . tisso âpattiyo âpajjati . . . (see chap. 2) . . . imâ tisso âpattiyo âpajjati. ||4||

pârâjikâ niñhitâ.

ussayavâdikâ bhikkhuni attham karañapaccayâ tisso . . . (see chap. 2) . . . samghâdisesassa. ||1||

corivuṭṭhāpanapaccayâ tisso . . . ||2||

ekâ gāmantaraṇi gamanapaccayâ tisso . . . ||3||

samaggena samghena ukkhittaṇi bhikkhuniṁ dhammena
vinayena satthu sāsanena anapaloketvâ kārakasamgham
anaññāya gaṇassa chandaṇi osāraṇapaccayâ tisso . . . ||4||

avassutâ bhikkhunî avassutassa purisapuggalassa batthato
khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ bhuñ-
janapaccayâ tisso âp. âp., khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti paṭi-
gaṇhâti âp. thullaccayassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âpatti
samghâdisesassa, udakadantaponam paṭigaṇhâti âp. dukka-
ṭassa. ||5||

kin te ayye eso purisapuggalo . . . bhuñja vâ 'ti uyyoja-
napaccayâ tisso . . . ||6||

kupitâ bhikkhunî yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭi-
nissajjanapaccayâ tisso . . . ||7||

kismiñcid eva adhikaraṇe paccâkatâ bhikkhunî yâvatati-
yam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanapaccayâ tisso
. . . ||8||

sam̄saṭṭhâ bhikkhunî yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na
paṭinissajjanapaccayâ tisso . . . ||9||

sam̄saṭṭhâ 'va ayye tumhe viharatha mâ tumhe nânâ
vihariththâ 'ti uyyojentî yâv. sam. na paṭinissajjanapaccayâ
tisso . . . ||10||

dasa samghâdisesâ niṭṭhitâ.

— la —. dadhim viññāpetvâ bhuñjanapaccayâ kati . . .
dve âpattiyo âpajjati, khâdissâmi bhuñjissâmîti paṭigaṇhâti
âp. dukkaṭassa, ajjhohâre ajjhohâre âp. pâṭidesanyassa.
dadhim viññāpetvâ bhuñjanapaccayâ imâ dve âpattiyo
âpajjati. ||8||

katâpattivâram niṭṭhitam dutiyam. ||10||

kâyasam̄saggam sâdiyanapaccayâ âpattiyo catunnam vi-
pattinam kati . . . (see chap. 3) . . . dve vipattiyo bhajanti
siyâ silavipattim siyâ âcâravipattim. — la —. dadhim viññā-
petvâ bhuñjanapaccayâ âpattiyo . . . âcâravipattim.

vipattivâram niṭṭhitam tatiyam. ||11||

kâyasam̄saggam sâdiyanapaccayâ âpattiyo sattannam âpatti-

kkhandhānam katihi . . . pañcahi āpattikkhandhehi samgahitā, siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā samghādisesā-pattikkhandena siyā thullaccayāpattikkhandhena siyā pācitti-yāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. — la —. dadhim viññāpetvā bhuñjanapaccayā āpattiyo . . . dvīhi āpattikkhandhehi samgahitā siyā pātidesaniyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena.

saṅgahavāram niṭṭhitam catuttham. ||12||

kāyasamsaggam sādiyanapaccayā āpattiyo channam āpatti-samutthānānam katihi . . . (see chap. 5) . . . — la —. dadhim viññāpetvā bhuñjanapaccayā āpattiyo channam āpattisamutthānānam . . . ca cittato ca samutthanti.

samutthānavāram niṭṭhitam pañcamam. ||13||

kāyasamsaggam sādiyanapaccayā āpattiyo catunnam adhi-karaṇānam . . . (see chap. 6).

adhikaraṇavāram niṭṭhitam chaṭṭham. ||14||

kāyasamsaggam sādiyanapaccayā āpattiyo sattannam sama-thānam . . . (see chap. 7).

samat havāram niṭṭhitam sattamam. ||15||

kāyasamsaggam sādiyanapaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati. kāy. sād. pañca āpattiyo āpajjati, avassutā . . . (see chap. 10) . . . aṅgulipatodake pācitiyam. kāyasamsaggam sādiyanapaccayā imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati . . . (see I, 8) . . . katihi samathehi sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīlavipattim siyā acāravipattim, sattannam āpattikkhandhānam pañcahi āpattikkhandhehi samgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā samghādisesāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāpattikkhandhena siyā pācitti-yāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channam āpattisamutthānānam ekena . . . (I, 8) . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. — la —. dadhim viññāpetvā bhuñjanapaccayā kati . . . dve āpattiyo āpajjati . . . tiṇavatthārakena cā 'ti. ||16||

samuccayavāram niṭṭhitam atṭhamam. Bhikkhunivibhañge soṭasa mahābheda niṭṭhitā.

III.

Samuṭṭhānass' uddānam :

Aniccā sabbe samkhārā dukkhānattā ca samkhatā,
 nibbānañ c' eva paññatti anattā iti nicchayā.|
 buddhacande anuppanne buddhādice anuggate
 tesam sabbhāgadhammānam nāmamattam na nāyati.|
 dukkaram vividham katvā pūrayitvāna pārami
 uppajjanti mahāvīrā cakkhubhūtā sabrahmake,|
 te desayanti saddhammam dukkhāhānim sukhāvaham :
 Aṅgiraso Sakyamuni sabbabhūtānukampako |
 sabbasattuttamo siho piṭake tīṇi desayi
 5 suttantam abhidhammañ ca vinayañ ca mahāguṇam.|
 evam nīyati saddhammo vinayo yadi tiṭṭhati.
 ubhato ca Vibhaṅgāni Khandhakā yā ca Mātikā |
 mālā suttaguṇeneva Parivārena ganthitā.
 tass' eva Parivārassa samuṭṭhānam niyato katam |
 sambhedanidānañ c' aññam sutte dissanti upari :
 tasmā sikkhe Parivāram dhammakāmo supesalo 'ti.|
 Vibhaṅge dvīsu paññattam uddisanti uposathe :
 pavakkhāmi samuṭṭhānam yathāññāyam sunātha me.|
 pārājikam yam paṭhamam, dutiyañ ca tato param,
 10 sañcaritt'-ānubhāsanañ ea, atirekañ ca cīvaram,|
 lomāni, padasodhammo, hhūta-samvidhānenā ca,
 theyya-desana-corim ea, ananuññātāya terasa : |
 teras' ete samuṭṭhānanayā viññūhi cintitā ;
 ekekasmim samuṭṭhāne sadisā idha dissare.|

methunam, sukka-samsaggo, aniyatā paṭhamikā,
 pubbūpa-paripācitā, raho bhikkhuniyā saha,|
 sabhojane, raho dve ca, aṅguli, udake hasam,

pahâre, uggire c' eva, tepaññâsâ ca sekhiyâ,|
 adhakkhakam, gâm'-avassutâ, tala-matîhañ ca, suddhikâ,
 15 vassam vutthâ ca, ovâdam, nânubandhe pavattinim :|
 chasattati ime sikkhâ kâyamânasikâ katâ,
 sabbe ekasamuñthânâ pañhamam pârâjikam yathâ.|
 pañhamapârâjikasamuñthânam niñthitam.
 adinnam, viggah', uttarim, duñthullâ, athakâminam,
 amûlâ, aññabhâgîyâ, aniyatâ dutiyikâ,|
 acchinde, pariñâmane, musâ, omasa-pesuñâ,
 duñthullâ, pañhavim khañe, bhûtam, aññâya, ujjhape,|
 nikkaññhanam, siñcanañ ca, âmisahetu, bhuttâvî,
 ehi, anâdari, bhimâ, apanidhe ca, jîvitam,|
 jânam sappâñakam, kammam, ûna-samvâsa-nâsanâ,
 20 sahadhammika-vilekhâ, moho, amûlakena ca,|
 kukkuecam, dhammakam, datvâ, pariñâmeyya puggale,
 kin te, akâla-acchinde, duggahi, nirayena ca,|
 gañam, vibhañgam, dubbalam, kañhin'-aphâs'-upassayam,
 akkosa-cañdi, maccharî, gabbhînî ca, pâyantiyâ,|
 dve vassâ, sikkhâ samghena, tayo c' eva gihigatâ,
 kumâribhûtâ tisso ca, ûnadvâdas'-asammata,|
 alan tâva, sokâvâsam, chandâ, anuvassâ ca, dve :
 sikkhâpadâ sattati 'me, samuñthânâ tikâ katâ :|
 kâyacittena na vâcâ, vâcâcittam na kâyikam,
 25 tîhi dvârehi jâyanti, pârâjikam dutiyam yathâ.|
 dutiyapârâjikasamuñthânam niñthitam.
 sañcarî, kuñi, vihâro, dhopanañ ca, pañiggaho,
 viññatt'-uttari abhihañtum, ubhinnam, dûtakena ca,|
 kosiyâ, suddha-dve bhâgâ, chabbassâni, nisidanañ,
 riñcanti, rûpikâ c' eva, ubho nânappakârakâ,|
 ûnabandhana-vassikâ, suttam, vikappanena ca,
 dvâra-dâna-sibbinî ca, pûva-paccaya-joti ca,|
 ratanam, sûci, mañco ca, tûlam, nisidana-kanđu ca,
 vassikâ ca, sugatena, viññatti, aññacetâpanâ,|
 dve samghikâ, mahâjanikâ dve, puggalâ, lahukâ, garu,
 30 dve vighâsâ, sâtikâ ca, samañcivarena ca :|
 samapaññâs' ime dhammâ chahi thânehi jâyare,
 kâyato na vâcâcittâ, vâcato na kâyamanâ,|
 kâyavâcâ na ca cittâ, kâyacittâ na vâcikâ,

vâcâcittâ na kâyena, tîhi dvârehi jâyare :
 chasamuṭṭhânikâ ete sañcarittena sâdisâ.|
 sañcarittasamuṭṭhânam niṭṭhitam.
 bhed'-ânuvattâ, dubbaca-dûsa-dutthulla-ditṭhi ca,
 chandam, ujjhaggikâ dve ca, dve ca saddâ, na byâhare,|
 chamâ, nîcâsane, thânam, pacchato, uppathena ca,
 vajj'-ânuvatti, gahaṇâ, osâre, paccâcikkhanâ,|
 kismim saṁsaṭṭhâ dve, vadhi, visibbe, dukkhitâya ca,
 35 puna samsatṭhâ, na vûpasame, ârâmañ ca, pavâraṇâ,|
 anvaddham, sahajivini dve, cîvaraṇam, anubandhanâ :
 sattatîmsa ime dhammâ kâyavâcâya cittato
 sabbe ekasamuṭṭhânâ samanubhâsanâ yathâ.|
 samanubhâsanâsamuṭṭhânam niṭṭhitam.
 ubbhataṁ kaṭhinam tîni, paṭhamam patta-bhesajjam,
 accekaṁ vâpi, sâsaṅkaṁ, pakkamantena vâ duve,|
 upassayam, paramparâ, anatirittam, nimantanâ,
 vikappam, rañño, vikâle, vosâs'-âraññakena ca,|
 ussayâ, sannicayañ ca, pure, pacchâ, vikâle ca,
 pañcâhikâ, saṅkamaṇî, dve âvasathena ca,|
 pasâkhe, âsane c' eva : ti psa ekûnakâ ime
 kâyavâcâ na ca cittâ, tîhi dvârehi jâyare :
 40 dvisamuṭṭhânikâ sabbe kaṭhinena sabâ samâ.|
 kaṭhinemasamuṭṭhânam niṭṭhitam.
 elakalomâ, dve seyyâ, âhacca, piṇḍabhojanam,|
 gaṇa-vikâle, sannidhi, dantapoṇen', acelakâ,|
 uyyuttam, senam, uyyodhi, surâ, orena nhâyanâ,
 dubbanne, dve desanikâ, lasuṇ, uttiṭhe, naccanâ,|
 nhânâm, attharapam, seyyâ, antoratthe, tathâ bahi,
 antovassam, cittâgâram, âsandim, suttakantanâ,|
 veyyâvaccam, sahatthâ ca, abhikkhukâvâsena ca,
 chattam, yânañ ca, samghâṇim, alamkâram, gandha-
 vâsitam,|
 bhikkhunî, sikkhamânâ ca, sâmanerî, gihiniyâ,
 45 asam̄kacchikâ : âpattî cattârisâ catuttari,|
 kâyena na vâcâcitte, kâyacitte na vâcato,
 dvisamuṭṭhânikâ sabbe samâ elakalomakâ.|
 elakalomasamuṭṭhânam niṭṭhitam.
 pad'-aññatra, asammatâ, tathâ atthamgatena ca,

tiracchânavijjâ dve vuttâ, anokâse ca puechanâ : |
satta sikkhâpadâ ete vâcâ na kâyacittato,
vâcâcitte na jâyanti na tu kâyena jâyare :
dvisamuṭṭhânikâ sabbe padasodhammasadisâ.|

padasodhammasamuṭṭhânam niṭṭhitam.

addhâna-nâvam, paṇitam, mâtugâmena, saṃhare,
dhaññam, nimantitâ c' eva, atṭha ca pâṭidesani : |
sikkhâ pannarasâ ete kâyâ na vâcâ na manâ,
50 kâyavâcâya jâyanti na te cittena jâyare,|
kâyacittena jayanti na te jâyanti vâcato,
kâyavâcâya cittena : samuṭṭhânâ catubbidhâ
paññattâ buddhaññena addhânenâ sahâ samâ.|

addhânasamuṭṭhânam niṭṭhitam.

theyyasattham, upassutim, sâpam viññâpanena ca,
ratti, channaū ca, okâsam, ete byûhena sattamam :|
kâyacittena jâyanti na te jâyanti vâcato,
tîhi dvârehi jâyanti, dvisamuṭṭhânikâ ime
theyyasatthasamuṭṭhânâ desitâdiceabandhunâ.|

theyyasatthasamuṭṭhânam niṭṭhitam.

chattapâṇissa saddhammam na desenti tathâgatâ,
evam eva daṇḍapâṇissa, sattha-âvudhapâṇinam,|
pâduk'-upâhanâ, yânâ, seyyâ, pallatthikâya ca,
55 veṭṭhit'-oguṇthito c' eva : ekâdasam anûnakâ |
vâcâcitte jâyanti na te jâyanti kâyato,
sabbe ekasamuṭṭhânâ sammatâ dhammadesane.|

dhammadesanasamuṭṭhânam niṭṭhitam.

bhûtam kâyena jâyati na vâcâya na cittato,
vâcato ca sañuṭṭhâti na kâyâ na ca cittato,|
kâyavâcâya jâyati na tu jâyati cittato,
bhûtârocanakâ nâmâ tîhi thânehi jâyati.|

bhûtârocanasamuṭṭhânam niṭṭhitam.

corî vâcâya cittena na tam jâyati kâyato,
jâyati tîhi dvârehi corivuṭṭhâpanam idam,|
akataṁ dvisamuṭṭhânam dhammarâjena bhâsitam,|

corivuṭṭhâpanasamuṭṭhânam niṭṭhitam.

ananuññâtam vâcâya na kâyâ na ca cittato,
60 jâyati kâyavâcâya na tam jâyati cittato,|
jâyati vâcâcitte na tam jâyati kâyato,

jâyati tîhi dvârehi akatam̄ catutthânikam̄।
 ananuññâtasamuñthânam̄ niñthitam̄.
 samuñthânam̄ hi samkhepam̄ dasa tîni sudesitam̄
 asammohakarañam̄ thânam̄ nettidhammadnulomikam̄ :
 dhârayanto imam̄ viññû samuñthâne na muyhatîti.

Samuñthânasâsamkhepam̄ niñthitam̄.

IV.

Kati āpattiyo, kati āpattikkhandhâ, kati vinītavatthûni, k. agāravâ, k. gâravâ, k. vinītavatthûni, k. vipattiyo, k. āpattisamuṭṭhânâ, k. vivâdamûlâni, k. anuvâdamûlâni, k. sâraṇiyâ dhammâ, k. bhedakaravatthûni, k. adhikaraṇâni, k. samathâ.

pañca āpattiyo, pañca āpattikkhandhâ, pañca vinītavatthûni, satta āpattiyo, satta āpattikkhandhâ, satta vinītavatthûni, cha agāravâ, cha gâravâ, cha vinītavatthûni, catasso vipattiyo, cha āpattisamuṭṭhânâ, cha vivâdamûlâni, cha anuvâdamûlâni, cha sâraṇiyâ dhammâ, aṭṭhârasa bhedakaravatthûni, cattâri adhikaraṇâni, satta samathâ. ||1||

tattha katamâ pañca āpattiyo. pârâjikâpatti samghâdisesâpatti pâcittiyâp. pâṭidesaniyâp. dukkaṭâpatti, imâ pañca āpattiyo. ||2||

tattha katame pañca āpattikkhandhâ. pârâjikâpatti-kkhandho . . . dukkaṭâpattikkhandho, ime pañca āpattikkhandhâ. ||3||

tattha katamâni pañca vinītavatthûni. pañcahi āpattikkhandhehi âratî virati paṭivirati veramaṇî akiriyâ akaraṇam anajjhâpatti velâ anatikkamo setughâto, imâni pañca vinītavatthûni. ||4||

tattha katamâ satta āpattiyo. pârâjikâpatti samghâdisesâp. thullaccayâp. pâcittiyâp. pâṭidesaniyâp. dukkaṭâp. dubbhâsitâp., imâ satta āpattiyo. ||5||

tattha katame satta āpattikkhandhâ. pârâjikâpattikkhandho . . . dubbhâsitâpattikkhandho, ime satta āpattikkhandhâ. ||6||

tattha katamâni satta vinītavatthûni. sattahi āpattikkhandhehi âratî . . . setughâto, imâni satta vinītavatthûni. ||7||

tattha katame cha agâravâ. buddhe agâravo, dhamme agâravo, samghe ag., sikkhâya ag., appamâde ag., pañisanthâre agâravo, ime cha agâravâ. ||8||

tattha katame cha gâravâ. buddhe gâravo . . . pañisanthâre gâravo, ime cha gâravâ. ||9||

tattha katamâni cha vinîtavatthûni. chahi agâravehi ârati . . . setughâto, imâni cha vinîtavatthûni. ||10||

tattha katamâni catasso vipattiyo. sîlavipatti âcârav. diññiv. âjîvavipatti, imâ catasso vipattiyo. ||11||

tattha katame cha âpattisamuññhânâ. atth' âpatti kâyato samuññhâti na vâcato na cittato, atth' âpatti vâcato samuññhâti na kâyato na cittato, atth' âpatti kâyato ca vâcato ca samuññhâti na cittato, atth' âpatti kâyato ca cittato ca samuññhâti na vâcato, atth' âpatti vâcato ca cittato ca samuññhâti na kâyato, atth' âpatti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuññhâti. ime cha âpattisamuññhânâ. ||12||

tattha katamâni cha vivâdamûlâni. idha bhikkhu kodhano hoti upanâhî. yo so bhikkhu kodhano hoti upanâhî so satthari pi agâravo viharati appatisso . . . (=Cullavagga IV. 14, 3 down to the end of that paragraph. The word 'bhikkhave' is here constantly omitted) . . . evam etassa pâpakassa vivâdamûlassa âyatim anavassavo hoti. imâni cha vivâdamûlâni. ||13||

tattha katamâni cha anuvâdamûlâni. idha bhikkhu kodhano . . . (this is identical with the last paragraph, reading 'anuvâda°' instead of 'vivâda°') imâni cha anuvâdamûlâni. ||14||

tattha katame cha sârañiyâ dharmâ. idha bhikkhuno mettam kâyakammam paccupaññhitam hoti sabrahmacârîsu âvi c' eva raho ca, ayam pi dhammo sârañyo piyakaraño garukaraño samgahâya avivâdâya sâmaggiyâ ekibhâvâya samvattati. puna ca param bhikkhuno mettam vacikammam . . . mettam manokammam . . . samvattati. puna ca param bhikkhu ye te lâbbâ dharmikâ dhammadaddhâ antamaso pattapariyâpannamattam pi tathârûpehi lâbhehi appaññivibhattabhogî hoti sîlavantehi sabrahmacârîhi sâdhârañabhogî, ayam pi dhammo . . . samvattati. puna ca param bhikkhu yâni tâni sîlâni akhañdâni acchiddâni asabalâni akammâsâni bhujissâni viññûpasatthâni aparâmaññhâni samâ-

dhisamvattanikâni tathârûpesu sîlesu sîlasâmaññagato viharati sabrahmacârîhi âvi c' eva raho ca, ayam pi dhammo . . . samvattati. puna ca param bhikkhu yâyañ diñthi ariyâ niyyânikâ niyyâti takkarassa sammâdukkhakkhayâya tathârûpâya diñthiyâ diñthisâmaññagato viharati sabrahmacârîhi âvi c' eva raho ca, ayam pi dhammo . . . samvattati. ime cha sâranîyâ dhammâ. ||15||

tattha katamâni atñhârasa bhedakaravatthûni. idha bhi-kkhu adhammam dhammo 'ti dîpeti . . . (=Mahavâgga, X. 5, 4) . . . aduñthullam âpattim duñthullâ âpattiti dîpeti. imâni atñhârasa bhedakaravatthûni. ||16||

tattha katamâni cattâri adhikarañâni. vivâdâdhikarañam anuvâdâdhikarañam âpattâdhikarañam kiccadhikarañam. imâni cattâri adhikarañâui. ||17||

tattha katame satta samathâ. sammukhâvinayo sativinayo amûlhavinayo paññâtakarañam yebhuuyasikâ tassapâpiyyasikâ tiñavatthârako. ime satta samathâ. ||18||

katipucchâvâram niñhitam. tass' uddânam :

âpatti, âpattikkhandhâ, vinîtâ, sattadhâ puna,
vinît'-âgâravâ c' eva, gâravâ mûlam eva ca, |
puna vinîtâ, vipatti, samuñthânam, vivâdanâ,
anuvâdâ, sâranîyam, bhed'-âdhikarañena ca,
satt' eva samathâ vuttâ : padâ sattarasaime 'ti. ||1||

pathamena âpattisamutthânena pârâjikam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : na hîti vattabbam. samghâdisesam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : siyâ 'ti vattabbam. thullaceayam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : siyâ 'ti vattabbam. pâcittiyanam . . . pâtidesaniyam . . . dukkañtam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : siyâ 'ti vattabbam. dubbhâsitam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : na hîti vattabbam. ||1||

duitiyena âpattisamutthânena . . . (see § 1) . . . pâcittiyanam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : siyâ 'ti vattabbam. pâtidesaniyam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : na hîti vattabbam. dukkañtam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : siyâ 'ti vattabbam. dubbhâsitam âpajjeyyâ 'ti : na hîti vattabbam. ||2||

tatiyena âpattisamutthânena . . . (= § 1). ||3||

catutthena āpattisamuṭṭhānena pârâjikam āpajjeyyâ 'ti : siyâ 'ti vattabbam. samghâdisesam . . . (= § 1). ||4||

pañcamena āpattisamuṭṭhānena . . . (= § 4) . . . pâti-desaniyam āpajjeyyâ 'ti : na hîti vattabbam. dukkaṭam āpajjeyyâ 'ti : siyâ 'ti vattabbam. dubbhâsitam āpajjeyyâ 'ti : siyâ 'ti vattabbam. ||5||

chatṭhena āpattisamuṭṭhānena . . . (= § 4). ||6||

chaāpattisamuṭṭhānavâram niṭhitam paṭhamam. ||2||

paṭhamena āpattisamuṭṭhānena kati āpattiyo āpajjati. pathamena āpattisamuṭṭhānena pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. bhikkhu kappiyasaññi saññâcikâya kuṭîm karoti adesita-vatthukam pamânatikkantam sârambham aparikkamanam, payoge dukkaṭam, ekan piṇḍam anâgate āpatti thullaccayassa, tasmin piṇḍe âgate āpatti samghâdisessassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññi vikâle bhojanam bhuñjati, āpatti pâcittiyassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññi aññâtikâya bhikkhuniyâ antaragharam pavitṛhâya hatthato khâdaniyam vâ bhojaniyam vâ sahatthâ paṭiggahetvâ bhuñjati, āpatti pâṭidesaniyassa. paṭhamena āpattisamuṭṭhānena imâ pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. tâ āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati vipattiyo bhajanti, sattannam āpattikkhandhânam katîhi āpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ, channam āpattisamuṭṭhânânam katîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti, catunnam adhikaraṇânam katamam adhikaraṇam, sattannam samathânam katîhi samathehi sammanti. tâ āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim siyâ acâravipattim. sattannam āpattikkhandhânam pañcahi āpattikkhandhehi samgahitâ siyâ samghâdisesâ-pattikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayâpattikkhandhena siyâ pâcittiyâp. siyâ pâṭidesaniyâp. siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena. channam āpattisamuṭṭhânânam ekena samuṭṭhânenâna samuṭṭhanti kâyato samuṭṭhanti na vâcato na cittato. catunnam adhikaraṇânam āpattâdhikaraṇam. sattannam samathânam tîhi samathehi sammanti siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiññâtakaraṇena ca, siyâ sammukhâvinayena ca tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||1||

dutiyena āpattisamuṭṭhānena kati āpattiyo āpajjati. dutiyena āp. catasso āp. āpajjati. bhikkhu kappiyasaññi samâdi-

yati kuṭīm me karothā 'ti, tassa kuṭīm karonti adesitavatthukam pamāṇātikkantam sārambhām aparikkamanam, payoge dukkaṭam, ekaṁ piṇḍam anāgate āp. thullaccayassa, tasmiṁ piṇḍe āgate āp. saṅghādisesassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññī anupasampannam padaso dhammam vāceti, āpatti pācitti-yassa. dutiyena āpattisamuṭṭhānena imā catasso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati . . . (see § 1) . . . katīhi samathehi sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīlavipattim siyā ācāravipattim. sattannam āpattikkhandhānam catūhi āpatti-khandhehi samgahitā siyā samghādisesāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti vācato samuṭṭhanti na kāyato na cittato. catunnam adhikaraṇānam āpattādhikaraṇām. sattannam samathānām tīhi samathehi sammanti . . . (§ 1) . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||2||

tatiyena āpattisamuṭṭhānena kati . . . pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. bhikkhu kappiyasaññī saṃvidahitvā kuṭīm karoti adesitavathukam pamāṇātikkantam sārambhām aparikkamanam, payoge dukkaṭam, ekaṁ piṇḍam anāgate āp. thullaccayassa, tasmiṁ piṇḍe āgate āp. saṅghādisesassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññī pañtabhojanāni attano athāya viññā-petvā bhuñjati, āp. pācittiyassa. bhikkhu kappiyasaññī bhikkhuniyā vosāsantiyā na nivāretvā bhuñjati, āp. pāṭidesaniyassa. tatiyena āpattisamuṭṭhānena imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati . . . katīhi samathehi sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo . . . sattannam āpattikkhandhānam pañcahi āpattikkhandhehi samgahitā siyā samghādisesāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā pāṭidesaniyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca vācato ca samuṭṭhanti na cittato. catunnam adhikaraṇānam . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||3||

catutthena āpattisamuṭṭhānena kati . . . cha āpattiyo āpajjati. bhikkhu methunam dhammam paṭisevati, āp. pārājikassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññī saññācikāya kuṭīm

karoti adesitavatthukam̄ pamāṇātikkantam̄ sārambham̄ aparikkamanam̄, payoge dukkaṭam̄, ekam̄ piṇḍam̄ anāgate āp. thullaceayassa, tasmiṁ piṇḍe āgate āp. saṃghādisesassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññī vikāle bhojanam̄ bhūjati, āp. pācitti-yassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññī aññātikāya bhikkhuniyā antaragharam paviṭṭhāya hatthato khādaniyam̄ vā bhojaniyam̄ vā sahatthā paṭīggahetvā bhūjati, āp. pātidesaniyassa. catutthena āpattisamuṭṭhānena imā cha āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ kati . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ dve vipattiyo . . . sattannam̄ āpattikkhandhānam chahi āpattikkhandhehi samgahitā, siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā saṃghādisesāp. siyā thullaceayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā pātidesaniyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channam̄ āpattisamuṭṭhānāuam̄ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vācato. catunnam̄ adhikaraṇānam̄ . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||4||

pañcamena āpattisamuṭṭhānena kati . . . cha āpattiyo āpajjati. bhikkhu pāpiccho icchāpako asantam̄ abhūtam̄ uttarimanussadhammam̄ ullapati, āp. pārājikassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññī samādiyati kuṭīm me karothā 'ti, tassa kuṭīm karonti adesitavatthukam̄ pamāṇātikkantam̄ sārambham̄ aparikkamanam̄, payoge dukkaṭam̄, ekam̄ piṇḍam̄ anāgate āp. thullaceayassa, tasmiṁ piṇḍe āgate āp. saṃghādisesassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññī anupasampannam̄ padaso dhammam̄ vāceti, āp. pācittiyassa. na khūmsetukāmo na vambhetukāmo na mañkum̄ kattukāmo davakamyatā hīnena hīnam̄ vadeti, āp. dubbhāsitassa. pañcamena āpattisamuṭṭhānena imā cha āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ dve vipattiyo . . . sattannam̄ āpattikkhandhānam chahi āpattikkhandhehi samgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā saṃghādisesāp. siyā thullaceayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkaṭāp. siyā dubbhāsitāpattikkhandhena. channam̄ āpattisamuṭṭhānānam̄ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na kāyato. catunnam̄ adhikaraṇānam̄ . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||5||

chatthānena āpattisamuṭṭhānena kati . . . cha āpattiyo āpajjati. bhikkhu saṃvidabitvā bhaṇḍam̄ avaharati, āp. pārā-

jikassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññī samvidahitvā kuṭīm karoti adesitavatthukam̄ pamāṇātikkantam̄ sārambham̄ aparikkama-nam̄, payoge dukkaṭam̄, ekam̄ piṇḍam̄ anāgate āp. thullacea-yassa, tasmīm̄ piṇḍe āgate āp. saṅghādisesassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññī paṇītabhojanāni attano atthāya viññāpetvā bhuñjati, āp. pācittiyassa. bhikkhu akappiyasaññī bhikkhu-niyā vosāsantiyā na nivāretvā bhuñjati, āp. pātidesaniyassa. chaṭṭhena āpattisamuṭṭhānena imā cha āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo . . . sammanti. tā āpattiyo catunnam̄ vipattinam̄ dve vipattiyo . . . sattannam̄ āpattikkhandhānam̄ chahi . . . (see § 4) . . . siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channam̄ āpatti-samuṭṭhānānam̄ ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnam̄ adhikaraṇānam̄ . . . tiṇavatthārakena cā 'ti. || 6 ||

chaāpattisamuṭṭhānānam̄ katāpattivāram̄ niṭṭhitam̄
dutiyaṁ. || 3 ||

samuṭṭhānā kāyikā anantadassinā akkhātā lokahitena
vivekadassinā,

āpattiyo tena samuṭṭhitā kati: pucchāmi tam̄ brūhi
vibhaṅgakovida.||

samuṭṭhānā kāyikā anantadassinā akkhātā lokahitena
vivekadassinā,

āpattiyo tena samuṭṭhitā pañca: etan te akkhāmi vi-
bhaṅgakovida.||

samuṭṭhānā vācasikā anantadassinā . . . brūhi vibhaṅga-
kovida.||

samuṭṭhānā vācasikā anantadassinā . . . samuṭṭhitā ca-
tasso: etan te akkhāmi vibhaṅgakovida.||

samuṭṭhānā kāyikā vācasikā anantadassinā . . .

samuṭṭhānā kāyikā vācasikā anantadassinā . . . samuṭṭhitā
pañca . . .||

samuṭṭhānā kāyikā mānasikā . . . cha . . .||

samuṭṭhānā vācasikā mānasikā . . . cha . . .||

samuṭṭhānā kāyikā vācasikā mānasikā anantadassinā
akkhātā lokahitena vivekadassinā,

āpattiyo tena samuṭṭhitā kati: pucchāmi tam̄ brūhi vi-
bhaṅgakovida.||

samuṭṭhānā kāyikā vācasikā mānasikā anantadassinā
akkhātā lokahitena vivekadassinā,
āpattiyo tena samuṭṭhitā cha : etan te akkhāmi vibhaṅga-
kovidā 'ti.]

āpattisamuṭṭhānakathā niṭṭhitā tatiyā. ||4||

sīlavipattipaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati. sīlavipattipaccayā
catasso āpattiyo āpajjati: bhikkhunī jānam pārājikam
dhammam paṭicchādeti āpatti pārājikassa, vematikā paṭicchā-
deti āp. thullaccayassa, bhikkhu samghādisesam paṭicchādeti
āp. pācittiyassa, attano duṭṭhullam āpattim paṭicchādeti āp.
dukkatassa. sīlavipattipaccayā imā catasso āpattiyo āpajjati.
tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati . . . sammanti. tā
āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīla-
vipattim siyā ācārayipattim. sattannam āpattikkhandhānam
catūhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhan-
dhena siyā thullaccayāp. siyā pācittiyāp. siyā dukkaṭāpatti-
kkhandhena. channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhā-
nena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti.
catunnam adhikaraṇānam . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||1||

ācāravipattipaccayā kati . . . ekam āpattim āpajjati: ācā-
ravipattim paṭicchādeti āpatti dukkaṭassa. ācāravipattipac-
cayā imam ekam āpattim āpajjati. sā āpatti catunnam vipattinam
katihi samathehi sammati. sā āpatti catunnam vipattinam
ekam vipattim bhajati — pa — sattannam samathānam
katihī samathehi sammati. sā āpatti catunnam vipattinam
ekam vipattim bhajati ācāravipattim. sattannam āpatti-
kkhandhānam ekena āpattikkhandhena saṃgahitā dukkaṭā-
pattikkhandhena. chaṇnam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena sam-
uṭṭhānena samuṭṭhāti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhāti.
catunnam adhikaraṇānam āpattādhikaraṇānam. sattannam sama-
thānam tīhi samathehi sammati . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||2||

dīṭṭhivipattipaccayā kati . . . dve āpattiyo āpajjati: pāpi-
kāya dīṭṭhiyā yāvatatiyan samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjati
ñāttiyā dukkaṭam, kammavācāpariyosānc āpatti pācittiyassa.
dīṭṭhivipattipaccayā imā dve āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo
catunnam vipattinam kati . . . saminanti. tā āpattiyo
catunnam vipattinam ekam vipattim bhajanti ācāravipattim.
sattannam āpattikkhandhānam dvīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃga-

hitâ siyâ pâcittiyâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhanti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnam adhikaraṇânam . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||3||

âjîvavipattipaccayâ kati . . . cha âpattiyo âpajjati: âjîvahetu âjîvakâraṇâ pâpiccho icchâpakato asantam abhûtam uttarimanussadhammam ullapati âp. pârâjikassa. âjîvahetu âjîvakâraṇâ sañcarittam samâpajjati âp. samghâdisesassa. âjîvahetu âjîvakâraṇâ yo te vihâre vasati so bhikkhu arahâ 'ti bhaṇati paṭivijânantassa âp. thullaccayassa. âjîvahetu âjîvakâraṇâ bhikkhu paṇîtabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati âp. pâcittiyassa. âjîvahetu âjîvakâraṇâ bhikkhunî paṇîtabhojanâni attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati âp. pâti-desaniyassa. âjîvahetu âjîvakâraṇâ sūpam vâ odanam vâ agilâno attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati âp. dukkaṭassa. âjîvavipattipaccayâ imâ cha âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattinam . . . sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim siyâ âcâravipattim. sattannaṁ âpattikkhandhânam chahi . . . (see chap. 3, § 4) . . . siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena. channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti, siyâ kâyato samuṭṭhanti na vâcato na cittato, siyâ vâcato s. na kâyato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca s. na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnam adhikaraṇânam . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||4||

vipattipaccayavâram uṭṭhitam catuttham. ||5||

vivâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ kati âpattiyo âpajjati. vivâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ dve âpattiyo âpajjati: upasampannam omasati âp. pâcittiyassa, anupasampannam omasati âp. dukkaṭassa. vivâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ imâ dve âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati . . . sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattinam ekam vipattim bhajanti âcâravipattim. sattannaṁ âpattikkhandhânam dvîhi âpattikkhandhehi samgalitâ siyâ pâcittiyâpattikkhandhena siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena. channam âpattisaniuṭṭhânânam tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na

vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnam adhikaraṇānam . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||1||

anuvâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ kati . . . tisso āpattiyo āpajjati: bhikkhum amûlakena pârâjikena dhammena anuddhamseti âp. saṃghâdisesassa, amûlakena saṃghâdisesena anuddhamseti âp. pâcittiyassa, amûlikâya âcâravipattiyâ anuddhamseti âp. dukkaṭassa. anuvâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ imâ tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. tâ āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati . . . sammanti. tâ āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim siyâ âcâravipattim. sattannam āpattikkhandhânam tîhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitâ siyâ saṃghâdisesâp. siyâ pâcittiyâp. siyâ dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channam āpattisamuṭṭhânânam tîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnam adhikaraṇānam . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||2||

āpattâdhikaraṇapaccayâ kati . . . catasso āpattiyo āpajjati: bhikkhuni jânam pârâjikam dhammam paṭicchâdeti âp. pârâjikassa, vematikâ paṭicchâdeti âp. thullaccayassa, bhikkhu saṃghâdisesam paṭicchâdeti âp. pâcittiyassa, âcâravipattim paṭicchâdeti âp. dukkaṭassa. āpattâdhikaraṇapaccayâ imâ catasso āpattiyo āpajjati. tâ āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati . . . sammanti. tâ āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyâ sîlavipattim siyâ âcâravipattim. sattannam āpattikkhandhânam catûhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitâ siyâ pârâjikâpattikkhandhena siyâ thullaccayâp. siyâ pâcittiyâp. siyâ dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena. channam āpattisamuṭṭhânânam ekena samuṭṭhâneha sanuṭṭhanti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnam adhikaraṇānam . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||3||

kiccâdhikaraṇapaccayâ kati . . . pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. ukkhitânuvattikâ bhikkhuni yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjati, nattiyâ dukkaṭam, dvîhi kammavâcâhi thullaccayâ, kammavacâpariyosâne âp. pârâjikassa. bheda-kânuvattakâ bhikkhû yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjanti āpatti saṃghâdisesassa. pâpikâya ditṭhiyâ yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na paṭinissajjati âp. pâcitti-

yassa. kiccâdhikaraṇapaccayâ imâ pañca âpattiyo âpajjati. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati . . . sammanti. tâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve . . . sattannam âpatti-khandhânam pañcahi âpattikkhandhe samgahitâ siyâ pârajikâp. siyâ samghâdisesâp. siyâ thullaccayâp. siyâ pâcittiyâp. siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena. channam âpatti-samuṭṭhânânam ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhanti kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. catunnam adhikaraṇânam . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||4||

ṭhapetvâ satta âpattiyo satta âpattikkhandhe avasesâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati vipattiyo bhajanti, sattannam âpattikkhandhânam katîhi âpattikkhandhelî samgahitâ, channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam katîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti, catunnam adhikaraṇânam katamam adhikaraṇam, satannam samathânânam katîhi samathehi sammanti. ṭhapetvâ satta âpattiyo satta âpattikkhandhe avasesâ âpattiyo catunnam vipattinam na katamam vipattim bhajanti, sattannam âpattikkhandhânam katamena âpattikkhandhena samgahitâ, channam âpattisamuṭṭhânânam katamena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhanti, catunnam adhikaraṇânam katamam adhikaraṇam, sattannam samathânânam katamena samathena sammanti. tam kissa hetu. ṭhapetvâ satta âpattiyo satta âpattikkhandhe n' atth' aññâ âpattiyo 'ti. ||5||6||

adhikaraṇapaccayavâram niṭṭhitam pañcamam.

anantarapeyyâlam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam :

katipuechâ, samuṭṭhânâ, katâpatti tath' eva ca,
samuṭṭhânâ, vipatti ca, tathâdhikaraṇena câ 'ti.

vivâdâdhikaraṇassa kim pubbamgamam, kati ṭhânâni, kati vatthûni, kati bhûmiyo, kati hetû, kati mûlâni, katîhi âkârehi vivadati, vivâdâdhikaraṇam katîhi samathehi sammati.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa kim pubbamgamam . . . (*instead of vivadati read anuvadati.*)

âpattâdhikaraṇassa kim pubbamgamam . . . (*read âpattim âpajjati.*)

kiccâdhikaraṇassa kim pubbamgamam . . . (*read kiccam jâyati.*) ||1||

vivâdâdhikaraṇassa kiṁ pubbamgaman ti lobho pubbamgamo doso pubbamgamo moho p. alobho p. adoso p. amoho pubbamgamo. kati ṭhânâñiti atṭhârasa bhedakaravatthûni ṭhânâni. kati vatthûñiti atṭhârasa bhedakaravatthûni vatthûni. kati bhûmiyo 'ti atṭh. bhed. bhûmiyo. kati hetû 'ti nava hetû tayo kusalahetû tayo akusalahetû tayo abyâkatahetû. kati mûlânîti dvâdasâ mûlâni. katih' âkârehi vivadatîti dvîh' âkârehi vivadati dhammadiṭṭhi vâ adhammadiṭṭhi vâ. vivâdâdhikaraṇam katîhi samathehi sammatîti vivâdâdhikaraṇam dvîhi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebhuyyasikâya ca. ||2||

anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa kiṁ pubbamgaman ti lobho . . . amoho pubbamgamo. kati ṭhânâñiti catasso vipattiyo ṭhânâni. kati vatthûñiti catasso vipattiyo vatthûni. kati bhûmiyo 'ti cat. vip. bhûmiyo. kati hetû 'ti nava hetû tayo kusalahetû tayo akusalahetû tayo abyâkatahetû. kati mûlânîti cuddasa mûlâni. katih' âkârehi anuvadatîti dvîh' âkârehi anuvadati vatthuto vâ âpattito vâ. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam katîhi . . . catûhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca sativinayena ca amûlhavinayena ca tassapâpiyyasikâya ca. ||3||

âpattâdhikaraṇassa . . . amoho pubbamgamo. kati ṭhânâñiti satta âpattikkhandhâ ṭhânâni. kati vatthûñiti satta âpattikkhandhâ vatthûni. kati bhûmiyo 'ti satta âp. bhûmiyo. kati hetû 'ti nava hetû . . . tayo abyâkatahetû. kati mûlânîti cha âpattisamuṭṭhânâni mûlâni. katih' âkârehi . . . chah' âkârehi âpattim âpajjati alajjità aññâñatâ kukkucca-pakatattâ akappiye kappiyasaññitâ kappiye akappiyasaññitâ satisammosâ. âpattâdhikaraṇam katîhi . . . tîhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiññâtakaraṇena ca tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||4||

kiccâdhikaraṇassa . . . amoho pubbamgamo. kati ṭhânâñiti cattâri kammâni ṭhâuâni. kati vatthûñiti cattâri kammâni vatthûni. kati bhûmiyo 'ti cattâri kammâni bhûmiyo. kati hetû 'ti nava hetû . . . tayo abyâkatahetû. kati mûlânîti ekam mûlam saṃgho. katih' âkârehi kiccam jâyatîti dvîh' âkârehi kiccam jâyati ñattito vâ apalokanato vâ. kiccâdhikaraṇam katîhi samathehi sammatîti kiccâdhikaraṇam ekena samathena sammati sammukhâvinayena. ||5||

kati samathâ. satta samathâ, sammukhâvinayo sativinayo amûlhavinayo paññâtakarañam yebhuuyasikâ tassapâpiyya-sikâ tiñavatthârako, ime satta samathâ. siyâ ime satta samathâ dasa samathâ honti, dasa samathâ satta samathâ honti vatthuvasena pariyâyena. siyâ 'ti. kathañ ca siyâ. vivâdâdhikarañassa dve samathâ, anuvâdâdhikarañassa cattâro samathâ, âpattâdhikarañassa tayo samathâ, kiccâdhikarañassa eko samatho. evamime satta samathâ dasa samathâ honti, dasa samathâ satta samathâ honti vatthuvasena pariyâyena. ||6||

pariyâyavâram niñhitam chañtham. ||7||

kati samathâ vivâdâdhikarañassa sâdhârañâ, kati samathâ vivâdâdhikarañassa asâdhârañâ. kati samathâ anuvâdâdhikarañassa . . . âpattâdhikarañassa . . . kiccâdhikarañassa sâdhârañâ, kati samathâ kiccâdhikarañassa asâdhârañâ.

dve samathâ vivâdâdhikarañassa sâdhârañâ sammukhâvinayo yebhuuyasikâ. pañca samathâ vivâdâdhikarañassa asâdhârañâ sativinayo amûlhavinayo paññâtakarañam tassapâpiyyasikâ tiñavatthârako.

cattâro samathâ anuvâdâdhikarañassa sâdhârañâ sammu-khâvinayo sativin. amûlhavin. tassapâpiyyasikâ. tayo samathâ anuvâdâdhikarañassa asâdhârañâ yebhuuyasikâ paññâtakarañam tiñavatthârako.

tayo samathâ âpattâdhikarañassa sâdhârañâ sammukhâvinayo paññâtakarañam tiñavatthârako. cattâro samathâ âpattâdhikarañassa asâdhârañâ yebhuuyasikâ sativ. amûlha. tassapâpiyyasikâ.

eko samatho kiccâdhikarañassa sâdhârañâ sammukhâvinayo. cha samathâ kiccâdhikarañassa asâdhârañâ yebhuuyasikâ sativ. amûlha. paññâtakarañam tassapâpiyyasikâ tiñavatthârako.

sâdhârañavâram niñhitam sattamam. ||8||

kati samathâ vivâdâdhikarañassa tabbhâgiyâ, kati samathâ vivâdâdhikarañassa aññabhâgiyâ. kati samathâ anuvâdâdhikarañassa . . . âpattâdhikarañassa . . . kiccâdhikarañassa tabbhâgiyâ, kati samathâ kiccâdhikarañassa aññabhâgiyâ.

dve samathâ vivâdâdhikaraṇassa tabbhâgiyâ . . . (=chap. 8; instead of sâdhâraṇa and asâdhâraṇa read tabbhâgiya and aññabhâgiya).

tabbhâgiyavâram niṭhitam aṭṭhamam. ||9||

samathâ samathassa sâdhâraṇâ, samathâ samathassa asâdhâraṇâ. siyâ samathâ samathassa sâdhâraṇâ, siyâ samathâ samathassa asâdhâraṇâ.

katham siyâ samathâ samathassa sâdhâraṇâ, katham siyâ s. s. asâdhâraṇâ.

yebhuyyasikâ sammukhâvinayassa sâdhâraṇâ, sativinayassa amûlhavinayassa paṭiññâtakaraṇassa tassapâpiyyasikâya tiṇavatthârakassa asâdhâraṇâ.

sativinayo sammukhâvinayassa sâdhâraṇo, amûlhavinayassa patiññ. tassap. tiṇav. yebh. asâdhâraṇo.

amûlhavinayyo sammukhâvinayassa sâdhâraṇo, paṭiññâtakaraṇassa tassap. tiṇav. yebh. sativ. asâdhâraṇo.

paṭiññâtakaraṇam sammukhâvinayassa sâdhâraṇam, tassapâpiyyasikâya tiṇav. yebh. sativ. amûlh. paṭiññâtakaraṇassa asâdhâraṇam.

tassapâpiyyasikâ sammukhâvinayassa sâdhâraṇâ, tiṇavatthârakassa yebh. sativ. amûlh. paṭiññ. tassapâpiyyasikâya asâdhâraṇo.

evam siyâ samathâ samathassa sâdhâraṇâ, evam siyâ samathâ samathassa asâdhâraṇâ.

samathâ samathassa sâdhâraṇavâram niṭhitam nava-
mam. ||10||

samathâ samathassa tabbhâgiyâ, samathâ samathassa aññabhâgiyâ. siyâ . . . (=chap. 10; instead of sâdhâraṇa and asâdhâraṇa read tabbhâgiya and aññabhâgiya.)

samathâ samathassa tabbhâgiyavâram niṭhitam dasa-
mam. ||11||

samatho sammukhâvinayo, sammukhâvinayo samatho. samatho yebhuyyasikâ, yebhuyyasikâ samatho. samatho

sativinayo . . . amûlhavinayo . . . paññatakaraṇam . . .
tassapâpiyyasikâ . . . tinavatthârako, tinavatthârako samatho.

yebhuyyasikâ sativinayo amûlhavinayo pañinñâtakarañam
tassapâpiyyasikâ tñavatthârako, ime samathâ samathâ no
sammukhâvinayo, sammukhâvinayo samatho c' eva sammu-
khâvinayo ca.

sativinayo amūlhavinayo paṭīññātakaraṇam tassapāpiyya-sikā tiṇavatthārako sammukhāvinayo, ime samathā samathā no yebhuyyasikā, yebhuyyasikā samatho c' eva yebhuya-sikā ca.

sammukhâvinayo yebhuyyasikâ sativinayo amûlhavinayo
paññâtakaraṇam tassapâpiyyasikâ, ime samathâ samathâ no
tiṇavatthârako, tiṇavatthârako samatho c' eva tiṇavatthâ-
rako ca.

samathasammukhâvinayavâram nitthitam ekâdasamam. ||12||

vinayo sammukhâvinayo, sammukhâvinayo vinayo . . .
vinayo tinavatthârako, tinavatthârako vinayo.

vinayo siyâ sammukhâvinayo siyâ na sammukhâvinayo.
sammukhâvinayo vinayo c' eva sammukhâvinayo ca.

vinayo siyâ yebhuuyasikâ . . . sativinayo . . . amûlha-vinayo . . . patîññâtakarañam . . . tassapâpiyyasikâ . . . tiñavatthârako, siyâ na tiñavatthârako. tiñavatthârako vinayo c' eva tiñavatthârako ca.

vinyavâram nitthitam dyâdasamam. ||13||

sammukhâvinayo kusalo akusalo abyâkato. yebhuuya-
sikâ kusalâ akusalâ abyâkatâ . . . , . . . tiqavathârako
kusalo akusalo abyâkato.

sammukhāvinayo siyâ kusalo siyâ abyâkato, n' atthi
sammukhāvinayo akusalo. ycbhuuyasikâ siyâ kusalâ siyâ
akusalâ siyâ abyâkatâ. sativinayo . . . amûlhavinayo . . .
paññâtakarañam . . . tassapâpiyyasikâ . . . tinavatthâ-
rako siyâ kusalo siyâ akusalo siyâ abyâkato.

vivâdâdhikaraṇam kusalam akusalam abyâkatam. anuvâ-
dâdhikaraṇam . . . âpattâdhikaraṇam . . . kiiccâdhikara-
nam kusalam akusalam abyâkatam.

vivâdâdhikaraṇam siyâ kusalam siyâ akusalam siyâ abyâ-kataṁ. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam . . . siyâ abyâkataṁ. âpattâ-dhikaraṇam siyâ akusalam siyâ abyâkataṁ, n' atthi âpattâ-dhikaraṇam kusalam. kiccâdhikaraṇam siyâ kusalam siyâ akusalam siyâ abyâkataṁ.

kusalavâram niṭhitam terasamam. ||14||

yattha yebhuuyasikâ labbhati tattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati tattha yebhuuyasikâ labbhati. na tattha sativinayo labbhati, na tattha amûlhavinayo . . . patiññâtakaraṇam . . . tassapâpiyyasikâ . . . tiṇavatthârako labbhati.

yattha sativinayo labbhati tattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati tattha sativinayo labbhati. na tattha amûlhavinayo . . . (*comp. chap. 10*).

.....
yattha tiṇavatthârako labbhati tattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati tattha tiṇavatthârako labbhati. na tattha yebhuuyasikâ labbhati, na tattha sativinayo . . . amûlhavinayo . . . patiññâtakaraṇam . . . tassapâpiyyasikâ labbhati. ||1||

yattha yebhuuyasikâ tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha yebhuuyasikâ. na tattha sativinayo, na tattha . . . (*see § 1. Omit here the word labbhati*).

yattha sativinayo tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha sativinayo. na tattha . . .

sammukhâvinayam kâtûna mûlam — la —.

yattha tiṇavatthârako tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha tiṇavatthârako, na tattha yebhuuyasikâ . . . na tattha tassapâpiyyasikâ.

cakkapeyyâlam. yatthavâram niṭhitam cuddasamam. ||15||

yasmim samaye sammukhâvinayena ca yebhuuyasikâya ca adhikaraṇam vûpasammati, yattha yebhuuyasikâ labbhati tattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati tattha yebhuuyasikâ labbhati. na tattha sativinayo labbhati, na tattha amûlhavinayo . . . tiṇavatthârako labbhati.

yasmin samaye sammukhâvinayena ca sativinayena ca adhikaraṇam vūpasammati, yattha . . .

.

yasmin samaye sammukhâvinayena ca tiṇavatthârakena ca adhikaraṇam vūpasammati, yattha tiṇavatthârako labbhati tattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati, yattha sammukhâvinayo labbhati tattha tiṇavatthârako labbhati. na tattha yebhuyyasikâ labbhati, na tattha sativinayo labbhati, . . . na tattha tassapâpiyyasikâ labbhati.

samayavâram niṭhitam pannarasamam. ||16||

adhikaraṇan ti vâ samathâ 'ti vâ ime dhammâ samsatthâ udâhu visamsatthâ labbhâ ca pan' imesam dhammânam vinibbhujitvâ vinibbhujitvâ nânâkaraṇam paññâpetun ti. adhikaraṇan ti vâ samathâ 'ti vâ ime dhammâ visamsatthâ no samsatthâ, labbhâ ca . . . paññâpetun ti: so mâ h' evan ti 'ssa vacanîyo. adhikaraṇan ti vâ samathâ 'ti vâ ime dhammâ samsatthâ no visamsatthâ, no ca labbhâ imesam dhammânam vin. vin. nânâkaraṇam paññâpetum. tam kissa hetu. nanu vuttam bhagavatâ: cattâr' imâni bhikkhave adhikaranâni satta samathâ. adhikaraṇâ samathehi sammanti, samathâ adhikaraṇehi sammanti. evam ime dhammâ samsatthâ no visamsatthâ no ca labbhâ . . . paññâpetun ti.

samsatthavâram niṭhitam sośasamaṇ. ||17||

vivâdâdhikaraṇam katîhi samathehi sammati. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam . . . âpattâdhikaraṇam . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam katîhi samathehi sammati.

vivâdâdhikaraṇam dvîhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca yebhuyyasikâya ca. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam catûhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca sativinayena ca amûlhavinayena ca tassapâpiyyasikâya ca. âpattâdhikaraṇam tîhi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiññâtakaraṇena ca tiṇavatthârakena ca. kiccâdhikaraṇam ekena samathena sammati sammukhâvinayena.

vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi samathehi sammanti. vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca pañcahi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebhuyyasikâya ca sativinayena ca amûlhavinayena ca tassapâpiyyasikâya ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṁ ca āpattâdhikaraṇaṁ ca katîhi . . .
catûhi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebhuuyyasikâya ca
paṭiññâtakaraṇena ca tiṇavatthârakena ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṁ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṁ ca katîhi . . . dvîhi
s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṁ ca āpattâdhikaraṇaṁ ca katîhi . . . chahi
s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca ti-
ṇav. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṁ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṁ ca katîhi . . . ca-
tûhi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca tassap. ca.

āpattâdhikaraṇaṁ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṁ ca katîhi . . . tîhi
s. s. samm. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṁ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṁ ca āpattâdhika-
raṇaṁ ca katîhi . . . sattahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca
amûlh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṁ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṁ ca kiccâdhikara-
ṇaṁ ca katîhi . . . pañcahi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebh.
ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca tassap. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṁ ca āpattâdhikaraṇaṁ ca kiccâdhikara-
ṇaṁ ca katîhi . . . chahi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca
paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇaṁ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇaṁ ca āpattâdhika-
raṇaṁ ca kiccâdhikaraṇaṁ ca katîhi . . . sattahi s. s. sammu-
khâvinayena ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap.
ca tiṇavatthârakena ca.

sammativâram niṭhitam sattarasamam. ||18||

vivâdâdhikaraṇam katîhi samathehi sammati katîhi sama-
thehi na sammati. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam . . . āpattâdhika-
raṇam . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam katîhi samathehi sammati ka-
tîhi samathehi na sammati.

vivâdâdhikaraṇam dvîhi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebh.
ca, pañcahi samathehi na sammati sativinayena ca amûlh. ca
paṭiññâtak. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇam catûhi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûlh.
ca tassap. ca, tîhi s. na s. yebh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

āpattâdhikaraṇam tîhi s. s. samm. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca,
catûhi s. na s. yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca tassap. ca.

kiccâdhikaraṇaṁ ekena s. s. sammukhâvinayena, chahi s. na s. yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi samathehi sammanti katîhi samathehi na sammanti. vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca pañcahi s. s. sammukhâvinayena ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca tassap. ca, dvîhi s. na s. paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca âpattâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . catûhi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca, tîhi s. na s. sativ. ca amûlh. ca tass. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . dvîhi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca, pañcahi s. na s. sativ. ca amûlh. ca paṭiññ. ca tass. ca tiṇav. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca âpattâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . chahi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca, ekena s. na s. yebhuuyasikâya.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . catûhi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca tassap. ca, tîhi s. na s. yebh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

âpattâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . tîhi s. s. samm. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca, catûhi s. na s. yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca tassap. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca âpattâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . sattahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.

vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . pañcahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca tassap. ca, dvîhi s. na s. paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca âpattâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . chahi s. s. samm. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca, ekena s. na s. yebhuuyasikâya.

vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇañ ca âpattâdhikaraṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca katîhi . . . sattahi s. s. samm. ca yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca.
sammanti-na-sammanti-vâram uīṭhitam aṭṭhârasamam. ||19||

sainathâ samathehi sammanti, samathâ adhikaraṇehi sammanti, adhikaraṇâ samathehi s., adhikaraṇâ adhikaraṇchi s.

siyâ samathâ samathehi sammanti, siyâ samathâ samathehi na sammanti, siyâ samathâ adhikaraṇehi s., siyâ s. a. na s., siyâ adhikaraṇâ samathehi s., siyâ a. s. na s., siyâ adhikaraṇâ adhikaraṇehi s., siyâ a. a. na sammanti.

katham̄ siyâ samathâ samathehi sammanti, katham̄ siyâ samathâ samathehi na sammanti. yebhuuyasikâ sammukhâvinayena sammati, sativinayena na sammati, amûlavinayena na sammati, paṭiññātakaraṇena . . . tassapâpiyyasikâya . . . tiṇavatthârakena na sammati. sativinayo sammukhâvinayena sammati, amûlavinayena . . . (comp. IV. 10) . . . tiṇavatthârako sammukhâvinayena sammati, yebhuuyasikâya na sammati, sativinayena . . . amûlavinayena . . . paṭiññātakaraṇena . . . tassapâpiyyasikâya na sammati. evam̄ siyâ samathâ samathehi saminanti, evam̄ siyâ samathâ samathehi na sammanti.

katham̄ siyâ samathâ adhikaraṇehi sammanti, katham̄ siyâ samathâ adhikaraṇehi na sammanti. sammukhâvinayayo vivâdâdhikaraṇena sammati, anuvâdâdhikaraṇena na sammati, âpattâdhikaraṇena na s., kiccâdhikaraṇena sammati. yebhuuyasikâ vivâdâdhikaraṇena s., anuvâd. na s., âpatt. na s., kiccâdhik. na sammati. sativinayo vivâdâdhikaraṇena na s., anuvâd. na s., âpattâdh. na s., kiccâdh. na sammati. amûlavinayayo vivâdâdhikaraṇena na s., anuvâd. na s., âpatt. na s., kiccâdh. na sammati. paṭiññātakaraṇam̄ vivâdâdhikaraṇena na s., anuvâd. na s., âpatt. s., kiccâdh. na sammati. tassapâpiyyasikâ vivâdâdhikaraṇena na s., anuvâd. na s., âpatt. na s., kiccâdh. na sammati. tiṇavatthârako vivâdâdhikaraṇena na s., anuvâd. na s., âpatt. na s., kiccâdh. na sammati. evam̄ siyâ samathâ adhikaraṇehi sammanti, evam̄ siyâ samathâ adhikaraṇehi na sammanti.

katham̄ siyâ adhikaraṇâ samathehi sammanti, katham̄ siyâ adhikaraṇâ samathehi na sammanti. vivâdâdhikaraṇam̄ sammukhâvinayena ca yebhuuyasikâya ca sammati, sativinayena ca amûlh. ca paṭiññ. ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca na sammati. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam̄ sammukh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca tassap. ca sammati, yebh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca na sammati. âpattâdhikaraṇam̄ sammukh. ca paṭiññ. ca tiṇav. ca sammati, yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca tassap. ca na sammati. kiccâdhikaraṇam̄ sammukh. saminati, yebh. ca sativ. ca amûlh. ca patiññ.

ca tassap. ca tiṇav. ca na sammati. evam siyâ adhikaraṇâ samathehi sammanti, evam siyâ a. s. na sammanti.

katham siyâ adhikaraṇâ adhikaraṇehi sammanti, katham siyâ a. a. na sammanti. vivâdâdhikaraṇam vivâdâdhikaraṇena na sammati, anuvâdâdhikaraṇena na s., âpatt. na s., kiccâdhikaraṇena sammati. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam . . . âpattâdhikaraṇam . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam vivâdâdhikaraṇena na s., anuv. na s., âpatt. na s., kiccâdhikaraṇena sammati. evam siyâ adhikaraṇâ adhikaraṇehi sammanti, evam siyâ adh. adh. na sammanti.

châpi samathâ cattâro pi adhikaraṇâ sammukhâvinayena sammanti, sammukhâvinayo kenaci sammati.

samathâdhikaraṇavâram niṭhitam ûnavîsatimam. ||20||

vivâdâdhikaraṇam catunnam adhikaraṇânam katamaṇ adhikaraṇam samuṭṭhâpeti. vivâdâdhikaraṇam catunnam adhikaraṇânam na katamaṇ adhikaraṇam samuṭṭhâpeti, api ca vivâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇâ jâyanti. yathâ katham viya. idha bhikkhû vivadanti dhammo 'ti vâ adhammo 'ti vâ vinayo 'ti vâ avinayo 'ti vâ . . . (Cullav. IV. 14. 2) . . . idam vuccati vivâdâdhikaraṇam. vivâdâdhikaraṇe saṅgho vivadati, vivâdâdhikaraṇam. vivadamâno anuvadati, anuvâdâdhikaraṇam. anuvadamâno âpattiñ âpajjati, âpattâdhikaraṇam. tâya âpattiyâ saṅgho kammanî karoti, kiccâdhikaraṇam. evam vivâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇâ jâyanti.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇam catunnam adhikaraṇânam . . . (*as before*) . . . api ca anuvâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇâ jâyanti. yathâ katham viya. idha bhikkhû bhikkhuñ anuvadanti . . . (Cullav. IV. 14. 2) . . . idam vuccati anuvâdâdhikaraṇam. anuvâdâdhikaraṇe saṅgho vivadati, vivâdâdhikaraṇam. vivadamâno . . . (*as before*) . . . evam anuvâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇâ jâyanti.

âpattâdhikaraṇam catunnam adhikaraṇânam . . . api ca âpattâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇâ jâyanti. yathâ katham viya. pañca pi âpattikkhandhâ . . . (Cullav. IV. 14. 2) . . . idam vuccati âpattâdhikaraṇam. âpattâdhikaraṇe saṅgho vivadati, vivâdâdhikaraṇam. vivada-

mâno . . . evam āpattâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇâ jâyanti.

kiccâdhikaraṇam catunnam adhikaraṇânam . . . api ca kiccâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇâ jâyanti. yathâ katham viya. yâ saṃghassa kiccayatâ . . . (Cullav. I. I.) . . . idam vuccati kiccâdhikaraṇam. kiccâdhikaraṇe saṃgho vivadati, vivâdâdhikaraṇam. vivadamâno . . . evam kiccâdhikaraṇapaccayâ cattâro adhikaraṇâ jâyanti.

samuṭṭhâpanavâram niṭhitam visatimam. || 21 ||

vivâdâdhikaraṇam catunnam adhikaraṇânam katamam adhikaraṇam bhajati, katamam adhikaraṇam upanissitam, katamam adhikaraṇam pariyâpannam, katamena adhikaraṇena saṃgahitam. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam . . . āpattâdhikaraṇam . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam catunnam adhikaraṇânam kata-mam adhikaraṇam bhajati . . . katamena adhikaraṇena saṃgahitam.

vivâdâdhikaraṇam catunnam adhikaraṇânam vivâdâdhikaraṇam bhajati, vivâdâdhikaraṇam upanissitam, vivâdâdhikaraṇam pariyâpannam, vivâdâdhikaraṇena saṃgahitam. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam catunnam adhikaraṇânam anuvâdâdhikaraṇam bhajati . . . āpattâdhikaraṇam . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam . . . kiccâdhikaraṇena saṃgahitam.

vivâdâdhikaraṇam sattannam samathânam kati samathe bhajati, kati samathe upanissitam, kati samathe pariyâpannam, katîhi samathehi saṃgahitam, katîhi samathehi sammati. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam . . . āpattâdhikaraṇam . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam sattannam samathânam kati samathe bhajati . . . katîhi samathehi sammati.

vivâdâdhikaraṇam sattannam samathânam dve samathe bhajati, dve samathe upanissitam, dve samathe pariyâpannam, dvîhi samathehi saṃgahitam, dvîhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca yebhuyyasikâya ca. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam sattannam samathânam cattâro samathe bhajati . . . catûhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca sativinayena ca amûlhavinayena ca tassapâpiyyasikâya ca. āpattâdhikaraṇam sattannam samathânam tayo samathe bhajati . . . tîhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiññâtakaraṇena

ca tipavatthârakena ca. kiccâdhikaraṇam saftannam samathânam ekaṁ samatham bhajati . . . ekena samathena sammati sammukhâvinayenâ 'ti. ||22||

Samathabhedam niṭhitam. tass' uddânam :
 adhikaraṇam pariyâpannam, sâdhâraṇâ ca, bhâgiyâ,
 samathâ sâdhâraṇikâ samathassa, tabbhâgiyâ,|
 samathâ sammukhâ c' eva, vinayena, kusalena ca,
 yattha, samaya-saṁsaṭṭhâ, sammanti, na sammanti ca,
 samathâdhikaraṇañ c' eva, samuṭṭhânam, bhajanti câ 'ti.|

V.

Upasampadam pucchissam̄ sanidānam̄ saniddesam̄, samukkāṭhapadānam̄ kati āpattiyo. upasampadam vissajjissam̄ sanidānam̄ saniddesam̄, samukkāṭhapadānam̄ dve āpattiyo. ||1||

uposatham̄ pucchissam̄ sanidānam̄ . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||2||
 vassupanâyikam̄ pucchissam̄ sanidānam̄ . . . ekâ āpatti. ||3||
 pavâraṇam̄ . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||4||
 cammasaññuttam̄ . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||5||
 bhesajjam̄ . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||6||
 kaṭhinakam̄ . . . na katamâ āpatti. ||7||
 cîvaraśaññuttam̄ . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||8||
 Campeyyakam̄ . . . ekâ āpatti. ||9||
 Kosambakam̄ . . . ekâ āpatti. ||10||
 kammakkhandhakam̄ . . . ekâ āpatti. ||11||
 pârivâsikam̄ . . . ekâ āpatti. ||12||
 samuccayam̄ . . . ekâ āpatti. ||13||
 samatham̄ . . . dve āpattiyo. ||14||
 khuddakavatthukam̄ . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||15||
 senâsanam̄ . . . tisso āpattiyo. ||16||
 saṅghabhedam̄ . . . dve āpattiyo. ||17||
 samâcâram̄ . . . ekâ āpatti. ||18||
 ṭapanam̄ . . . ekâ āpatti. ||19||
 bhikkhunîkhandhakam̄ . . . dve āpattiyo. ||20||
 pañcasatikam̄ . . . ua katamâ āpatti. ||21||
 sattasatikam̄ . . . na katamâ āpattîti. ||22||

Khandhakapucchâvâram̄ niṭṭhitam̄ paṭhamam̄. tass'
 uddânam̄ :

upasampad', ūposatho, vassupanâyika-pavâraṇâ,
 camma-bhesajja-kaṭhinâ, cîvaraṁ, Campeyyakena ca,|
 Kosambikkhandhakam̄, kammam̄, pârivâsi-samuccayâ,
 samatha-khuddakâ, senâ, saṅghabhedam̄, samâcâro,
 ṭapanam̄, bhikkhunînañ ca, pañca-sattasatena câ 'ti.|

VI.

Âpattikarâ dhammâ jânitabbâ ; anâpattikarâ dhammâ jâni tabbâ ; âpatti jânitabbâ ; anâpatti j. ; lahukâ âpatti j. ; garukâ âpatti j. ; sâvasesâ âpatti j. ; anavasesâ âpatti j. ; duṭṭhullâ âpatti j. ; aduṭṭhullâ âpatti j. ; sappaṭikammâ âpatti j. ; appaṭikammâ âpatti j. ; desanâgâminî âpatti j. ; adesanâgâminî âpatti j. ; antarâyikâ âpatti j. ; anantarâyikâ âpatti j. ; sâvajjapaññatti âp. j. ; anavajjapaññatti âp. j. ; kiriyatô samuṭṭhitâ âp. j. ; akiriyatô samuṭṭhitâ âp. j. ; kiri-yâkiriyatô samuṭṭhitâ âp. j. ; pubbâpatti j. ; aparâpatti j. ; pubbâpattinam̄ antarâpatti j. ; aparâpattinam̄ antarâpatti j. ; desitâ gaṇanûpagâ âpatti j. ; desitâ na gaṇanûpagâ âp. j. ; paññatti j. ; anupaññatti j. ; anuppannapaññatti j. ; sabbattha-paññatti j. ; padesapaññatti j. ; sâdhâraṇapaññatti j. ; asâdhâraṇapaññatti j. ; ekatopaññatti j. ; ubhatopaññatti j. ; thullavajjâ âpatti j. ; athullavajjâ âpatti j. ; gihipatiṣamyuttâ âpatti j. ; na gihipatiṣamyuttâ âpatti j. ; niyatâ âp. j. ; aniyatâ âp. j. ; âdikaro puggalo jânitabbo ; anâdikaro puggalo jânitabbo ; adhiccâpattiko puggalo j. ; abhiṇhâpattiko p. j. ; codako p. j. ; euditako p. j. ; adhammacodako p. j. ; adhammacuditako p. j. ; dhammacodako p. j. ; dhammacuditako p. j. ; niyato p. j. ; aniyato p. j. ; abhabbâpattiko p. j. ; bhabbâpattiko p. j. ; ukkhittako p. j. ; anukkhittako p. j. ; nâsitako p. j. ; anâsi-tako p. j. ; samânasamvâsako p. j. ; asamânasamvâsako p. j. ; ṭhapanam̄ jânitabban ti.

ekakam̄ niṭṭhitam̄. tass' uddânaṁ :

karâ, âpatti, lahukâ, sâvasesâ ca, duṭṭhullâ,
paṭṭikamma-desanâ ca, antarâ, vajja-kiriyaṁ,|
kiri-yâkiriya-pubbâ, antarâ, gaṇanûpagâ,
paññatti, anâuppannâ, sabbâ, sâdhâraṇâ ca, ekato,|

thulla-gihi-niyatâ ca, âdi, adhicca, codako,
adhamma-dhamma-niyato, abhabb'-okkhitta-nâsitâ,
samânam, thapanam c' eva : udânam ekake idan ti. ||1||

atth' âpatti saññâvimokkhâ, atth' âpatti na saññâvimokkhâ.
atth' âpatti laddhasamâpattikassa, atth' âpatti na laddhasamâ-
pattikassa. a. â. saddhammapaṭisaññuttâ, a. â. asaddhamma-
paṭisaññuttâ. a. â. saparikkhârapaṭisaññuttâ, a. â. parapari-
kkhârapaṭisaññuttâ. a. â. sapuggalapaṭisaññuttâ, a. â. para-
puggalapaṭisaññuttâ. atthi saccam bhaṇtā garukam âpattim
âpajjati musâ bhaṇtā lahukam, atthi musâ bhaṇtā garu-
kam âpattim âpajjati saccam bhaṇtā lahukam. atth' âpatti
bhûmigato âpajjati no vehâsagato, a. â. vehâsagato âpajjati
no bhûmigato. a. â. nikkhamento âpajjati no pavisanto, a. â.
pavisanto âpajjati no nikkhamento. a. â. âdiyanto âpajjati,
a. â. anâdiyanto âpajjati. a. â. samâdiyanto âpajjati, a. â. na
samâdiyanto âpajjati. a. â. karonto . . . na karonto âpajjati.
a. â. dento . . . na dento âpajjati. a. â. paṭiganhanto . . . na paṭi-
ganhanto âpajjati. a. â. paribhogena . . . na paribhogena âpa-
jjati. a. â. rattim âpajjati no divâ, a. â. divâ âpajjati no rattim.
a. â. aruṇugge . . . na aruṇugge âpajjati. a. â. chindanto . . .
na chindanto âpajjati. a. â. châdento . . . na châdento
âpajjati. a. â. dhârento . . . na dhârento âpajjati. dve
uposathâ cåtuddasiko ca pannarasiko ca. dve pavâraṇâ cå-
tuddasikâ ca pannarasikâ ca. dve kammâni apalokana-
kammam ñattikammam. aparâni pi dve kammâni ñatti-
dutiyakammañ ñatticatutthakamnam. dve kammavatthûni
apalokanakammassa vatthu ñattikammassa vatthu. apañâni
pi dve kammavatthûni ñattidutiyakammassa vatthu ñattica-
tutthakammassa vatthu. dve kammadosâ apalokanakammassa
doso ñattikammassa doso. apare pi dve kammadosâ ñattidu-
tiyakammassa doso ñatticatutthakammassa doso. dve kamma-
sampattiyo apalokanakammassa sampatti ñattikammassa sam-
patti. aparâpi dve kamasampattiyo ñattidutiyakammassa
sampatti ñatticatutthakammassa sampatti. dve nânâsamvâ-
sakabhûmiyo attanâ vâ attanam nânâsamvâsakam karoti sam-
aggo vâ nam samgho ukkhipati adassane vâ appaṭikamme
vâ appaṭinissagge vâ. dve samânasamvâsakabhûmiyo attanâ vâ

attānam samānasamvāsakam̄ karoti samaggo vā nam samgho
 ukkhittam̄ osāreti adassane vā appaṭikamme vā appaṭinissagge
 vā. dve pārājikā bhikkhūnañ ca blikkhunīnañ ca. dve sam-
 ghādisesā, dve thullaccayā, dve pācittiyā, dve pātidesaniyā,
 dve dukkaṭā, dve dubblāsitā bhikkhūnañ ca bhikkhunīnañ
 ca. satta āpattiyo satta āpattikkhandhā. dvīh' ākārehi
 samgho bhijjati kamniēna vā salākagāhena vā. dve puggalā
 na upasampādetabbā addhānahūno aṅgahīno. apare pi dve
 puggalā na upasampādetabbā vatthuvipanno karaṇadukka-
 ṭako. apare pi dve puggalā na upasampādetabbā aparipūro
 saparipūro no ca yācati. dvinnam̄ puggalānam̄ nissāya na
 vatthabbam̄ alajjissa ca bālassa ca. dvinnam̄ puggalānam̄
 nissayo na dātabbo alajjissa ca lajjino ca na yācati. dvinnam̄
 puggalānam̄ nissayo dātabbo bālassa ca lajjissa ca yācati.
 dve puggalā abhabbā āpattim̄ āpajjītum buddhā ca pacceka-
 buddhā ca. dve puggalā bhabbā āpattim̄ āpajjītum bhikkhū
 ca bhikkhuniyo ca. dve puggalā abhabbā sañcicca āpattim̄
 āpajjītum bhikkhū ca bhikkhuniyo ca ariyapuggalā. dve
 puggalā bhabbā sañcicca āpattim̄ āpajjītum bhikkhū ca bhi-
 khuniyo ca puthujjanā. dve puggalā abhabbā sañcicca sā-
 tisāram̄ vatthum ajjhācaritum blikkhū ca bhikkhuniyo ca ari-
 yapuggalā. dve puggalā bhabbā sañcicca sātisāram̄ vatthum
 ajjhācaritum, bhikkhū ca bhikkhuniyo ca puthujjanā. dve
 paṭikkosā kāyena vā paṭikkosati vācāya vā paṭikkosati. dve
 nissāraṇā atthi puggalo appatto nissāraṇam̄ tañ ce samgho
 nissāreti ekacco sunissārito ekacco dunnissārito. dve osāraṇā
 atthi puggalo appatto osāraṇam̄ tañ ce samgho osāreti ekacco
 sosārito ekacco dosārito. dve paṭīnūnā kāyena vā paṭīnānāti
 vācāya vā paṭīnānāti. dve paṭiggahā kāyena vā paṭigahāti
 kāyapaṭibaddhena vā paṭigahāti. dve paṭikkhepā kāyena
 vā paṭikkhipati vācāya vā paṭikkhipati. dve upaghātikā
 sikkhupaghātikā ca bhogupaghātikā ca. dve codanā kāyena
 vā codeti vācāya vā codeti. dve kaṭhinassa palibodhā āvāsa-
 palibodho ca cīvarapalibodho ca. dve kaṭhinassa apalibodhā
 āvāsapalibodho ca cīvaraapalibodho ca. dve cīvarāni gaha-
 patikañ ca pañsukūlañ ca. dve pattā ayopatto mattikāpatto.
 dve maṇḍalāni tipumayañ sisamayañ. dve pattassa adhi-
 ṭhānā kāyena vā adhiṭṭheti vācāya vā adhiṭṭheti. dve cīva-

rassa adhitthânâ kâyena vâ adhittheti vâcâya vâ adhittheti.
 dve vikappanâ sammukhâvikappanâ ca parammukhâvikappanâ
 ca. dve vinayâ bhikkhûnañ ca bhikkhunînañ ca. dve venâ-
 yikâ paññattañ ca paññattânulomañ ca. dve vinayassa
 sallekhâ akappiye setughâto kappiye mattakâritâ. dvîh'
 âkârehi âpattim âpajjati kâyena vâ âpajjati vâcâya vâ
 âpajjati. dvîh' âkârehi âpattiyâ vuṭṭhâti kâyena vâ vuṭṭhâti
 vâcâya vâ vuṭṭhâti. dve parivâsâ paṭicchannaparivâso
 apaṭicchannaparivâso. apare pi dve parivâsâ suddhantapari-
 vâso samodhânaparivâso. dve mânattâ paṭicchannamânattam
 apaṭicchannamânattam. apare pi dve mânattâ pakkhamâ-
 nattam samodhânamânattam. dvinnam puggalânam ratti-
 cchedo pârivâsikassa ca mânattacârikassa ca. dve anâdari-
 yâni puggalânâdariyâñ ca dhammânâdariyâñ ca. dve loṇâni
 jâtimañ ca kârimañ ca. aparâni pi dve loṇâni sâmuddam
 kâlalonam. aparâni pi dve loṇâni sindhavam ubbhidam.
 aparâni pi dve loṇâni romakam pakkhâlakam. dve paribhogâ
 abbhantaraparibhogo ca bâhiraparibhogo ca. dve akkosâ
 hîno ca akkoso ukkaṭho ca akkoso. dvîh' âkârehi pesuññam
 hoti piyakamyassa vâ bhedâdhippâyassa vâ. dvîh' âkârehi
 gaṇabhojanam pasavati nimantanato vâ viññattito vâ. dve
 vassupanâyikâ purimikâ ca pacchimikâ ca. dve adhammikâni
 pâtimokkhâthapanâni. dve dhammikâni pâtimokkhâthapa-
 nâni. dve puggalâ bâlâ yo ca anâgatañ bhâram vahati yo ca
 âgatañ bhâram na vahati. dve puggalâ pañditâ yo ca anâ-
 gatañ bhâram na vahati yo ca âgatañ bhâram vahati. apare
 pi dve puggalâ bâlâ yo ca akappiye kappiyasaññî yo ca
 kappiye akappiyasaññî. dve puggalâ pañditâ yo ca akappiye
 akappiyasaññî yo ca kappiye kappiyasaññî. apare pi dve
 puggalâ bâlâ yo ca anâpattiyâ âpattisaññî yo ca âpattiyâ anâ-
 pattisaññî. dve puggalâ pañditâ yo ca âpattiyâ âpattisaññî
 yo ca anâpattiyâ anâpattisaññî. apare pi dve puggalâ bâlâ
 yo ca adhamme dhammasaññî yo ca dhamme adhammasaññî.
 dve puggalâ pañditâ yo ca adhamme adhammasaññî yo ca
 dhamme dhammasaññî. apare pi dve puggalâ bâlâ yo ca
 avinaye . . . yo ca vinaye . . . ; dve puggalâ pañditâ yo ca
 avinaye . . . ; dvinnam puggalânam âsavâ vadâlhanti yo ca
 na kukkuccâyitabbam kukkuccâyatî yo ca kukkuccâyitabbam

na kukkuccâyati. dvinnam puggalânam âsavâ na vadâhanti yo ca na kukkuccâyitabbam na kukkuccâyati yo ca kukkuccâyitabbam kukkuccâyati. aparesam pi dvinnam puggalânam âsavâ vadâhanti yo ca akappiyâ kappiyasaññî yo ca kappiyâ akappiyasaññî. dvinnam p. â. na vadâhanti yo ca akappiyâ akappiyasaññî yo ca kappiyâ kappiyasaññî. aparesam pi dvinnam p. â. vadâhanti yo ca anâpattiyâ âpattisaññî . . . ; dvinnam p. â. na vadâhanti yo ca anâpattiyâ anâpattisaññî . . . ; aparesam pi dvinnam p. â. vadâhanti yo ca adhamme dhammasaññî . . . ; dvinnam p. â. na vadâhanti yo ca adhamme adhammasaññî . . . ; aparesam pi dvinnam p. â. vadâhanti yo ca avinaye . . . ; dvinnam puggalânam âsavâ na vadâhanti yo ca avinaye avinayasaññî yo ca vinaye vina-yasaññî.

dukâ niṭṭhitâ. tass' uddânam :

saññâ, laddhâ ca, saddhammâ, parikkhârâ ca, puggalâ, saccam, bhûmi, nikkhamento, âdiyanto, samâdiyam, karonto, dento, gaṇhanto, paribhogena, ratti ca, aruṇâ, chindam, châdento, dhârento ca, uposathâ, pavâraṇâ, kammâparâ, vatthu, aparâ, dosâ ca, aparâ dve ca, sampatti, nânâ, samânam eva ca, pârâji, samghâ, thullaccayam, pâcitti, pâtidesani, dukkaṭâ, dubbhâsitâ c' eva, satta âpattikkhandhâ ca, bhijjati, upasampadâ, tath' eva apare duve, na vatthabbam, na dâtabbam, abhabbâ, bhabbam eva ca, sañcicca, sâtisârâ ca, paṭikkosâ, nissâraṇâ, osâraṇâ, paṭiññâ ca, paṭiggahâ, paṭikkhipâ, upaghâti, codanâ ca, kaṭhinâ ca duve tathâ, cîvarâ, patta-maṇḍalâ, adhiṭṭhânâ tath' eva dve, vikappanâ ca, vinâyâ, venayikâ ca, sallekhâ, âpajjati ca, vuṭṭhâti, parivâsâ, apare dve, dve mânattâ, apare ca, raticchedo, anâdari, dve loṇâ, tayo apare, paribhog', akkosena ca, pesuññam ca, gaṇâ, vassa-ṭhapanâ, bhâra-kappiyam, anâpatti, adhamma-dhammâ, vinaye, âsave tathâ 'ti. ||2||

atth' âpatti tiṭṭhante bhagavati âpajjati no parinibbute, atth' âpatti parinibbute bhagavati âpajjati no tiṭṭhante, atth'

âpatti tiṭṭhante pi bhagavati âpajjati parinibbute pi. atth' âpatti kâle âpajjati no vikâle, atth' âpatti vikâle âpajjati no kâle, atth' âpatti kâle c' eva âpajjati vikâle ca. atth' âpatti rattim âpajjati no divâ . . . divâ âpajjati no rattim . . . rattim c' eva âpajjati divâ ca. atth' âpatti dasavasso âpajjati no ûnadasavasso . . . ûnadasavasso âpajjati no dasavasso . . . dasavasso c' eva âpajjati ûnadasavasso ca. atth' âpatti pañcavasso âpajjati no ûnapañcavasso . . . atth' âpatti kusalacitto âpajjati, atth' âpatti akusalacitto âpajjati, atth' âpatti abyâkatacitto âpajjati. atth' âpatti sukhavedanâsamañgî âpajjati, a. â. dukkhavedanâsamañgî âpajjati, a. â. adukkhamasukhavedanâsamañgî âpajjati. tîṇi codanâvatthûni diṭṭhena sutena parisañkâya. tayo salâkagâhâ gûlhako vivaṭako sakaṇṇajappako. tayo paṭikkhepâ mahiechatâ asantuṭṭhitâ asallekhatâ. tayo anuññâtâ appicchatâ santuṭṭhitâ sallekhatâ. apare pi tayo paṭikkhepâ mahiechatâ asantuṭṭhitâ amattaññutâ. tayo anuññâtâ appicchatâ santuṭṭhitâ mattaññutâ. tisso paññattiyo paññatti anupaññatti anuppannapaññatti. aparâpi tisso paññattiyo sabbathapaññatti padesapaññatti sâdhâraṇapaññatti. aparâpi tisso paññattiyo asâdhâraṇapaññatti ekatopaññatti ubhatopaññatti. atth' âpatti bâlo âpajjati no paññito, a. â. paññito âpajjati no bâlo, a. â. bâlo c' eva âpajjati paññito ca. atth' âpatti kâle âpajjati no juñhe . . . juñhe âpajjati no kâle . . . kâle c' eva âpajjati juñhe ca. atthi kâle kappati no juñhe, atthi juñhe kappati no kâle, atthi kâle c' eva kappati juñhe ca. atth' âpatti hemante âpajjati no gimhe no vasse, a. â. gimhe âpajjati no hemante no vasse, a. â. vasse âpajjati no hemante no gimhe. a. â. samgho âpajjati na gaṇo na puggalo . . . gaṇo âp. na samgho na puggalo . . . puggalo âp. na samgho na gaṇo. atthi samghassa kappati na gaṇassa na puggalassa, atthi gaṇassa kappati na samghassa na puggalassa, atthi puggalassa kappati na samghassa na gaṇassa. tisso châdanâ, vatthum châdeti no âpattim, âpattim châdeti no vatthum, vatthum c' eva châdeti âpattiñ ca. tisso paṭiechâdiyo jantâgharapaṭiechâdi udakapatiechâdi vatthapaṭiechâdi. tîṇi paṭiechannâni vahanti no vivaṭâni, mâtugâmo paṭiechanno vahati no vivaṭo, brâhmaṇânam mantâ paṭiechannâ vahanti no vivaṭâ, micchâdiṭṭhi

paṭicchannâ vahati no vivaṭâ. tîni vivatâni virocanti no paṭicchannâni, candamaṇḍalam vivatâm virocati no paṭicchannam, suriyamaṇḍalam vivatâm . . . , tathâgatappavedito dhammadvinayo vivaṭo virocati no paṭicchanno. tayo senâsanagâhâ purimako pacchimako antarâmuttako. atth' âpatti gilâno âpajjati no agilâno, a. â. agilâno âpajjati no gilâno, a. â. gilâno c' eva âpajjati agilâno ca. tîni adhammikâni pâtimokkhathapanâni. tîni dhammikâni pâtimokkhathapanâni. tayo parivâsâ paṭicchannaparivâso apaṭiechannaparivâso suddhantaparivâso. tayo mânattâ paṭicchannamâ-nattam apâticchannamâ-nattam pakkhamâ-nattam. tayo pârivâsikassa bhikkhuno raticchedâ sahavâso vippavâso anâ-rocanâ. atth' âpatti anto âpajjati no bahi, a. â. bahi âpajjati no anto, a. â. anto c' eva âpajjati bahi ca. atth' âpatti antosimâya âpajjati no bahisimâya, a. â. bahisimâya âpajjati no antosimâya, a. â. antosimâya c' eva âpijjati bahisimâya ca. tîh' âkârehi âpattim âpajjati kâyena âpajjati vâcâya âpajjati kâyena vâcâya âpajjati. aparehi pi tîh' âkârehi âpattim âpajjati samghamajjhhe gaṇamajjhhe puggalassa santike. tîh' âkârehi âpattiyâ vuṭṭhâti kâyena vuṭṭhâti vâcâya vuṭṭhâti kâyena vâcâya vuṭṭhâti. aparehi pi tîh' âkârehi âpattiyâ vuṭṭhâti samghamajjhhe gaṇamajjhhe puggalassa santike. tîni adhammikâni amûlhavinayassa dâñâni. tîni dhammikâni amûlhavinayassa dâñâni. tîh' aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno âkañkhamâno samgho tajjaniyakammam kareyya, bhañdanakârako hoti kalahakârako vivâdakârako bhassakârako saṃghe adhikaranâkârako, bâlo hoti abyatto âpattibahulo anapadâno, gihisaṃsaṭṭho viharati ananulomikehi gihisaṃsaggehi. tîh' aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno âkañkhamâuo samgho nissayakammam kareyya, bhañdanakârako . . . gihisaṃsaggehi. tîh' aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno âkañkhamâno samgho pabbâjaniyakammam kareyya, bhañdanakârako hoti — la — samghes adhikaranâkârako, bâlo hoti abyatto âpattibahulo anapadâno, kulađusako hoti pâpasamâcâro pâpasamâcârâ dissanti c' eva suyyanti ca. tîh' aṅgehi . . . paṭisâraṇiyakammam kareyya, bhañdanakârako . . . anapadâno, gihî akkosati paribhâsatî. tîh' aṅgehi . . . âpattiyâ adassane ukkhepaniyakammam

kareyya, bhañdanakârako . . . anapadâno, âpattim âpajjitvâ na icchatî âpattim passitum. tîh' añgehi . . . âpattiyâ appañikamme ukkhepaniyakammam kareyya, bhañdanakârako . . . anapadâno, âpattim âpajjitvâ na icchatî âpattim pañikâtum. tîh' añgehi . . . pâpikâya diññiyâ appañinissagge ukkhepaniyakammam kareyya, bhañdanakârako . . . anapadâno, na icchatî pâpikam diññim pañinissajjatum. tîh' añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno âkañkhamâuo sañgho âgâlhâya ceteyya, bhañdanakârako . . . anapadâno, gihisam̄sattho viharati ananulomikehi gihisam̄saggehi. tîh' añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammam kâtabbam, alajjî ca hoti bâlo ca apakatatto ca. aparehi pi tîh' añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammam kâtabbam, adhisile sîlavi-panno hoti, ajjhâcâre âcâravipanno hoti, atidiññiyâ diññivipanno hoti. aparehi pi tîh' añgehi . . . kâyikena davena samannâgato hoti, vâcasikena d. s. h., kâyikavâcasikena d. s. hoti. aparehi pi . . . kâyikena anâcârena samannâgato hoti, vâcasikena . . . kâyikavâcasikena anâcârena s. hoti. aparehi pi . . . kâyikena upaghâtikena . . . aparehi pi . . . kâyikena micchâjîvena . . . aparehi pi tîh' añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammam kâtabbam, âpattim âpanno kammakato upasampâdeti nissayañ deti sâmañeram upaññâpeti. aparehi pi . . . yâya âpattiyâ sañghena kammam katañ hoti tam âpattim âpajjati aññam vâ tâdisikam tato vâ pâpiññhataram. aparehi pi . . . buddhassa avanñam bhâsatî, dhammassa avanñam bhâsatî, sañghassa avanñam bhâsatî. tîh' añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno sañghamajjhe uposatham ñhapentassa alam bhikkhu mâ bhañdanam mâ kâlaham mâ viggaham mâ vivâdan ti omadditvâ sañghena uposatho kâtabbo, alajjî ca hoti bâlo ca apakatatto ca. tîh' añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno sañghamajjhe pavârañam ñhapentassa alam bhikkhu . . . sañghena pavârettabbam, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno na kâci sañghasammuti dâtabbâ, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' añgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ sañghe na voharitabbam, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' añgehi samannâgato bhikkhu na kismiñci paccekâñhâne ñhapetabbo, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' añgehi sauannâgatassa bli-

kkhuno nissâya na vatthabbam, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca.
 tîl' añgebi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno nissayo na dâtabbo,
 alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' añgehi samannâgatassa bhi-
 kkhuno okâsakammañi kârâpentassa nâlamî okâsakammam
 kâtum, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîl' añgehi samannâga-
 tassa bbikkhuno savacanîyam na dâtabbam, alajjî . . . apa-
 katatto ca. tîh' añgebi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno vinayo
 na puechitabbo, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' añgehi
 samannâgatena bkikkhunâ vinayo na puechitabbo, alajjî . . .
 apakatatto ca. tîh' añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno vinayo
 na vissajjetabbo, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' añgehi
 samannâgatena bhikkhunâ vinayo na vissajjetabbo, alajjî
 . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno
 anuyogo na dâtabbo, alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' añgelhi
 samannâgatena bhikkhunâ saddhiñ vinayo na sâkacchâtabbo,
 alajjî . . . apakatatto ca. tîh' añgehi sammannâgatena bhi-
 kkhusnâ na upasampâdetabbam — la — na nissayo dâtabbo
 — la — na sâmanero upaṭhâpetabbo, alajjî . . . apakatatto
 ca. tayo uposathâ câtuddasiko pannarasiko sâmaggiuposatho.
 apare pi tayo uposathâ samghe uposatho gañe uposatho
 puggale uposatho. apare pi tayo uposathâ suttuddeso
 uposatho pârisuddhiuposatho adhiṭṭhanuposatho. tisso pavâ-
 rañâ câtuddasikâ pannarasikâ sâmaggipavârañâ. aparâpi tisso
 pavârañâ samghe pavârañâ gañe pavârañâ puggale pavârañâ.
 aparâpi tisso pavârañâ tevâcikâ p. dvevâcikâ p. samânavassikâ
 pavârañâ. tayo âpâyikâ nerayikâ idam appahâya yo ca
 abrahmacârî brahmâcâripatiñño yo ca asuddhabrahmacârî
 parisuddhabrahmacariyam carantam amûlakena abrahma-
 cariyena anuddhamseti, yo cayam evamvâdî evamdiṭṭhi
 n' atthi kâmesu doso 'ti so kâmesu pâtabyatam âpajjati.
 tîni akusalamûlâni lobho akusalamûlam doso akusalamûlam
 moho akusalamûlam. tîni kusalamûlâni alobho kusalamûlam
 adoso kusalamûlam amoho kusalamûlam. tîni duccaritâni
 kâyaduccaritam vaciduccaritam manoduccaritam. tîni sucari-
 tâni kâyasucaritam vacisucaritam manosucaritam. tayo attha-
 vase paṭicca bhagavatâ kulesu tikabhojanam paññattam
 dummañkñnam puggalânam niggalahâya pesalânam bhikkhû-
 nam phâsuvihârâya mà pâpicchâ pakkbam nissâya samgham

bhindeyyum kulānuddayatâya ca. tîhi asaddhammehi abhi-bhûto pariyâdinnacitto Devadatto âpâyiko nerayiko kappaṭho atekiccho, pâpiechatâ pâpamittatâ oramattakena visesâdhigamena antarâvosânam âpâdi. tisso sammutiyo danda-sammuti sikkâsammuti dandâsikkâsammuti. tisso pâdukâ dhuvatâhâniyâ asamkamanîyâ vaccapâdukâ passâvapâdukâ âcamana pâdukâ. tisso pâdaghaṇsaniyo sakkharâ kaṭhalâ samuddapheṇako 'ti.

tikâ niṭṭhitâ. tass' uddânam :

tiṭṭhante, kâle, rattim ca, dasa, pañca, kusalena,
vedanâ, codanâvatthu, salâkâ, dve paṭikkhipâ,|
paññatti, apare dve ca, bâlo, kâle ca, kappati,
hemante, saṃgho, saṃghassa, châdanâ ca, paṭicchâdi,|
paṭicchannâ, vivatâ ca, senâsana-gilâyanâ,
pâtimokkhâm, parivâsam, mânattâ, pârivâsikâ,|
anto, anto ca sîmâya, âpajjati, punâpare,
vuṭṭhâti, apare c' eva, amûlhavinayâ duve,|
tajjaniyâ, nissayâ ca, pabbâjaniya-paṭisâraṇi,
adassanâpaṭikamne, anissagge ca ditṭhiyâ,|
âgâlha-kamm'-âdhisile, dav'-ânâcâra-ghâtikâ,
âjîv'-âpannâ, tâdisikâ, avanñ'-uposathena ca,|
pavâraṇâ, sammuti ca, vohâra-pacekkena ca,
na vatthabbam, na dâtabbam, okâsam na kare tathâ,|
na kare savacanîyam, na pucchitabbakâ duve,
na vissajje duve c' eva, anuyogam pi no dade,|
sâkacchâ, upasampadâ, nissaya-sâmaṇerâ ca,
uposathâ tikâ tîṇi, pavâraṇâ tikâ tayo,|
âpâyikâ, akusalâ, kusalâ, caritâ duve,
tikabhojan'-asaddhamme, sammuti, pâdukena ca,
pâdaghaṇsanikâ c' eva : uddânan tikake idan ti. ||3||

atth' âpatti sakavâcâya âpajjati paravâcâya vuṭṭhâti, atth' âpatti paravâcâya âpajjati sakavâcâya vuṭṭhâti, a. â. sak.
âpajjati sak. vuṭṭhâti, a. â. par. âpajjati par. vuṭṭhâti. atth' âpatti kâyena âpajjati vâcâya vuṭṭhâti . . . vâcâya, kâyena
. . . kâyena, kâyena . . . vâcâya âpajjati vâcâya vuṭṭhâti.
atth' âpatti pasutto âpajjati paṭibuddho vuṭṭhâti . . . paṭi-

buddho, pasutto . . . pasutto, pasutto . . . paṭibuddho
 āpajjati paṭibuddho vuṭṭhāti. atth' āpatti acittako āpajjati
 sacittako vuṭṭhāti . . . sacittako, acittako . . . acittako,
 acittako . . . sacittako āpajjati sacittako vuṭṭhāti. atth'
 āpatti āpajjanto deseti desento āpajjati, a. à. āpajjanto vuṭṭhāti
 vuṭṭhahanto āpajjati. a. à. kammena āpajjati akammena
 vuṭṭhāti, a. à. akammena āpajjati kammena vuṭṭhāti, atth'
 āpatti kammena āpajjati kammena vuṭṭhāti, a. à akammena
 āpajjati akammena vuṭṭhāti. cattāro anariyavohārā adiṭṭhe
 diṭṭhavāditā asute sutavāditā amute mutavāditā aviññātē
 viññātavāditā. cattāro ariyavohārā adiṭṭhe adiṭṭhavāditā
 . . . aviññātē aviññātavāditā. apare pi cattāro anariyavohārā
 diṭṭhe adiṭṭhavāditā sute asutavāditā mute amutavāditā
 viññātē aviññātavāditā. cattāro ariyavohārā diṭṭhe diṭṭha-
 vāditā . . . viññātē viññātavāditā. cattāro pārājikā bhi-
 kkhūnam bhikkhunīhi sādhāraṇā. cattāro pārājikā bhi-
 khunīnam bhikkhūhi asādhāraṇā. cattāro parikkhārā, atthi
 parikkhārō rakkhitabbo gopetabbo mamāyitabbo paribhuñji-
 tabbo, atthi p. rakkhitabbo gopetabbo na mamāyitabbo pari-
 bhuñjitabbo, atthi p. rakkhitabbo gopetabbo na mamāyitabbo
 na paribhuñjitabbo, atthi p. na rakkhitabbo na gopetabbo na
 mamāyitabbo na paribhuñjitabbo. atth' āpatti sammukhā
 āpajjati parammukhā vuṭṭhāti, a. à. parammukhā āpajjati
 sammukhā vuṭṭhāti . . . sammukhā, sammukhā . . .
 parammukhā āpajjati parammukhā vuṭṭhāti. atth' āpatti
 ajāuanto āpajjati jānanto vuṭṭhāti . . . jānanto, ajānanto
 . . . ajānanto, ajānanto . . . jānanto āpajjati jānanto vuṭṭhāti.
 catūh' ákārehi āpattim āpajjati, kāyena āpajjati, vācāya àp.,
 kāyena vācāya àp., kāmavācāya āpajjati. aparehi pi catūh'
 ákārehi āpattim āpajjati samghamajjhē gaṇamajjhē pugga-
 lassa santike liṅgapātubhāvena. catūh' ákārehi āpattiyā
 vuṭṭhāti, kāyena vuṭṭhāti, vācāya v., kāyena vācāya v.,
 kāmavācāya vuṭṭhāti. aparehi pi catūh' ákārehi āpattiyā
 vuṭṭhāti samghamajjhē . . . liṅgapātubhāvena. saha paṭi-
 läbhena purimam jahati pacchime patiṭṭhāti viññattiyo
 patippassambhanti paññattiyo nirujjhanti. saha paṭiläbhena
 pacchimam jahati purime patiṭṭhāti viññattiyo paṭippassam-
 bhanti paññattiyo nirujjhanti. catasso codanā sīlavipattiyā

codeti âcâravipattiyâ c. diṭṭhivipattiyâ c. âjîvavipattiyâ codeti.
 cattâro parivâsâ paṭicchannaparivâso apaṭicchannaparivâso
 suddhantaparivâso samodhânaparivâso. cattâro mânattâ pa-
 ṭicchannamâttam apâṭicchannamâttam pakkhamâttam
 samodhânamâttam. cattâro mânattacârikassa bhikkhuno
 raticchedâ sahavâso vippavâso anârocanâ ûne gaṇe carati.
 cattâro sâmukkâmsâ. cattâro paṭiggahitaparibhogâ yâvakâ-
 likam yâmakâlikam sattâhakâlikam yâvajîvikam. cattâri
 mahâvikâṭâni gûtho muttam chârikâ mattikâ. cattâri
 kammâni apalokanakammam ñattikammam ñattidutiya-
 kammam ñatticatutthakammam. aparâni pi cattâri kammâni
 adhammena vaggakammam adhammena samaggakammam
 dhammena vaggakammam dhammena samaggakammam.
 etasso vipattiyo sîlavipatti âcâravipatti diṭṭhivipatti âjîva-
 vipatti. cattâri adhikaraṇâni vivâdâdhikaraṇam anuvâdâ-
 dhikaraṇam âpattâdhikaraṇam kiccâdhikaraṇam. cattâro
 parisadûsanâ, bhikkhu dussilo pâpadhammo parisadûsano,
 bhikkhunî dussilâ pâpadhammâ parisadûsanâ, upâsako dussilo
 p. p., upâsikâ dussilâ p. parisadûsanâ. cattâro parisasobhaṇâ,
 bhikkhu sîlavâ kalyâṇadhammo parisasobhaṇo, bhikkhunî
 . . . upâsako . . . upâsikâ sîlavatî kalyâṇadhammâ parisaso-
 bhaṇâ. atth' âpatti âgantuko âpajjati no âvâsiko, attli' âpatti
 âvâsiko âp. no âgantuko, attth' âpatti âgantuko c' eva âp.
 âvâsiko ca, attth' âpatti n' eva âgantuko âp. no âvâsiko. atth'
 âpatti gamiko âp. no âvâsiko . . . attth' âpatti n' eva gamiko
 âp. no âvâsiko. attthi vatthunânnattatâ no âpattinânnattatâ,
 attth' âpattin. no vatthun., attthi vatthun. c' eva âpattin. ca,
 attthi n' eva vatthun. no âpattinânnattatâ. attthi vatthusabhâ-
 gatâ no âpattisabhâgatâ . . . attthi n' eva vatthusabhâgatâ no
 âpattisabhâgatâ. attth' âpatti upajjhâyo âpajjati no saddhi-
 vihâriko . . . attth' âpatti n' eva upajjhâyo âp. no saddhivi-
 hâriko. attth' âpatti âcariyo âpajjati no antevâsiko . . .
 attth' âpatti n' eva âcariyo âpajjati no antevâsiko. cattâro
 pacayâ anâpatti vassacchedassa, saṅgho vâ blinno hoti
 saṅgham vâ bhinditukâmâ honti jîvitantarâyo vâ hoti
 brahmaçariyantarâyo vâ hoti. cattâri vacîduccaritâni musâ-
 vâdo pisuṇavâcâ pharusavâcâ samphappalâpo. cattâri vacî-
 sucaritâni saccavâcâ apisuṇâ vâcâ sañhâ vâcâ mantâbhâsâ.

atthi âdiyanto garukam âpattim âpajjati payojento lahukam,
 atthi âdiyanto lahukam âp. âp. payojento garukam, atthi
 âdiyanto pi payojento pi garukam âp. âp., atthi âd. pi pay.
 pi lahukam âp. âpajjati. atthi puggalo abhivâdanâraho no
 paccutthânâraho, atthi puggalo pacc. no abh., atthi puggalo
 abh. c' eva pacc. ca, atthi puggalo n' eva abh. no paccutthâ-
 nâraho. atthi puggalo âsanâraho no abhivâdanâraho . . .
 atthi puggalo n' eva âsanâraho no abhivâdanâraho. atth'
 âpatti kâle âpajjati no vikâle . . . a. â. n' eva kâle âpajjati
 no vikâle. atthi patiggahitam kâle kappati no vikâle . . .
 atthi patiggahitam n' eva kâle kappati no vikâle. atth'
 âpatti paccantimesu janapadesu âpajjati no majjhimesu,
 a. â. majjhimesu j. âp. no paccantimesu, a. â. paccantimesu c'
 eva j. âp. majjhimesu ca, a. â. n' eva paccantimesu j. âp. no
 majjhimesu. atthi paccantimesu janapadesu kappati no
 majjhimesu . . . atthi n' eva pacc. j. kappati no majjhimesu.
 atth' âpatti anto âpajjati no bahi . . . a. â. n' eva anto
 âpajjati no bahi. atth' âpatti antosîmâyâ âpajjati no bahisî-
 mâyâ . . . a. â. n' eva antosîmâyâ âpajjati no bahisîmâyâ.
 atth' âpatti gâme âpajjati no araññe . . . a. â. n' eva gâme
 âpajjati no araññe. catasso codanâ vatthusandassanâ âpatti-
 sandassanâ samvâsapâtikkhepo sâmicipâtikkhepo. cattâro
 pubbakicca. cattâro pattakallâ. cattâri anaññapâcittiyâni.
 catasso bhikkhusammutiyo. cattâri agatigamanâni chandâ-
 gatim gacchati dosâgatim g. mohâgatim g. bhayâgatim
 gacchati. cattâri nâgatigamanâni na chandâgatim gacchati
 . . . na bhayâgatim gacchati. catûh' añgehi samannâgato
 alajjî bhikkhu samgham bhindati chandâgatim gacchanto
 . . . bhayâgatim gacchanto. catûh' añgehi samannâgato
 pesalo bhikkhu bhinnam samgham samaggam karoti na
 chandâgatim gacchanto . . . na bhayâgatim gacchanto.
 catûh' añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno vinayo na puechi-
 tabbo chandâgatim gacchati . . . bhayâgatim gacchati.
 catûh' añgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ vinayo na puechi-
 tabbo . . . catûh' añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno vinayo
 na vissajjetabbo . . . catûh' añgehi samannâgatena bli-
 khunâ vinayo na vissajjetabbo . . . catûh' añgehi samannâ-
 gatassa bhikkhuno anuyogo na dâtabbo . . . catûh' añgehi

samannâgatena bhikkhunâ saddhim vinayo na sâkacchâtabbo chandâgatîm gacchatî . . . bhayâgatîm gacchatî. atth' âpatti gilâno âpajjati no agilâno . . . atth' âpatti n' eva gilâno âpajjati no agilâno. cattâri adhammikâni pâtimokkhathapanâni. cattâri dhammikâni pâtimokkhathapanâni.

catukkam niñhitam. tass' uddânam :

sakavâcâya, kâyena, pasutto ca, acittako,
 âpajjanto ca, kammena, vohârâ caturo tathâ,|
 bhikkhûnam bhikkunînañ ca, parikkhâro ca, sammukhâ,
 ajâna-kâye, majjhe ca, vuññlâtî duvidhâ tathâ,|
 pañilâbhena, codanâ, parivâsâ ca vuccati,
 mânattâ, cârikâ câpi, sâmukkamsâ, pañiggahi,|
 mahâvikañ-a-kammâni, puna kamma-vipattiyo,
 adhikarañâ, dussilâ ca, sobhan'-âgantukena ca,|
 gamiko, vatthunânnattâ, sabhâg', upajjhâyena ca,
 âcariyo, paccayâ vâ, duccaritam, sucaritam,|
 âdiyanto, puggalo ca, aralâ, âsanena ca,
 kâle ca, kappati c' eva, paccantime ca kappati,|
 anto, anto ca sîmâya, gâme ca, codanâya ca,
 pubbakiccam, pattakallam, anaññâ, sammutiyâ ca,|
 agati nâgati c' eva, alajjî, pesalena ca,
 pucchitabbâ duve c' eva, vissajjeyya tathâ duve,
 anuyogo ca, sâkacchâ, gilâno, thapanena câ 'ti. ||4||

pañca âpattiyo. pañca âpattikkhandhâ. pañca vinîtavat-thûni. pañca kammâni ânantarikâni. pañca puggalâ niyatâ. pañca chedanakâ âpattiyo. pañcah' âkârehi âpattim âpajjati. pañca âpattiyo musâvâdapaccayâ. pañcah' âkârehi kammam na upeti, sayam vâ kammam na karoti, param vâ na ajjhесati, chandañ vâ pârisuddhim vâ na deti, kayiramâne kamme pañikkosati, kate vâ pana kamme adhammadiñthi hoti. pañcah' âkârehi kamman upeti, sayam vâ kammam karoti, param vâ ajjhесati, chandañ vâ pârisuddhim vâ deti, kayiramâne kamme na pañikkosati, kate vâ pana kamme dhammadiñthi hoti. pañca piñdapâtikassa bhikkhuno kappanti anâmantâcâro gañabhojanam paramparabhojanaiñ anadhiñthânam avikappanâ. pañcah' añgehi samannâgato bhikkhu ussañki-

taparisañkito hoti pâpabhikkhu pi akuppadhammo pi, vesiyâgocaro vâ hoti vidhvâgocaro vâ hoti thullakumârîgocaro vâ hoti pañdakagocaro vâ hoti bhikkhunîgocaro vâ hoti. pañca telâni tilatelañ sâsapatelañ madhukatelañ erañdaka-telañ vasâtelam. pañca vasâni acchavasam macchavasam susukâvasam sûkaravasam gadrabhavasam. pañca byasanâni ñâtibyasanam bhogaby. rogaby. sîlaby. diñthibyasanañ. pañca sampadâ ñâtisampadâ bhogas. ârogyas. sîlas. diñthi-sampadâ. pañca nissayapañcipassaddhiyo upajjhâyamhâ, upajjhâyo pakkanto vâ hoti vibbhanto vâ kâlamkato vâ pakkhasamkanto vâ, ânatti yeva pañcamî. pañca puggalâ na upasampâdetabbâ addhânahîno aṅgahîno vatthuvipanno karañadukkañtako aparipûro. pañca pañsukûlâni sosânikam pâpanikam undurakkhâyitam upacikakkhâyitam aggidañdham. aparâni pi pañca pañsukûlâni gokhâyitam ajika-kkhâyitam thûpacivaram âbhisekikam gatapañiyâgatañ. pañca avahârâ theyyâvahâro pasayhâvahâro parikappâvahâro pañcicchannâvahâro kusâvahâro. pañca mahâcorâ santo sam-vijjamâna lokasmiñ. pañca avissajjiyâni. pañca avebhañgiyâni. pañcâpattiyo kâyato samuñthanti na vâcato na cittato. pañcâpattiyo desanâgâminiyo. pañca samghâ. pañca pâtimokkhuddesâ. sabbapaccantimesu janapadesu vinayadharapañcamena gañena upasampâdetabbam. pañcânisamsâ kathi-natthare. pañca kammâni. yâvatatiyake pañca âpattiyo. pañcah' âkârehi adinnañ ca hoti, aviditañ ca hoti, akappiyañ ca h., apañiggahitañ ca h., akatâtirittañ ca hoti. pañca kappiyâni paribhuñjitabbâni, dinnañ ca hoti . . . katâtirittañ ca hoti. pañca dâñnâui apuññâni puññasammattâni lokassa majjadânam samajjadânam itthidânam usabhiadânam cittakammadânam. pañca uppannâ duppañvinodiyâ, uppanno râgo duppañvinodiyo, uppanno doso d., upp. moho d., uppannam pañbhânam duppañvinodiyam, uppannam gamiya-cittam duppañvinodiyam. pañcânisamsâ sammajjanîyâ, sakacittam pasidati, paracittam pasidati, devatâ attamanâ honti,

na jānāti, ubhayāni kho pan' assa pātimokkhāni na vitthārena svāgatāni honti na suvibhattāni na suppavattīni na suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso. pañcah' aṅgehi . . . ubhayāni kho pan' assa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni suppavattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso. aparehi pi . . . āpattānāpattim na jānāti . . . duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullam āpattim na jānāti, adhikaraṇe ca na vinicchaya-kusalo hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi . . . adhikaraṇe ca vinicchaya-kusalo hoti. pañca āraññakā, mandattā momuhattā āraññako hoti, pāpiccho icchāpakato āraññako hoti, ummādā cittakkhepā ār. h., vaṇṇitam buddhehi buddhasāvakehītī ār. h., api ca appicchañ ñeva nissāya santuṭṭhiñ ñeva nissāya sallekhañ ñeva nissāya pavivekañ ñeva nissāya idam-āṭhitañ ñeva nissāya āraññako hoti. pañca piṇḍapātikā — la — pañca paṃsukūlikā, pañca rukkhamūlikā, p. sosā-nikā, p. abbhokāsikā, p. tecīvarikā, p. sapadānacārīkā, p. nesajjikā, p. yathāsanthatikā, p. ekāsanikā, p. khalupacchā-bhattikā, p. pattapiṇḍikā, mandattā momuhattā pattapiṇḍiko hoti . . . idamaṭṭhitañ ñeva nissāya pattapiṇḍiko hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā nānissitena vatthabbam, uposatham na jānāti, uposathakammam na j., pātimokkham na j., pātimokkhuddesam na j., ûnapañcavasso hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā anissitena vatthabbam, uposatham jānāti . . . pañcavasso vā hoti atirekapañcavasso vā. aparehi pi p. a. sam. bh. nānissitena vatthabbam, pavāraṇam na jānāti, pavāraṇakammam na jānāti, pātimokkham na jānāti, pātimokkhuddesam na jānāti, ûnapañcavasso hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi sam. bh. anissitena vatthabbam . . . atirekapañcavasso vā. aparehi pi p. a. sam. bh. nānissitena vatthabbam, āpattānāpattim na jānāti, lahukagarukam āpattim na jānāti, sāvasesānavasesam āpattim na jānāti, duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullam āpattim na jānāti, ûnapañcavasso hoti. pañcah' aṅgehi sam. bh. anissitena vatthabbam . . . duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullam āpattim jānāti, pañcavasso vā hoti atirekapañcavasso vā. pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatāya bhi-kkhuniyā nānissitāya vatthabbam, uposatham na jānāti, uposathakammam na jānāti, pātimokkham na j., pāti mokkhuddesam na jānāti, ûnapañcavassā hoti. pañcah'

añgehi samannāgatāya bhikkhuniyā anissitāya vatthabbam . . . atirekapañcavassā vā. aparehi pi pañcah' añgehi samannāgatāya bhikkhuniyā . . . (*the same paragraphs as before, with reference to the Bhikkhunis instead of the Bhikkhus*) . . . duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullam āpattim jānāti, pañcavassā vā hoti atirekapañcavassā vā. pañca ādīnavā apāsādike, attāpi attānam upavadati, anuvijja pi viññū garahanti, pāpako kittisaddo abbhuggacchat, sammūlho kālam karoti, kāyassa bhedā param marañā apāyam duggatim vinipātam nirayam upapajjati. pañcānisamsā pāsādike, attāpi attānam na upavadati, anuvijja pi viññū pasamsanti, kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggacchat, asammūlho kālam karoti, kāyassa bhedā param marañā sugatim saggam lokam upapajjati. apare pi pañca ādīnavā apāsādike, apasannā na pasidanti, pasannānam ekaccānam aññathattam hoti, satthu sāsanam akatam hoti, pacchimā janatā diṭṭhānugatim nāpajjati, cittam assa na pasidati. pañcānisamsā pāsādike, apasannā pasidanti, pasannānam bhiyyobhāvo hoti, satthu sāsanam katham hoti, pacchimā janatā diṭṭhānugatim āpajjati, cittam assa pasidati. pañca ādīnavā kulūpake, anāmantacāre āpajjati, raho nisajjāya āpajjati, patīcchanne āsane āpajjati, mātugāmassa uttarichappañcavācāhi dhammam desento āpajjati, kāmasaṃkappabahulo ca viharati. pañca ādīnavā kulūpakassa bhikkhuno, ativelam kulesu samsaṭṭhassa viharato mātugāmassa abhiñhadassanam, dassane sati samsaggo, samsagge sati vissāso, vissāse sati otāro, otīṇacittass' etam bhikkhuno pātikañkham anabhirato vā brahmaçariyam carissati aññataram vā samkiliṭṭham āpattim āpajjissati sikkham vā paccekkhāya hīnāyāvattissati. pañca bijajātāni mūlabijam khandhabijam phalubijam aggabijam bijabijañ ñeva pañcamam. pañcahi samaṇakappehi phalam paribhuñjitabbam aggiparijitam satthaparijitam nakhaparijitam abijam nivattabijañ ñeva pañcamam. pañca visuddhiyo, nidānam uddisitvā avasesam sutena sāvetabbam, ayam paṭhamā visuddhi; nidānam uddisitvā cattāri pārājikāni uddisitvā avasesam sutena sāvetabbam, ayam dutiyā visuddhi; nidānam uddisitvā cattāri pārājikāni udd. terasa samghādisese udd. avasesam sutena sāvetabbam, ayam tatiyā visuddhi; nid. udd. cattāri pār. udd. ter. samgh. udd. dve

aniyate udd. avasesam sutena sâvetabbam, ayam catutthâ visuddhi; vitthâren' eva pañcamî. aparâpi pañca visuddhiyo, suttuddeso pârisuddhiuposatho adhiṭṭhânuposatho pavâraṇâ sâmaggijuposatho yeva pañcamo. pañcânisaṃsâ vinayadhare, attano sîlakkhandho sugutto hoti surakkhito, kukkuccapakatânam pañsaraṇam hoti, visârado saṃghamajjhhe voharati, paccatthike saha dhammena suniggahitam nigganhâti, saddhammatthitiyâ pañipanno hoti. pañca adhammikâni pâtimokkhathapanâni. pañca dhammikâni pâtimokkhatha-panânîti.

pañcakam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam :

âpatti, âpattikkhandhâ, vinît'-ânantarena ca,
puggalâ, chedanâ c' eva, âpajjati ca, paccayâ,|
na upeti, upeti ca, kappant', ussañki, telañ ca,
vasam, byasanaṃ, sampadâ, passaddhi, puggalena ca,|
sosâni, gokhâyitañ ca, theyyam, coro ca vuccati,
avissajji, avebhañgi, kâyato, kâyavâcato,|
desanâ, saṃgham, uddesam, paccanti, kaṭhinena ca,
kammâni, yâvatatiyam, pârâjika-thulla-dukkatam,|
akappiyam, kappiyañ ca, apuññâ, duvinodayâ,
sammajjanî, apare ca, bhâsam, âpattim eva ca,|
adhikaraṇam, vatthum, ñatti, âpatti, ubhayâni ca,
lahukathamakâ ete : kañhasukkâ vijânathe,|
araññam, piṇḍapâtañ ca, paṃsu-rukkha-sosânikâ,
abbhokâse, cîvarañ ca, sapadâno, nesajjiko,|
santhati-khalupacchâpi, pattapindakam eva ca,
uposatham, pavâraṇam, âpattânâpattiñ pi ca,
kañhasukkapadâ ete bhikkhuñnam pi te tathâ,|
apâsâdika-pâsâdi, tath' eva apare duve,
kulûpake, ativelam, bijam, samañakappi ca,|
visuddhi, apare c' eva, vinay'-âdhammikena ca,
dhammikâ ca tathâ vuttâ : nitṭhitâ subhapañcakâ 'ti. ||5||

cha agâravâ. cha gâravâ. cha vinîtavatthûni. cha sâmîciyo. cha âpattisamuṭṭhânâ. cha chedanâkâ âpattiyo. chah' âkârehi âpattim âpajjati. chânisam̄sâ vinayadhare. cha paramâni. chârattam tieivarena vippavasitabbam. cha

cīvarāni. cha rajañāni. cha āpattiyo kāyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vācato. cha āpattiyo vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na kāyato. cha āpattiyo kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. cha kammāni. cha vivādamūlāni. cha anuvādamūlāni. dīghaso cha vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā. tiriyaṁ cha vidatthiyo. cha nissayapaṭipassaddhiyo ācariyamhā. cha nhāne anupaññattiyo. vippakatacīvaraṁ âdāya pakkamati. vippakatacīvaraṁ samâdāya pakkamati. chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbam nissayo dātabbo sāmañero upaṭṭhāpetabbo . . . (=Mahāvagga I. 37. 2) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā upasampādetabbam . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 4) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 6) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 8) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 10) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 12) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. aparehi pi chah' aṅgehi samannāgatena . . . (Mahāv. I. 37. 14) . . . atirekadasavasso vā. cha adbammikāni pātimokkhāṭhapanāni. cha dhammikāni pātimokkhāṭhapanānīti.

chakkam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānam :

agāravā, gāravā ca, vinītā, sāmīcī pi ca,
samuṭṭhānā, chedanā c' eva, âkār', ânisamsena ca,|
paramāni ca, chārattam, cīvaraṁ, rajañāni cha,
kāyato cittato chāpi, vācato cittato pi cha,|
kāyavācā cittato ca, kamma-vivādam eva ca,
anuvādā, dīghaso ca, tiriyaṁ, nissayena ca,|
anupaññatti, âdāya, samâdāya tath' eva ca,
asekhe, samâdapetā, saddho, adhisilena ca,
gilān'-âbhisañcāri, āpatt'-âdhamma-dhammikā 'ti. ||6||

sattāpattiyo. sattāpattikkhandhā. satta vinītavatthūni. satta sāmīciyo. satta adhammikā paṭiññātakaraṇā. satta dhammikā paṭiññātakaraṇā. sattānām anāpatti sattāhaka-
raṇiyena gantum. sattānāsamsā vinayadhare. satta para-

mâni. sattame aruṇuggamane nissaggyam hoti. satta samatbâ. satta kammâni. satta âmakadhaññâni. tiriyaṁ satt' antarâ. gaṇabbojane satta anupaññattiyo. bhesajjâni paṭiggahetvâ sattâhaparamam sannidhikârakam paribhuñji-tabbâni. katacivaram âdâya pakkamati. katacivaram samâ-dâya pakkamati. bhikkhussa na boti âpatti daṭṭhabbâ. bhikkhussa hoti âpatti daṭṭabbâ. bhikkhussa hoti âpatti paṭikâtabbâ. satta adbammikâni pâtimokkhaphapanâni. satta dhammikâni pâtimokkhaphapanâni. sattah' aṅgehi samannâ-gato bhikkhu vinayadharo hoti, âpattim jânâti, anâpattim jânâti, lahukam âp. j., garukam âp. j., sîlavâ hoti pâtimokkhasamavarasamvuto vibarati âcâragocarasampanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassâvî samâdâya sikkhati sikkhâpadesu, catunnam jhânânam âbhicetasikânam diṭṭhadhammasukhavi-hârânam nikâmalâbhî hoti akicchallâbhî akasiralâbhî, âsavâ-nañ ca khayâ anâsavañ cetovimuttim paññâvimuttim diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññâ sacchikatvâ upasampajja viharati. aparebi pi sattab' aṅgebi . . . garukam âp. j., bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo ye te dhammâ âdikalyâñâ majjhe kalyâñâ pariyosânakalyâñâ sâttham sabyañjanam kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brabmacariyam abhivadauti tathârûp' assa dhammâ babussutâ honti dhâtâ vacasâ paricitâ manasânuprekkhitâ diṭṭhiyâ suppaṭividdhâ, catunnam jhâuâ-nam âbhicetasikânam . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . garukam âp. j., ubhayâni kho pan' assa pâtimokkhâni vitthârena svâgatâni honti suvibhattâni suppavattîni suviniccbitâni suttaso anubyañjanaso, catunnam jhânânam âbhicetasikânam . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattab' aṅgehi . . . garukam âp. j., anekavilhitam pubbenivâsam anussarati seyyath' idam ekam pi jâtîm dve pi jâtîyo . . . (Suttavibh. Pâr. I. 1. 6) . . . iti sâkâram sauddesam anekavilhitam pubbenivâsam anussarati, dibbena cakkhunâ visuddbena atikkantamânusakena satte passati cavamâne . . . (Suttav. Pâr. I. 1. 7, reading pajânâti instead of pajânâmi) . . . satte passati cavamâue uppajjamâne hîne pañîte suvaññe dubbaññe sugate duggate yathâkammûpage satte pajânâti, âsavânañ ca khayâ . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattab' aṅgehi . . . (here and in the following

paragraphs read vinayadharo sobhati instead of vinayadharo hoti.) . . . garukam̄ áp. j., sīlavā hoti — la — samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, catunnam̄ jhānānam̄ ābhicetasikānam̄ . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . garukam̄ áp. j., bahussuto hoti — la — dīṭhiyā suppaṭi- viddhā, catunnam̄ jhānānam̄ ābhicetasikānam̄ . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . garukam̄ áp. j., ubhayāni kho pan' assa pātimokkhāni . . . anubyañjanaso, catunnam̄ jhānānam̄ ābhicetasikānam̄ . . . upasampajja viharati. aparehi pi sattah' aṅgehi . . . garukam̄ áp. j., anekavihitam̄ pubbenivāsam̄ anussarati seyyath' idam̄ . . . iti sākāram̄ sauddesam̄ anekavihitam̄ pubbenivāsam̄ anussarati, dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena . . . yathākammūpage satte pajānāti, āsavānañ ca khayā anāsavam . . . upasampajja viharati. satta asaddhammā, assaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottappī h., appassuto h., kusīto h., muṭṭhassati h., duppāñño hoti. satta saddhammā, saddho hoti, hirimā h., ottappī h., bahussuto h., āraddhaviriyo h., upaṭṭhitasati h., paññavā hotīti.

sattakam̄ niṭṭhitāni. tass' uddānam̄ :

āpatti, āpattikkhandhā, vinītā, sāmīcī pi ca,
adhammikā, dharmikā ca, anāpatti ca sattaham̄,
ānisamṣā, paramāni, aruṇa-samathena ca,
kammā, āmakadhaññā ca, tiriyañ, gaṇabhojane,
sattāhaparamam̄, ādāya, samādāya tath' eva ca,
na hoti, hoti, hoti ca, adhammā, dharmikāni ca,
cattāro vinayadharā, catubhikkhū ca sobhaṇe,
satta c' eva asaddhammā, satta saddhammā desitā 'ti. ||7||

aṭṭhānisam̄se sampassamānena na so bhikkhu āpattiyā adassane ukkipitabbo. aṭṭhānisam̄se sampassamānena pare- sam pi saddhāya sā āpatti desetabbā. aṭṭha yāvatatiyakā. aṭṭhah' ākārehi kulāni dūseti. aṭṭha mātikā cīvarassa uppā- dāya. aṭṭha mātikā kathinassa ubbhārāya. aṭṭha pānāni. aṭṭhahi asaddhammehi abhibhūto pariyādinnacitto Devadatto āpāyiko nerayiko kappaṭṭho atekiecho. aṭṭha lokadhammā. aṭṭha garudhammā. aṭṭha pāṭidesaniyā. aṭṭhaṅgiko musā-

vâdo. aṭṭha uposathaṅgâni. aṭṭha dûteyyaṅgâni. aṭṭha titthiyavattâni. aṭṭha acchariyâ abbhutâ dhammâ mahâsamudde. aṭṭha acchariyâ abbhutâ dhammâ imasmiṇi dhammadvinaye. aṭṭha anatirittâ. aṭṭha atirittâ. aṭṭhamanî aruṇuggamane nissaggiyam hoti. aṭṭha pârâjikâ. aṭṭhamanî vatthum paripûrenti nâsetabbâ. aṭṭhamanî vatthum paripûrentiyâ desitam pi adesitam hoti. aṭṭhavâcikâ upasampadâ. aṭṭhannam pacceuttâtabham. aṭṭhannam âsanam dâtabbam. upâsikâ aṭṭha varâni yâci. aṭṭhah' aṅgehi samannâgato bhikkhu bhikkhunovâdako sammannitabbo. aṭṭhanisamsâ vinyadhare. aṭṭha paramâni. tassapâpiyyasikâkammakatena bhikkhunâ aṭṭhasu dhammesu sammâvattitabbam. aṭṭha adhammikâni pâtimokkhaṭhapanâni. aṭṭha dhammikâni pâtimokkhaṭhapanânitî.

aṭṭhakam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam :

na so bhikkhu, paresam pi, yâvatatiyam, dûsanâ,
mâtikâ, kaṭhinubbhârâ, pânâ, abhibhûtena ca,|
lokadhammâ, garudhammâ, pâtidesaniyâ, musâ,
uposathâ ca, dûtaṅgâ, titthikâ, samudde pi ca,|
abbhutâ, anatirittam, atirittam, nissaggiyam,
pârâjik', aṭṭhamanî vaṭṭhum, adesit', upasampadâ,|
pacceuttâhan'-'âsanâ c' eva, varam, ovâdakena ca,
ânisamsâ, paramâni, aṭṭhadhammesu vattanâ,
adhammikâ, dhammikâ ca : aṭṭhakâ suppakkâsitâ 'ti. ||8||

nava âghâtavatthûni. nava âghâtapaṭivinayâ. nava vinîta-
vatthûni. nava paṭhamâpattikâ. navahi saṅgho bhijjati.
nava pañîtabhojanâni. navamamsehi dukkataṁ. nava pâti-
mokkhuddesâ. nava paramâni. nava tañhâmûlakâ dhammâ.
nava vidhamânâ. nava cîvarâni adhiṭṭhâtabbâni. nava
cîvarâni na vikappetabbâni. dîghaso nava vidatthiyo sugata-
vidatthiyâ. nava adhammikâni dânanî. nava adhammikâ
paṭiggahâ. nava adhammikâ paribhogâ. tîni dhammikâni
dânanî. tayo dhammikâ paṭiggahâ. tayo dhammikâ pari-
bhogâ. nava adhammikâ saññattiyo. nava dhammikâ
saññattiyo. adhammakamme dve navakâni. dhammakamme

dve navakāni. nava adhammikāni pātimokkhaṭhapanāni.
nava dhammikāni pātimokkhaṭhapanānīti.

navakam niṭhitam. tass' uddānam :

âghâtavatthûni, vinayâ, vinîtâ, paṭhamena ca,
bhijjati ca, panîtañ ca, mams', uddesa-paramâni ca.||
taṇhâ, mânâ, adhiṭṭhânâ, vikappe ca, vidatthiyô,
dânâ, paṭiggaṇhâ, bhogâ, tividhâ puna dhammikâ,||
adhammam, dhammasaññatti, duve dve navakâni ca,
pātimokkhaṭhapanāni ca adhammikâ dhammikâni câ
'ti. ||9||

dasa âghâtavatthûni. dasa âghâtapaṭivinayâ. dasa vinîtavatthûni. dasavatthukâ micchâdiṭṭhi. dasavatthukâ sam-mâdiṭṭhi. dasa antaggâhikâ diṭṭhi. dasa micchattâ. dasa sammattâ. dasa akusalakamma-pathâ. dasa kusalakamma-pathâ. dasa adhammikâ salâkagâhâ. dasa dhammikâ salâkagâhâ. sâmaṇerânam dasa sikkhâpadâni. dasah' aṅgehi samannâgato sâmaṇero nâsetabbo. dasah' aṅgehi samannâgato vinayadharo bâlo tv eva samkham gacchat, attano bhâsapariyantam na uggaṇhâti, parassa bhâsapariyantam na uggaṇhâti, attano bhâsapariyantam anuggahetvâ parassa bhâsapariyantam anuggahetvâ adhammena kâreti apatiññâya, âpattim na jânâti, âpattiyâ mûlam na jânâti, âpattisamudayam na j., âpattinirodham na j., âpattinirodhagâminim paṭipadam na jânâti. dasah' aṅgehi samannâgato vinayadharo paṇḍito tv eva saṅkham gacchat, attano bhâsapariyantam uggaṇhâti, parassa bh. ugg., attano bh. uggahetvâ parassa bh. uggahetvâ dhammena kâreti paṭiññâya, âpattini jânâti . . . âpattinirodhagâminim paṭipadam jânâti. aparehi pi dasah' aṅgehi samannâgato vinayadharo bâlo tv eva samkham gacchat, adhikaraṇam na jânâti, adhikaraṇassa mûlam na j., adhikaraṇasamudayam na j., adhikaraṇanirodham na j., adhikaraṇanirodhagâminim paṭipadam na j., vatthum na j., nidânam na j., paññattim na j., anupaññattim na j., anusandhivacanapatham na jânâti. dasah' aṅgehi sam. vin. paṇḍito tv eva saṅkham gacchat, adhikaraṇam jânâti . . . auusandhivacanapatham jânâti. aparehi pi dasah' aṅgehi

sam. vin. bâlo tv eva samkham gacchati, ñattim na jânâti, ñattiyâ karañam na j., na pubbakusalo hoti, na aparakusalo hoti, akâlaññû ca hoti, âpattânâpattim na jânâti, lahukagarukam âpattim na j., sâvasesânavasesam âpattim na j., dutthullâduþthullam âpattim na j., âcariyaparamparâ kho pan' assa na suggahitâ hoti na sumanasikatâ na sûpadhâritâ. dasah' añgehi sam. vin. pañdito tv eva samkham gacchati, ñattim jânâti . . . kâlaññû ca hoti . . . âcariyaparamparâ kho pan' assa suggahitâ hoti sumanasikatâ sûpadhâritâ. aparehi pi dasah' añgehi sam. vin. bâlo tv eva samkham gacchati, âpattânâpattim na j., lahukagarukam âp. na j., sâvasesânavasesam âp. na j., dutthullâduþthullam âp. na jânâti, ubhayâni kho pan' assa pâtimokkhâni vitthârena na svâgatâni honti . . . anubyañjanaso, âpattânâpattim na j., lahukagarukam âp. na j., sâvasesânavasesam âp. na j., dutthullâduþthullam âp. na j., adhikarañe na ca vinicchayakusalô hoti. dasah' añgehi sam. vin. pañdito tv eva samkham gacchati, âpattânâpattim jânâti . . . adhikarañe ca vinicchayakusalo hoti. dasah' añgehi samannâgato bhikkhu ubbâhikâya sammannitabbo. dasa atthavase pañcicca tathâ-gatena sâvakânam sikkhâpadam paññattam. dasa âdinavâ râjantepurappavesane. dasa dânavatthûni. dasa ratanâni. dasavaggo bhikkhusamgho. dasavaggena gañena upasampâ-detabbañ. dasa pañsukûlâni. dasa cîvaradhârañâ. dasâ-haparamam atirekacîvarañ dhâretabbam. dasa sukkâni. dasa itthiyo. dasa bhariyâyo. Vesâliyâ dasa vatthûni dipenti. dasa puggalâ avandiyâ. dasa akkosavatthûni. dasah' âkârehi pesuññam upasamharati. dasa senâsanâni. dasa varâni yâ-cîmsu. dasa adhamnikâni pâtimokkhañhapanâni. dasa dhammikâni pâtimokkhañhapanâni. dasânisamsâ yâguyâ. dasa mamsâ akappiyâ. dasa paramâni. dasavassena bhi-khunâ byattena pañibalena pabbâjetabbam upasampâdetabbam nissayo dâtabbo sâmañero upaþhâpetabbo. dasavassâya bhikkhuniyâ byattâya pañibalâya pabbâjetabbam . . . sâmañerî upaþhâpetabbâ. dasavassâya bhikkhuniyâ byattâya pañibalâya vuþhâpanasammuti sâditabbâ. dasavassâya gihigatâya sikkhâ dâtabbâ 'ti.

dasakam niññhitam. tass' uddânam :

âghâtam, vinayaṁ, vatthu, micchâ, sammâ ca, antagâ,
micchattâ c' eva, sammattâ, akusalâ, kusalâpi ca,|
salâkâ adhamma-dhommâ ca, sâmañerâ ca nâsanâ,
bhâs'-âdhikaraṇaū c' eva, ñatti lahukam eva ca,|
lahukâ garukâ ete : kañhasukkâ vijânâtha,
ubbâhikâ ca, sikkhâ ca, antepurâ ca, vatthûni,|
ratana-dasavaggo ca, tath' eva upasampadâ,
pañcukûla-dhâraṇâ ca, dasâha-sukka-itthiyo,|
bhariyâ, dasa vatthûni, avandiy', akkosena ca,
pesuññâ c' eva, senâ ca, varâni ca, adhammikâ,|
dhammikâ, yâgu, mamsâ ca, paramâ, bhikkhu-bhi-
kkhunî,
vuṭṭhâpanâ, gihigatâ : dasakâ suppakkâsitâ 'ti. ||10||

ekâdasa puggalâ anupasampannâ na upasampâdetabbâ
upasampannâ nâsetabbâ. ekâdasa pâdukâ akappiyâ. ekâ-
dasa pattâ akappiyâ. ekâdasa cîvarâni akappiyâni. ekâdasa
yâvatatiyakâ. bhikkhunînañ ekâdasa antarâyikâ dhommâ
pucchitabbâ. ekâdasa cîvarâni adhiṭṭhâtabbâni. ekâdasa
cîvarâni na vikappetabbâni. ekâdase aruṇuggamane nissaggi-
yam hoti. ekâdasa gañthikâ kappiyâ. ekâdasa vidhâ kappiyâ.
ekâdasa pathaviyo akappiyâ. ekâdasa pathaviyo kappiyâ. ekâ-
dasa nissayapatippassaddhiyo. ekâdasa puggalâ avandiyâ.
ekâdasa paramâni. ekâdasa varâni yâciñsu. ekâdasa sîmâ-
dosâ. akkosakaparibhâsake puggale ekâdasâdînavâ pâṭikañkhâ.
mettâya cetovimuttiyâ âsevitâya bhâvitâya bahulikatâya yâni-
katâya vatthukatâya anuṭṭhitâya paricitâya susamâraddhâya
ekâdasânisamsâ pâṭikañkhâ, sukham supati, sukham paṭi-
bujjhati, na pâpakam supinam passati, manussânam piyo hoti,
amanussânam piyo hoti, devatâ rakkhanti, n' assa aggi vâ
visam vâ sattham vâ kamati, tuvaṭam cittam samâdhiyati,
mukhavañño vippasîdati, asam̄mûlho kâlam karoti uttarim
appaṭivijjhanto, brahmalokâpago hoti. mettâya cetovimuttiyâ
âsevitâya bhâvitâya . . . susamâraddhâya ime ekâdasâni-
samsâ pâṭikañkhâ 'ti.

ekâdasakam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam :

nâsetabbâ, pâdukâ ca, pattâ ca, cîvarâni ca,
tatiyâ, pucchitabbâ ca, adhiṭṭhâna-vikappanâ,|

arunâ, gaṇṭhikâ, vidhâ, akappiyâ ca, kappiyam,
nissay'-âvandiyâ c' eva, paramâni, varâni ca,
sîmâdosâ ca, akkosâ, mettây' ekâdasâ katâ 'ti. ||11||

Ekuttarakam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam :

ekakâ ca, dukâ c' eva, tikâ ca, catu-pañcakâ,
cha, satt'-atthâ, navakâ ca, dasa, ekâdasâni ca,|
hitâya sabbasattânam ñâtadhammena tâdinâ
ekuttarikâ vimalâ mahâvîrena desitâ 'ti.|

VII.

Uposathakammassa ko âdi kim majjhe kim pariyośānam. pavāraṇākammassa ko âdi kim majjhe kim pariyośānam. tajjaniyakammassa . . . nissayakammassa, pabbājaniyakammassa, paṭisāraṇiyakammassa, ukkhepaniyakammassa, parivāsadānassa, mūlāya paṭikassanāya, mānattadānassa abbhānassa, upasampadākammassa ko âdi kim majjhe kim pariyośānam, tajjaniyakammassa paṭippassaddhiyâ ko âdi . . . nissayakammassa paṭippassaddhiyâ . . . pabbājaniyakammassa paṭippassaddhiyâ . . . paṭisāraṇiyakammassa paṭippassaddhiyâ . . . ukkhepaniyakammassa paṭippassaddhiyâ . . . sativinayassa . . . amūlhavinayassa . . . tassapāpiyyasikāya . . . tiṇavatthārakassa . . . bhikkhunovādakasammutiyâ . . . ticīvarena avippavāsasammutiyâ . . . santhatasammutiyâ . . . rūpiyachaddakasammutiyâ . . . sātiyagāhāpakasammutiyâ . . . pattagāhāpakasammutiyâ . . . daṇḍasammutiyâ . . . sikkāsammutiyâ . . . daṇḍasikkāsammutiyâ ko âdi kim majjhe kim pariyośānam.

uposathakammassa ko âdi kim majjhe kim pariyośānan ti, uposathakammassa sāmaggi âdi kiriyâ majjhe niṭṭhānam pariyośānam. pavāraṇākammassa ko âdi . . . pavāraṇākammassa sāmaggi âdi kiriyâ majjhe niṭṭhānam pariyośānam. tajjaniyakammassa ko âdi . . . tajjaniyakammassa vatthu ca puggalo ca âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavācā pariyośānam. nissayakammassa — pa — pabbājaniyakammassa, paṭisāraṇiyakammassa, ukkhepaniyakammassa, parivāsadānassa, mūlāya paṭikassanāya, mānattadānassa, abbhānassa ko âdi . . . abbhānassa vatthu ca puggalo ca âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavācā pariyośānam. upasampadākammassa ko âdi . . . upasampadākammassa puggalo âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavācā pariyośānam. tajjaniyakammassa paṭippassaddhiyâ ko âdi . . . tajj. paṭ. sammāvattanâ âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavācā pariyośānam. nissayakammassa — pa — pabbājaniyakammassa, paṭisāraṇiyakammassa, ukkhepaniyakammassa paṭippassaddhiyâ ko âdi . . . ukkhep. paṭ. sammāvattanâ âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavācā pariyośānam. sativinayassa ko

âdi . . . sativinayassa vatthu ca puggalo ca âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavâcâ pariyosânam. amûlhavinayassa, tassapâpiyyasikâya, tiñavatthârakassa, bhikkhunovâdakasammutiyâ . . . , . . . dañdasikkâsammutiyâ ko âdi kim majjhe kim pariyosânan ti, dañdasikkâsammutiyâ vatthu ca puggalo ca âdi, ñatti majjhe, kammavâcâ pariyosânam. ||1||

dasa atthavase pañicca tathâgatena sâvakânam sikkhâpadam paññattam, samghasutthutâya samghaphâsutâya dummañkûnam puggalânam niggahâya pesalânam bhikkhûnam phâsu-vihârâya diñhadhammikânam âsavânam samvarâya samparâyikânam âsavânam pañighâtâya appasannânam pasâdâya pasannânam bhiyyobhâvâya saddhammatthitiyâ vinayâ-nuggahâya.

yam samghasutthu tam samghaphâsu. Yam samghaphâsu tam dummañkûnam puggalânam niggahâya. Yam dummañkûnam puggalânam niggahâya tam pesalânam bhikkhûnam phâsu-vihârâya . . . Yam saddhammatthitiyâ tam vinayâ-nuggahâya.

yam samghasutthu tam samghaphâsu. Yam samghasutthu tam dummañkûnam puggalânam niggahâya . . . Yam samghasutthu tam vinayâ-nuggahâya.

yam samghaphâsu tam dummañkûnam puggalânam niggahâya . . . Yam samghaphâsu tam vinayâ-nuggahâya. Yam samghaphâsu tam samghasutthu.

.....
yam vinayâ-nuggahâya tam samghasutthu . . . Yam vina-yâ-nuggahâya tam saddhammatthitiyâ 'ti.

atthasatañ dhammasatañ dve ca niruttisatâni
cattâri ñâpasatâni atthavasepakârañe 'ti.

atthavasepakarañam niñhitam. ||2||

MAHÂVAGGAM NIÑTHITAM.

tass' uddânam :

pathamam attha pucchâya, pacayesu pun' attha ea :
bhikkhûnam soñasâ ete bhikkhunânañ ca soñasa.|
peyyâla-antarabhedâ, ekuttarikam eva ea,
pavârañ'-atthavasikâ : Mahâvaggassa samgaho 'ti.|

VIII.

Ekamsam cīvaraṇi katvā paggaṇhitvāna añjalinī
âsiṁsamānarūpo va kissa tvam idham âgato.||

dvisu vinayesu paññattā uddesam âgacchanti uposathesu
kati te sikkhāpadā honti katīsu nagaresu paññattā.

bhaddako te ummañgo, yoniso paripuchhasi.
taggha te aham akkhissam yathāpi kusalo tathā.||

dvisu vinayesu paññattā uddesam âgacchanti uposathesu
adhuḍḍhasatāni te honti sattasu nagaresu paññattā.

katamesu sattasu nagaresu paññattā, iṅgha me tam byāka-
raṇam, tam vacanapatham nisāmayitvā paṭipajjema, hitāya
5 no siyā.

Vesāliyā Rājagahe Sāvatthiyā ca Ālaviyā Kosambiyā ca
Sakkesu Bhaggesu c'eva paññattā.

kati Vesāliyā paññattā, kati Rājagahe katā,
Sāvatthiyā kati honti, kati Ālaviyā tathā,||
kati Kosambiyā paññattā, kati Sakkesu vuccanti,
kati Bhaggesu paññattā : tam me akkhāhi pucchito.||
dasa Vesāliyā paññattā, eka vīsam Rājagahe katā,

10 chaūnatīni satāni sabbe Sāvatthiyā katā,||
cha Ālaviyā paññattā, atīha Kosambiyā katā,
atīha Sakkesu vuccanti, tayo Bhaggesu paññattā.||

ye Vesāliyā paññattā te suṇohi yathātatham.||
methuna-viggaha-uttari atirekañ ca kālakam |
bhūtam paramparābhuttam dantapoṇena acelako
bhikkhunisu ca akkoso : das' ete Vesāliyā katā.||
ye Rājagahe paññattā te suṇohi yathātatham.

15 adinādānam Rājagahe dve anuddhamāsanāpi ca |
dve pi ca bhedā antaravāsakam rūpiyam suttam ujjhā-
panena ca

pâcitapiñdam gañabhojanam vikâle ca cârittam nahânam
ûnavisati |

cîvaram datrâ vosâsantî : ete Râjagahe katâ.
giraggacariyâ tath' eva chandadânena ekavîsati.|
ye Sâvatthiyâ paññattâ te suñohi yathâtatham :
pârâjikâni cattâri, sañghâdisesâ bhavanti solasa,|
aniyatâ ca dve honti, nissaggiyâ catuvîsati,
chapaññâsasatañ c' eva khuddakâni pavuccanti,|
dasa gârayhâ, dvesattati sekhiyâ :

- 20 cha ûnatîni satâni sabbe Sâvatthiyâ katâ.|
ye Âlaviyâ paññattâ te suñohi yathâtatham.
kuñi-kosiya-seyyâ ca khañane gaccha devate
sappâñakañ ca siñcanti : cha ete Âlaviyâ katâ.|
ye Kosambiyâ paññattâ te suñohi yathâtatham.
mahâvihâro dovacassam aññam dvâram surâya ca
anâdariyam sahadhammo ca payopânena atthamam,|
ye Sakkesu paññattâ te suñohi yathâtatham.
elakalomâni patto ca ovâdo c' eva bhesajjam |
sûci âraññako c' eva : cha ete Kâpilavathave.
udake suddhiyâ ovâdo bhikkhunisu pavuccanti.|
ye Bhaggesu paññattâ te suñohi yathâtatham.
25 samâdahitvâ visibbenti sâmisena sasitthakam.|
pârâjikâni cattâri sañghâdisesâni bhavanti satta
nissaggiyâni attha dvattimsa khuddakâ |
dve gârayhâ tayo sekhâ chapaññâsa
chasu nagaresu paññattâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ.|
chaûnatîpi satâni sabbe Sâvatthiyâ katâ Gotamena
yasassinâ. ||1||

yan tvam apuechimhâ akittayî no, tam tam byâkatañ
anaññathâ.

aññam tam puechâmi tam iñgha brûhi : garukam
lahukañ cäpi

sâvasesam anavasesam duñthullañ ca aduñthullam ye ca
yâvatatiyakâ |

sâdhârañam asâdhârañam vipattiyo ca ychi samathehi
sammanti ca :

sabbâni p' etâni viyâkarohi, handa vâkyam suñoma te. |

ekatimsâ ye garukâ atṭh' ettha anavasesâ.
 ye garukâ te duṭṭhullâ, ye duṭṭhullâ sâ sīlavipatti.|
 pârâjikam samghâdiseso sīlavipattîti vuccati.|
 thullaccayam pâcittiyam pâṭidesaniyam dukkaṭam
 5 dubbhâsitam yo câyam akkosati hassâdhippâyo : ayam sâ
 âcâravipatti sammatâ.|
 viparîtadiṭṭhim gaṇhanti asaddhammehi purakkhatâ,
 abbhâcikkhanti sambuddham dappaññâ mohapârutâ :
 ayam sâ diṭṭhivipatti sammatâ.|

âjîvahetu âjîvakâraṇâ pâpiccho icchâpakato asantaṁ abhû-
 tam uttarimanussadhammam ullapati, âjîvahetu âjîvakâraṇâ
 sañcarittam samâpajjati, âjîvahetu âjîvakâraṇâ yo te vihâre
 vasati so bhikkhu arahâ 'ti bhaṇati, âjîvahetu âjîvakâraṇâ
 bhikkhu pañitabhojanânî attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati,
 âjîvahetu âjîvakâraṇâ bhikkhunî pañitabhojanânî attano
 atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati, âjîvahetu âjîvakâraṇâ sūpaṁ
 vâ odanam vâ agilâno attano atthâya viññâpetvâ bhuñjati :
 ayam sâ âjîvavipatti sammatâ.

ekâdasa yâvatatiyakâ, te suṇohi yathâtatham :
 ukkittânuvattakâ atṭha yâvatatiyakâ,
 Ariṭṭho Caṇḍakâlî ca ime te yâvatatiyakâ.|

kati chedanakâni. kati bhedanakâni. kati uddâlanakâni.
 kati anaññapâcittiyâni. kati bhikkhusammutiyo. k. sâmîciyo.
 k. paramâni. k. jânan ti paññattâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ.
 cha chedanakâni. ekam bhedanakam. ekaṁ uddâlanakam.
 cattâri anaññapâcittiyâni. catasso bhikkhusammutiyo. satta
 sâmîciyo. cuddasa paramâni. solasa jânan ti paññattâ
 10 buddhenâdiccabandhunâ.

vîsam dve satâni bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadâni uddesam
 âgacchanti uposathesu, tîpi satâni cattâri bhikkhunînam
 sikkhâpadâni uddesam âgacchanti uposathesu.

chacattârîsa bhikkhûnam bhikkhunîhi asâdhâraṇâ,
 satam tiṁsâ ca bhikkhunînam bhikkhûhi asâdhâraṇâ.|
 satam sattati cha c' eva ubhinnam asâdhâraṇâ,
 satam sattati cattâri ubhinnam samasikkhâtâ.|

vîsam dve satâni bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadâni uddesam
âgacchanti uposathesu, te suñohi yathâtatham.

pârâjikâni cattâri, samghâdisesâni bhavanti terasa, aniyâ-
tâni dve honti, nissaggyâni tîms' eva, dvenavuti ca khuddakâ,
15 cattâro pâtidesaniyâ : pañcasattati sekhiyâ :

vîsam dve satâni c' ime honti bhikkhûnam sikkhâpadâni
uddesam âgacchanti uposathesu.

tîni satâni cattâri bhikkhunînam sikkhâpadâni uddesam
âgacchanti uposathesu, te suñohi yathâtatham.

pârâjikâni atîtha, samghâdisesâni bhavanti sattarasa, nissag-
gyâni tîms' eva, satam sañthi ca cha c' eva khuddakâni
pavuccanti, atîtha pâtidesaniyâ, pañcasattati sekhiyâ :

tîni satâni cattâri c' ime honti bhikkhunînam sikkhâpa-
dâni uddesam âgacchanti uposathesu.

chacattârisa bhikkhûnam bhikkhunîhi asâdhâraṇâ, te suñ-
20 hi yathâtatham.

cha samghâdisesâ dveaniyatehi atîtha, nissaggyâni dvâdasa :
tehi te honti vîsatî. dvevîsatî khuddakâ, cattâro pâtidesaniyâ :

chacattârisa c' ime honti bhikkhûnam bhikkhunîhi asâ-
dhâraṇâ.

satam tîmsâ bhikkhunînam bhikkhûhi asâdhâraṇâ, te
suñohi yathâtatham.

pârâjikâni cattâri, samghamhâ dasa nissare, nissaggyâni
dvâdasa, channavuti ca khuddakâ, atîtha pâtidesaniyâ.

25 satam tîmsâ c' ime honti bhikkhunînam bhikkhûhi
asâdhâraṇâ.

satam sattati cha c' eva ubhinnam asâdhâraṇâ, te suñohi
yathâtatham.

pârâjikâni cattâri, samghâdisesâni bhavanti soñasa, aniyâ-
tâni dve honti, nissaggyâ catuvîsatî, satam atîhârasâ c' eva
khuddakâni pavuccanti, dvâdasa pâtidesaniyâ :

satam sattati cha c' ev' ime honti ubhinnam asâdhâraṇâ.

satam sattati cattâri ubhinnam samasikkhâtâ, te suñohi
yathâtatham.

pârâjikâni cattâri, samghâdisesâni bhavanti satta, nissag-
gyâni atîhârasa, samasattati khuddakâ, pañcasattati
30 sekhiyâ :

satam sattati cattâri c' ime honti ubhinnam samasikkhâtâ.

atṭh' eva pârâjikâ ye durâsadâ tâlavaththusamûpamâ :
pañḍupalâso puthusilâ sîsacchinno va so naro
tâlo va matthakacchinno, avirûhi bhavanti te.]

tevîsam saṅghâdisesâ dve aniyatâ dvecattârîsa nissaggyîâ
atṭhâsitisatam pâcittiyâ dvâdasa pâtidesaniyâ pañcasattati
sekhiyâ tîhi samathehi sammanti

sammukhâ 'va paṭiññaya tiṇavatthârakena ca.
dve uposathâ dve pavâraṇâ cattâri kammâni jinena
desitâ.]

pañc' eva uddesâ caturo bhavanti anaññathâ, âpatti-
kkhandhâ ca bhavanti satta.

35 adhikaranâni cattâri sattahi samathehi sammanti dvîhi
catûhi tîhi kiccaṁ ekena sammati.]

pârâjikan ti yam vuttam tam suṇohi yathâtatham.
cuto 'paraddho bhaṭṭho ca saddhammehi niramkato,
saṁvâso ca tahiṁ n' atthi : ten' etam iti vuccati.]
saṅghâdiseso 'ti yam vuttam tam suṇohi yathâtatham.
saṅgho 'va deti parivâsam mûlâya paṭikassati mânattam
deti abbheti : ten' etam iti vuccati.]

aniyato ti yam vuttam tam suṇohi yathâtatham.

aniyato na niyato anekâṁsikataṁ padam
tiṇam aññataram ṭhânam aniyato 'ti pavuccati.]
thullaccayan ti yam vuttam tam suṇohi yathâtatham.
ekassa mûle yo deseti yo ca tam paṭiganhati
accayo tena samo n' atthi : ten' etam iti vuccati.]
nissaggiyan ti yam vuttam tam suṇohi yathâtatham.
saṅghamajjhê gaṇamajjhê ekakass' eva ekato

40 nissaggiitvâna deseti : ten' etam iti vuccati.]
pâcittiyân ti yam vuttam tam suṇohi yathâtatham.
pâteti kusalam dhammam, ariyamaggam aparajjhati,
cittasammohanam ṭhânam : ten' etam iti vuccati.]
pâtidesaniyan ti yam vuttam tam suṇohi yathâtatham.
bhikkhu aññâtako santo kicchâ laddham yam bhojanam
sâmaṁ gahetvâ bhuñjeyya : gârayhan ti pavuccati.]
nimantanâsu bhuñjantam chandâya vosâsati tattha
bhikkhunî ;
anivâretvâ tahiṁ bhuñje : gârayhan ti pavuccati.]

saddhâcittam̄ kulam̄ gantvâ appabhogam̄ anâlhiyam̄
agilâno tahiṁ bhuñje : gârayhan ti pavuccati.|
yo ce araññe viharanto sâsañke sabhayânake

45 aviditam̄ tahiṁ bhuñje : gârayhan ti pavuccati.|
bhikkhunî aññâtikâ santâ yam̄ paresam̄ mamâyitam̄
sappim̄ telam̄ madhum̄ phâṇitam̄ maecha-mâmsam̄ atho
khîram̄ dadhim̄ sayam̄ viññâpeyya bhikkhunî

gârayhappattâ sugatassa sâsane.|

dukkaṭan̄ ti yam̄ vuttam̄ tam̄ suñohi yathâtatham̄.

aparaddhaṁ viraddhañ ca khalitam̄ yañ ca dukkaṭam̄,

yam̄ manusso kare pâpam̄ âvi vâ yadi vâ raho,

dukkaṭan̄ ti pavedenti : ten' etam̄ iti vuccati.|

dubbhâsitam̄ ti yam̄ vuttam̄ tam̄ suñohi yathâtatham̄.

dubbhâsitam̄ durâbhâtt̄hañ samkiliṭṭhañ ca yam̄ padam̄

yam̄ ca viññû garahanti, ten' etam̄ iti vuccati.|

sekhiyan̄ ti yam̄ vuttam̄ tam̄ suñohi yathâtatham̄.

50 sekhabba sikkhamânaśa ujumaggânuśârino |

âdi c' etam̄ caraṇañ ca mukham̄ samyamasam̄varo.

sikkhâ etâdisi n' atthi : ten' etam̄ iti vuccati.|

channam̄ ativassati vivaṭam̄ nâtivassati,

tasmâ channam̄ vivaretha, evam̄ tam̄ nâtivassati.|

gati migânam̄ pavanañ, âkâso pakkhinam̄ gati,

vibhavo gati dhammânam̄, nibbânam̄ arahato gatiti. ||2||

Gâthâsamgaṇikam̄ niṭṭhitam̄. tass' uddânam̄ :

sattanagaresu paññattam̄, vipatti caturo pi ca,
bhikkhûnam̄ bhikkhunînañ ca sâdhâraṇâ asâdhâraṇâ :
sâsanam̄ anuggahâya gâthâsamgaṇikam̄ idan ti.

IX.

Cattâri adhikaraṇâni vivâdâdhikaraṇam anuvâdâdhikaraṇam āpattâdhikaraṇam kiccâdhikaraṇam. imâni cattâri adhikaraṇâni. imesam catunnam adhikaraṇânam kati ukkoṭâ. imesam catunnam adhikaraṇânam dasa ukkoṭâ. vivâdâdhikaraṇassa dve ukkoṭâ, anuvâdâdhikaraṇassa cattâro ukk., āpattâdhikaraṇassa tayo ukk., kiccâdhikaraṇassa eko ukkoṭo. imesam catunnam adhikaraṇânam ime dasa ukkoṭâ. vivâdâdhikaraṇam ukkoṭento kati samathe ukkoṭeti. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam . . . āpattâdhikaraṇam . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam ukkoṭento kati samathe ukkoṭeti. vivâdâdhikaraṇam ukkoṭento dve samathe ukkoṭeti, anuvâdâdhikaraṇam . . . cattâro . . . , āpattâdhikaraṇam . . . tayo . . . , kiccâdhikaraṇam ukkoṭento ekam samatham ukkoṭeti. ||1||

katî ukkoṭâ. katî' âkârehi ukkoṭanam pasavati. katî' aṅgehi samannâgato puggalo adhikaraṇam ukkoṭeti. kati puggalâ adhikaraṇam ukkoṭentâ āpattim âpajjanti.

dvâdasa ukkoṭâ. dasah' âkârehi ukkoṭanam pasavati. catûh' aṅgehi samannâgato puggalo adhikaraṇam ukkoṭeti. cattâro puggalâ adhikaraṇam ukkoṭentâ āpattim âpajjanti. ||2||

katame dvâdasa ukkoṭâ. akatam kammam dukkaṭam kam-mam puna kâtabbam kammam anihatam dunnihatam puna nihanitabbam avinicchitam duvinicchitam puna vinicchitbam avûpasantam duvûpasantam puna vûpasametabban ti ime dvâdasa ukkoṭâ.

katamehi dasah' âkârehi ukkoṭanam pasavati. tatthajâtakam adhikaraṇam ukkoṭeti, tatthajâtakam vûpasantam adh. ukk., antarâmagge adh. ukk., antarâmagge vûpasantam adh. ukk., tatthagatam adh. ukk., tatthagatam vûpasantam adh. ukk., sativinayam ukk., amûlhavinayam ukk., tassapâ-

piyyasikam ukk., tiṇavatthārakam ukkoṭeti. imehi dasah' ākārehi ukkoṭanam pasavati.

katamehi catūḥ' aṅgehi samannāgato puggalo adhikaraṇam ukkoṭeti. chandāgatim gacchanto adhikaraṇam ukkoṭeti, dosāgatim . . . mohāgatim . . . bhayāgatim gacchanto adhikaraṇam ukkoṭeti. imehi catūḥ' aṅgehi samannāgato puggalo adhikaraṇam ukkoṭeti.

katame cattāro puggalā adhikaraṇam ukkoṭentā āpattim āpajjanti. tadaḥupasampanno ukkoṭeti, ukkoṭanakam pācitti-yam. āgantuko . . . kārako . . . chandadāyako ukkoṭeti, ukkoṭanakam pācitti-yam. ime cattāro puggalā adhikaraṇam ukkoṭentā āpattim āpajjanti. ||3||

vivādādhikaraṇam kiṁnidānam kiṁsamudayam kiṁjātikam kiṁpabhavam kiṁsamblāram kiṁsamutṭhānam. anuvādādhikaraṇam . . . āpattādhikaraṇam . . . kiccādhikaraṇam kiṁnidānam . . . kiṁsamutṭhānam.

vivādādhikaraṇam vivādanidānam vivādasamudayam . . . vivādasamuṭṭhānam; anuvādādhikaraṇam anuvādanidānam . . . ; āpattādhikaraṇam āpattinidānam . . . ; kiccādhikaraṇam kiccanidānam . . . kiccasamuṭṭhānam. ||4||

vivādādhikaraṇam kiṁnidānam . . . kiṁsamutṭhānam. anuvādādhikaraṇam, āpattādhikaraṇam, kiccādhikaraṇam kiṁnidānam . . . kiṁsamutṭhānam.

vivādādhikaraṇam hetunidānam . . . ; anuvādādhikaraṇam, āpattādhikaraṇam, kiccādhikaraṇam hetunidānam . . . hetusamuṭṭhānam. ||5||

vivādādhikaraṇam kiṁnidānam . . . kiṁsamutṭhānam. anuvādādh., āpattādh., kiccādh. kiṁnidānam . . . kiṁsamutṭhānam.

vivādādhikaraṇam paccayanidānam . . . ; anuvādādhikaraṇam, āpattādhikaraṇam, kiccādhikaraṇam paccayanidānam . . . paccayasamuṭṭhānam. ||6||

catunnam adhikaraṇānam katī mūlāni katī samuṭṭhānā. catunnam adhikaraṇānam tettimsa mūlāni tettimsa samuṭṭhānā.

cat. adh. katamāni tettimsa mūlāni. vivādādhikaraṇassa dvādaśa mūlāni, anuvādādhikaraṇassa cūddasa mūlāni, āpattādhikaraṇassa cha mūlāni, kiccādhikaraṇassa ekam mūlam samgho. catunnam adhikaraṇānam iñāni tettimsa mūlāni.

catunnam adh. katame tetti^msa samuṭṭhānā. vivādādhikaraṇassa atṭhārasa bhedakaravatthūni samuṭṭhānā. anuvādādhikaraṇassa catasso vipattiyo samuṭṭhānā. āpattādhikaraṇassa sattāpattikkhandhā samuṭṭhānā. kiccādhikaraṇassa cattāri kammāni samuṭṭhānā. catunnam adh. ime tetti^msa samuṭṭhānā. ||7||

vivādādhikaraṇam āpattānāpattīti. vivādādhikaraṇam na āpatti, kim pana vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā āpattim āpajjeyyā 'ti. āma vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā āpattim āpajjeyya. vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā kati āpattiyo āpajjati. vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā dve āpattiyo āpajjati: upasampannam omasati, āpatti pācittiyassa; anupasampannam omasati, āpatti dukkataṭassa. vivādādhikaraṇapaccayā imā dve āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati vipattiyo bhajanti, catunnam adhikaraṇānam katamam adhikaraṇam, sattannam āpattikkhandhānam katīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā, channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam katīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, katīhi adhikaraṇehi katisu thānesu katīhi samathchi sammanti.

tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam ekaṃ vipattim bhajanti ācāravipattim, catunnam adhikaraṇānam āpattādhikaraṇam, sattannam āpattikkhandhānam dvīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti, ekena adhikaraṇena kiccādhikaraṇena tīsu thānesu saṃghamajjhē gaṇamajjhē puggalassa santike tīhi samathehi sammanti siyā sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakarānena ca siyā sammukhāvinayena ca tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||8||

anuvādādhikaraṇam āpattānāpattīti . . . (see § 8) . . . anuvādādhikaraṇapaccayā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati: bhikkhum amūlakena pārājikena dhammena anuddhamseti, āpatti saṃghādisesassa; amūlakena saṃghādisesena anuddhamseti, āp. pācittiyassa; anūlikāya ācāravipattiyā anuddhamseti, āp. dukkaṭassa. anuvādādhikaraṇapaccayā imā tisso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam kati . . . katīhi samathehi sammanti.

tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattinam dve vipattiyo bhajanti siyā sīlavipattim siyā ācāravipattim, catunnam adhikaraṇā-

nam āpattādhikaraṇam, sattannam āpattikkhandhānam tīhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā saṃghādisesāpattikkhandhena siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam tīhi samuṭṭhānehi samuṭṭhanti. yā sā āpatti garukā sā āpatti ekena adhikaraṇena kiccādhikaraṇena ekamhi thāne saṃghamajjhe dvīhi samathehi sammati sammukhāvinayena ca paṭiññātakaraṇena ca, yā tā āpattiyo lahukā tā āpattiyo ekena adhikaraṇena kiccādhikaraṇena tīsu thānesu saṃghamajjhe . . . (§ 8) . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||9||

āpattādhikaraṇam āpattānāpattīti. āpattādhikaraṇam āpatti. kiṃ pana . . . āpattādhikaraṇapaccayā catasso āpattiyo āpajjati: bhikkhunī jānam pārājikam dhammam paṭicchādeti, āpatti pārājikassa; veṇatikā paṭicchādeti, āp. thullaccayassa; bhikkhu saṃghādisesaṃ paṭicchādeti, āp. pācittiyassa; ācāravipattī paṭicchādeti, āp. dukkaṭassa. āpattādhikaraṇapaccayā imā catasso āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattīnam kati . . . katīhi samathehi sammanti.

tā āpattiyo catunnam . . . (§ 9) . . . catūhi āpattikkhandhehi saṃgahitā siyā pārājikāpattikkhandhena siyā thullaccayāpattikkhandhena siyā pācittiyāpattikkhandhena siyā dukkaṭāpattikkhandhena, channam āpattisamuṭṭhānānam ekena samuṭṭhānena samuṭṭhanti kāyato ca vācato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. yā sā āpatti anavasesā sā āpatti na katamena adhikaraṇena na katamamhi thāne na katamena samathena sammati. yā tā āpattiyo lahukā tā āpattiyo ekena . . . (§ 9) . . . tiṇavatthārakena ca. ||10||

kiccādhikaraṇam āpattānāpattīti . . . (§ 8) . . . kiccādhikaraṇapaccayā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati: ukkhittānuvattikā bhikkhunī yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjati, niattiyā dukkaṭam, dvīhi kammapācāhi thullaccayā, kammapācāpariyosāne āp. pārājikassa; bhedakānuvattakā yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanti, āpatti saṃghādisesassa; pāpikāya dīṭhiyā yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na paṭinissajjanti, āp. pācittiyassa. kiccādhikaraṇapaccayā imā pañca āpattiyo āpajjati. tā āpattiyo catunnam vipattīnam kati . . . katīhi samathehi sammanti.

tâ âpattiyo catunnam . . . (§ 9) . . . pañcahi âpatti-kkhandhehi saṃgahitâ siyâ pârâjikâpattikkhandhena siyâ saṃghâdisesâp. siyâ thullaccayâp. siyâ pâcittiyâp. siyâ dukkaṭâpattikkhandhena, channam âpattisamuṭṭhanânânam ekena s. s. kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samutṭhanti. yâ sâ âpatti anavasesâ . . . (§ 10) . . . yâ sâ âpatti garukâ sâ âpatti ekena adhikaraṇena kiccâdhikaraṇena ekamhi ṭhâne saṃghamajjhे dvîhi samathehi sammati sammukhâvinayena ca paṭiññâtakaraṇena ca. yâ tâ âpattiyo lahukâ tâ âpattiyo ekena . . . (§ 9) . . . tiṇavatthârakena ca. ||11||

vivâdâdhikaraṇam hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam, hoti kiccâdhikaraṇam. vivâdâdhikaraṇam na hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam, na hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam, na hoti kiccâdhikaraṇam. api ca vivâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam hoti kiccâdhikaraṇam. yathâ katham viya. idha bhikkhû . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam. evam vivâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam, hoti kiccâdhikaraṇam.

anuvâdâdhikaraṇam hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam, hoti kiccâdhikaraṇam, hoti vivâdâdhikaraṇam. anuvâdâdhikaraṇam na hoti . . . yathâ katham viya. idha bhikkhû bhikkhum . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam. evam anuvâdâdhikaraṇapaccayâ hoti âpattâdh., hoti kiccâdh., hoti vivâdâdhikaraṇam.

âpattâdhikaraṇam hoti kiccâdhikaraṇam, hoti vivâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam. âpattâdhikaraṇam na hoti . . . yathâ katham viya. pañca pi âpattikkhandhâ . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam. evam âpattâdhikaraṇapaccayâ hoti kiccâdh., hoti vivâdâdh., hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam.

kiccâdhikaraṇam hoti vivâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam. kiccâdhikaraṇam na hoti . . . yathâ katham viya. yâ saṃghassa kicciyatâ . . . (see IV. 21) . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam. evam kiccâdhikaraṇapaccayâ hoti vivâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti anuvâdâdhikaraṇam, hoti âpattâdhikaraṇam. ||12||

yattha sativinayo tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammu-

khâvinayo tattha sativinayo. yattha amûlhavinayo tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha amûlhavinayo. yattha patîññâtakarañam . . . yattha yebhuyyasikâ . . . yattha tassapâpiyyasikâ . . . yattha tiñavatthârako tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha tiñavatthârako. ||13||

yasmiñ samaye sammukhâvinayena ca sativinayena ca adhikarañam vûpasammati, yattha sativinayo tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha sativiñayo, na tattha amûlhavinayo na tattha pañññâtakarañam na tattha yebhuyyasikâ na tattha tassapâpiyyasikâ na tattha tiñavatthârako. yasmiñ samaye sammukhâvinayena ca amûlhavinayena ca . . . , . . . sammukhâvinayena ca tiñavatthârakena ca adhikarañam vûpasammati, yattha tiñavatthârako tattha sammukhâvinayo, yattha sammukhâvinayo tattha tiñavatthârako, na tattha sativinayo . . . na tattha tassapâpiyyasikâ. ||14||

sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ sativinayo 'ti vâ ime dhammâ samsaṭṭhâ udâhu visamaṭṭhâ labbhâ ca pan' imesam dhammânam vinibbhujitvâ vinibbhujitvâ nânâkarañam paññâpetum. sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ amûlhavinayo 'ti vâ . . . , . . . sammukhavinayo 'ti vâ tiñavatthârako 'ti vâ ime dhammâ samsaṭṭhâ . . . paññâpetum.

sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ sativinayo 'ti vâ ime dhammâ samsaṭṭhâ no visamsaṭṭhâ na ca labbhâ imesam dhammânam vin. vin. nânâkarañam paññâpetum. sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ amûlhavinayo 'ti vâ . . . , . . . sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ tiñavatthârako 'ti vâ ime dhammâ samsaṭṭhâ no visamsaṭṭhâ na ca labbhâ imesam dhammânam vin. vin. nânâkarañam paññâpetum. ||15||

sammukhâvinayo kiñnidâno kiñsamudayo kiñjâtiko kiñpabhavo kiñsambhâro kiñsamutṭhâno. sativinayo . . . , . . . tiñavatthârako kiñnidâno kiñsamudayo kiñjâtiko kiñpabhavo kiñsambhâro kiñsamutṭhâno.

sammukhâvinayo nidânanidâno·nidânasamudayo nidânajâtiko nidânapabhavo nidânasambhâro nidânasamuṭṭhâno. sativinayo . . . , . . . tiñavatthârako nidânanidâno nidânasamudayo . . . nidânasamuṭṭhâno. ||16||

sammukhâvinayo kiṁnidâno . . . kiṁsamutṭhâno. sativinayo . . . , . . . tiṇavatthârako kiṁnidâno . . . kiṁsamutṭhâno.

sammukhâvinayo hetunidâno . . . , . . . tiṇavatthârako hetunidâno . . . hetusamutṭhâno. ||17||

sammukhâvinayo kiṁnidâno . . . kiṁsamutṭhâno. sativinayo . . . , . . . tiṇavatthârako kiṁnidâno . . . kiṁsamutṭhâno.

sammukhâvinayo paccayanidâno . . . , . . . tiṇavatthârako paccayanidâno . . . paccayasamutṭhâno. ||18||

sattannam̄ samathânam̄ kati mûlâni kati samuṭṭhânâ. sattannam̄ samathânam̄ chabbîsa mûlâni chattimsa samuṭṭhânâ.

sattannam̄ samathânam̄ katamâni chabbîsa mûlâni. sammukhâvinayassa cattâri mûlâni saṅghasammukhatâ dhammasammukhatâ vinayasammukhatâ puggalasammukhatâ. sativinayassa cattâri mûlâni. amûlhavinayassa cattâri mûlâni. paṭiññâtakaraṇassa dve mûlâni yo ca deseti yassa ca deseti. yebhuyyasikâya cattâri mûlâni. tassapâpiyyasikâya cattâri mûlâni. tiṇavatthârakassa cattâri mûlâni saṅghasammukhatâ . . . puggalasammukhatâ. sattannam̄ samathânam̄ imâni chabbîsa mûlâni.

sattannam̄ samathânam̄ katame chattimsa samuṭṭhânâ. sativinayassa kammassa kiriyâ karaṇam̄ upagamananâ ajjhupagamanam̄ adhivâsanâ appaṭikkosanâ. amûlhavinayassa kammassa, paṭiññâtakaraṇassa kammassa, yebhuyyasikâya kammassa, tassapâpiyyasikâya kammassa, tiṇavatthârakassa kammassa kiriyâ karaṇam̄ . . . appaṭikkosanâ. sattannam̄ samathânam̄ ime chattimsa samuṭṭhânâ. ||19||

sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ sativinayo 'ti vâ ime dhammâ nânatthâ nânâbyañjanâ udâhu ekaṭthâ byañjanam eva nânam. sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ amûlhavinayo 'ti vâ, sanimukhâvinayo 'ti vâ paṭiññâtakaraṇan ti vâ . . . sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ tiṇavatthârako 'ti vâ ime dhammâ nânatthâ . . . eva nânam.

sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ sativinayo 'ti vâ iine dhammâ nânatthâ c' eva nânâbyañjanâ ca. sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ amûlhavinayo 'ti vâ . . . sammukhâvinayo 'ti vâ tiṇavatthârako 'ti vâ ime dhammâ nânatthâ c' eva nânâbyañjanâ ca. ||20||

vivâdo vivâdâdhikaraṇam. vivâdo no adhikaraṇam. adhikaraṇam no vivâdo. adhikaraṇañ c' eva vivâdo ca. siyâ . . . (=Cullavagga IV. 14. 12–15) . . . kiccâdhikaraṇam adhikaraṇañ c' eva kiccañ cā 'ti. ||21||1||

A dhikaraṇabhedam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam :

adhikaraṇam, ukkoṭâ, âkârâ, puggalena ca,
nidâna-hetu-paccayâ, mûlam, samuṭṭhânena ca,|
âpatti, hoti, yattha ca, samsatṭhâ, nidânenâ ca,
hetu-paccaya-mûlâni, samuṭṭhânena, byañjanâ,
vivâdo adhikaraṇan ti : bhedâdhikaraṇe idan ti.

X.

Codanâ kimatthâya, sâraṇâ kissa kâraṇâ,
 sam̄gho kimatthâya, matikammam̄ pana kissa kâraṇâ |
 codanâ sâraṇatthâya, niggahatthâya sâraṇâ,
 sam̄gho pariggahatthâya, matikammam̄ pana pâṭi-
 yekkam̄.|

mâ kho turito abhaṇi, mâ kho caṇḍikato 'bhaṇi,
 mâ kho paṭigham̄ janayi, sace anuvijjako tuvam̄.|

mâ kho sahasâ abhaṇi katham̄ viggâhikam̄ anaththasam̄-
 hitam̄

5 sutte vinaye anulome paññatte anulomike.|

anuyogavattam̄ nisâmaya kusalena buddhimatâ katam̄
 suvuttam̄ sikkhâpadânułomikam̄ gatim̄ na nâsento sam-
 parâyikam̄.|

hitesi anuyuñjassu kâlen' atthupasam̄hitam̄
 cuditassa ca codakassa ca sahasâ vohâram̄ mâ padhâresi.|

codako âha âpanno 'ti, cuditako âha anâpanno 'ti ;
 ubho anukkhipanto paṭiññânusandhitena kâraye.|

paṭiññâ lajjisu katâ, alajjisu evam̄ na vijjati ;
 bahum̄ pi alajjî bhâseyya : vuttânusandhitena kâraye.|

alajjî kidiso hoti paṭiññâ yassa na rûhati ;
 evañ ca tâham̄ pucchâmi kidiso vuccati alajjipuggalo.|

sañcicca âpattim̄ âpajjati, âpattim̄ parigûhati,

10 agatigamanañ ca gacchatî : ediso vuccati alajjipuggalo.|

saccam̄ aham̄ pi jânâmi ediso vuccati alajjipuggalo,
 aññañ ca tâham̄ pucchâmi : kidiso vuccati lajjipuggalo.|

sañcicca âpattim̄ nâpajjati, âpattim̄ na parigûhati,
 agatigamanam̄ na gacchatî : ediso vuccati lajjipuggalo.|

saccam̄ aham̄ pi jânâmi ediso vuccati lajjipuggalo,
 aññañ ca tâham̄ pucchâmi : kidiso vuccati adhamma-
 codako.|

akâlena codeti abhûtena pharusena anatthasam̄hitena,
dosantaro codeti no mettacitto : ediso vuccati adhamma-
codako.]

15 saccam aham pi jânâmi ediso vuccati adhammacodako,
aññañ ca tâham pucchâmi : kîdiso vuccati dhamma-
codako.]

kâlena codeti bhûtena sañhena atthasam̄hitena,
mettacitto codeti no dosantaro : ediso vuccati dhamma-
codako.]

saccam aham pi jânâmi ediso vuccati dhammacodako,
aññañ ca tâham pucchâmi : kîdiso vuccati bâlacodako.]
pubbâparam na jânâti pubbâparassa akovido,
anusandhivacanapatham na jânâti anusandhivacana-
pathassa akovido : ediso vuccati bâlacodako.]

saccam aham pi jânâmi ediso vuccati bâlacodako,
aññañ ca tâham pucchâmi : kîdiso vuccati pañditâ-
codako.]

pubbâparam pi jânâti pubbâparassa kovido,
anusandhivacanapatham jânâti anusandhivacanapathassa

20 kovido : ediso vuccati pañditacodako.]
saccam aham pi jânâmi ediso vuccati pañditacodako,
aññañ ca tâham pucchâmi : codanâ kinti vuccati.]
sîlavipattiyâ codeti, atho âcâraditthiyâ,
âjîvena pi codeti : codanâ tena vuccati.]

aparam Gâthâsamganikam niṭṭhitam.

XI.

Anuvijjakena codako puechitabbo : yam̄ kho tvam̄ âvuso imam̄ bhikkhum̄ codesi kimhi nam̄ codesi sīlavipattiyâ codesi âcâravipattiyâ codesi ditthivipattiyâ codesiti. so ee evam̄ vadeyya : sīlavipattiyâ vâ codemi, âcâravipattiyâ vâ codemi, ditthivipattiyâ vâ codemîti, so evam̄ assa vacanîyo : jânâti panâyasmâ sīlavipattim . . . (Mahâvagga IV. 16. 11–15. *Instead of* imassa bhikkhuno pavârañam̄ thapesi *read* imam̄ bhikkhum̄ codesi; *instead of* thapemi, thapesi, or pavârañam̄ thapemi etc., *read* codemi, codesi.) . . . titthiyasâvakânam̄ sutvâ parisañkasiti. ||1||

diṭṭham̄ diṭṭhena sameti, diṭṭhena samsandate diṭṭham̄,
diṭṭham̄ paṭicca na upeti asuddhaparisañkito :
so puggalo paṭiññâya kâtabbo ten' uposatho.|
sutam̄ sutena sameti, sutena samsandate sutam̄,
sutam̄ paṭicca . . . uposatho.|
mutam̄ mutena sameti, mutena samsandate mutam̄,
mutam̄ paṭicca . . . uposatho. ||2||

codanâya ko âdi kiñ majjhe kiñ pariyośânam̄.
codanâya okâsakammañ âdi kiriyâ majjhe samatho pariyośâum̄.

codanâya kati mûlâni kati vatthûni kati bhûmiyo katîh' âkârehi codeti.

codanâya dve mûlâni tîni vatthûni pañca bhûmiyo dvîh' âkârehi codeti.

codanâya katamâni dve mûlâni. samûlikâ vâ amûlikâ vâ.
codanâya imâni dve mûlâni.

codanâya katamâni tîni vatthûni. diṭṭhena sutena pariśañkâya. codanâya imâni tîni vatthûni.

codanâya katamâ pañca bhûmiyo. kâlena vakkhâmi no akâlena, bhûtena vakkhâmi no abhûtena, sañhena v. no pharusena, atthasamphitena v. no anathhasamphitena, mettacitto v. no dosantaro 'ti. codanâya imâ pañca bhûmiyo.

katamehi dvîh' âkârehi codeti. kâyena vâ codeti vâcâya vâ codeti. imehi dvîh' âkârehi codeti. ||3||

codakena katham̄ pañipajjitatbañ. cuditakena . . . samghena . . . anuvijjakena katham̄ pañipajjitatbañ.

codakena katham̄ pañipajjitatban ti, codakena pañcasu dhammesu patiñthâya paro codetabbo: kâlena vakkhâmi no akâlena . . . mettacitto vakkhâmi no dosantaro 'ti. codakena evam̄ pañipajjitatbañ.

cuditakena katham̄ pañipajjitatban ti, cuditakena dvîsu dhammesu pañipajjitatbañ sacce ca akuppe ca. cuditakena evam̄ pañipajjitatbañ.

samghena katham̄ pañipajjitatban ti, samghena otinuñâno-tinuñam jânitabbam̄. samghena evam̄ pañipajjitatban ti.

anuvijjakena katham̄ pañipajjitatban ti. anuvijjakena yena dhammeua yena vinayena yena satthu sâsanena tam adhikarañam vûpasammati tathâ tam adhikarañam vûpasamettabbam̄. anuvijjakena evam̄ pañipajjitatbañ. ||4||

uposatho kimatthâya, pavârañâ kissa kârañâ,
parivâso kimatthâya, mûlâya pañikassanâ kissa kârañâ,
mânattam̄ kimatthâya, abbhânam̄ kissa kârañâ.|
uposatho sâmaggatthâya, visuddhatthâya pavârañâ,
parivâso mânattatthâya, mûlâya pañikassanâ niggah-
atthâya,
mânattam̄ abbhânatthâya, visuddhatthâya abbhânam̄.|
chandâ dosâ bhayâ mohâ there ca paribhâsatî :
kâyassa bhedâ dappañño khato upahatindriyo
nirayam̄ gacchatî duminedho na ca sikkhâya gâravo.|
na ca âmisanî nissâya na ca nissâya puggalam̄,
ubho ete vivajjetvâ yathâdhammo tathâ kare.|
kodhano upanâhî ca cañdo ca paribhâsako
5 anâpatti�â âpattiî ropeti: tâdiso codako jhâpeti attânam̄.|
upakanuñakam̄ jappati jimham̄ pekkhati vîtharati kum-
maggam̄ pañisevati

anâpattiyâ âpattîti ropeti : tâdiso codako jhâpeti attânam |
 akâlena codeti abhûtena pharusena anatthasamhitena,
 dosantaro codeti no mettacitto,
 anâpattiyâ . . . jhâpeti attânam.|
 dhammâdhammañ na jânâti dhammâdhammassa akovido,
 anâpattiyâ . . . jhâpeti attânam.|
 vinayâvinayam na jânâti vinayâvinayassa akovido,
 anâpattiyâ . . . jhâpeti attânam.|

10 bhâsitâbhâsitam . . . |
 âciññânâciñnam . . . |
 paññattâpaññattam . . . |
 âpattânâpattim na jânâti âpattânâpattiyâ akovido . . . |
 lahukagarukam . . . |
 15 sâvasesânavasesam . . . |
 duṭṭhullâduṭṭhullam . . . |
 pubbâparam . . . |
 anusandhivacanapatham na jânâti anusandhivacanapa-
 thassa akovido,
 anâpattiyâ âpattîti ropeti : tâdiso codako jhâpeti
 attânan ti. | 5 |

Codanâkaṇḍam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam :
 codanâ, anuvijjâ câ, âdi, mûlen', uposatho :
 gati codanakaṇḍamhi sâsanam patiṭṭhâpayan ti.

XII.

Samgāmāvacarena bhikkhunā samgham upasamkamantena
 nīcacittena samgho upasamkamitabbo rajoharaṇasamena
 cittena. āsanakusalena bhavitabbam nisajjakusalena. there
 bhikkhū anupakhajjantena nave bhikkhū āsanena apaṭi-
 bāhantena yathāpaṭirūpe āsane nisiditabbam. anānākathikena
 bhavitabbam atiracchānakathikena. sāmaṇī vā dhammo
 bhāsitabbo paro vā ajjhesisabbo ariyo vā tuṇhibhāvo nāti-
 maññitabbo. samghena anumatena puggalena anuvijjakena
 anuvijjitukāmena na upajjhāyo pucchitabbo na ācariyo
 pucchitabbo na saddhivihāriko pucchitabbo na antevāsiko p.
 na samānupajjhāyako p. na samānācariyako p. na jāti pucchi-
 tabbā na nāmaṇī pucchitabbam na gottam pucchitabbam na
 āgamo pucchitabbo na kulaپadeso pucchitabbo na jātibhūmi
 pucchitabbā. tam kiñkāraṇā. atr' assa pemaṇ vā doso vā.
 peme vā sati dose vā chandāpi gaccheyya dosāpi g. mohāpi
 g. bhayāpi gaccheyya. samghena anumatena puggalena
 anuvijjakena anuvijjitukāmena samghagarukena bhavitabbam
 no puggalagarukena, saddhammagarukena bhavitabbam no
 āmisagarukena, athavasikena bhavitabbam no parisakappi-
 yena, kālena anuvijjitabbam no akālena, bhūtena anuvijji-
 tabbam no abhūtena, sañhena an. no pharusena, atthasam-
 hitena an. no anatthasamhitena, mettacittena an. no dosan-
 tarena. na upakaṇṇakajappinā bhavitabbam, na jimham
 pekkhitabbam, na akkhiṇī nikhaṇitabbam, na bhamukam
 ukkhipitabbam, na sīsaṇī ukkhipitabbam, na hathavikāro
 kātabbo, na hatthamuddā dassetabbā. āsanakusalena bhavi-
 tabbam, nisajjakusalena bhavitabbam, yugamattam pekkhan-
 tena attham anuvidhīyantena sake āsane nisiditabbam, na ca
 āsanā vuṭṭhātabbam, na vīṭhātabbam, na kummaggo sevi-
 tabbo, na bāhāvikkhepakam bhaṇitabbam, aturitenā bhavi-
 tabbam, asāhasikena bhavitabbam, acaṇḍikatena bhavitabbam,

vacanakkhamena mettacittena bhavitabbam, hitânukampinâ kâruñikena bhavitabbam, hitaparisakkinâ asamphappalâpinâ bhavitabbam, pariyantabhâniuâ averavasikena bhavitabbam anasuruttena. attâ pariggahetabbo, paro pariggahetabbo, codako pariggahetabbo, cuditako pariggahetabbo, adhammacodako . . . adhammacuditako . . . dhammacodako . . . dhammacuditako pariggahetabbo. vuttam ahâpentena avuttam appakâsentena otîñâni padabyañjanâni sâdhukam uggahetvâ paro pañipucchitvâ yathâpañiñnâya kâretabbo, mando hâsetabbo, bhîru assâsetabbo, cañdo nisedhetabbo, asuci vibhâvetabbo, uju maddavena. na chandâgati gantabbâ, na dosâgati g., na mohâgati g., na bhayâgati gantabbâ. majjhattena bhavitabbam dhammesu ca puggalesu ca. evañ ca pana anuvijjako anuvijjamâno satthu c' eva sâsanakaro hoti viññûnañ ca sabrahmacârînam piyo ca hoti manâpo ca garu ca bhâvaniyo ca. ||1||

suttam samsandanatthâya, opammam nidassanatthâya, attho viññâpanatthâya, pañipucchâ thapanatthâya, okâsa-kammañ codanatthâya, codanâ sârañatthâya, sârañâ savacaniyatthâya, savacaniyam palibodhatthâya, palibodho vinicchayatthâya, vinicchayo sautîrañatthâya, santîrañam thânâ-thânagamanatthâya, thânâthânagamanam dummañkûnam puggalânam niggahatthâya pesalânam bhikkhûnam sampaggahatthâya, samgho sampariggahasampañcchanatthâya, samghena anumatâ puggalâ paccekañhâyino avisamvâdakañhâyino, vinayo samvaratthâya, samvaro avippañsâratthâya, avippañsâro pâmujjatthâya, pâmujjam pîtatthâya, pîti passaddhatthâya, passaddhi sukhatthâya, sukham samâdhatthâya, samâdhi yathâbhûtaññadassanatthâya, yathâbhûtam ññadassanam nibbidatthâya, nibbidâ virâgatthâya, virâgo vimutta-tthâya, vimutti vimuttiññadassanatthâya, vimuttiññadassananam anupâdâparinibbânatthâya. etadatthâ kathâ, etadatthâ mantanâ, etadatthâ upanisâ, etadatthâ sotâvadhânam yad idam anupâdâ cittassa vimokkho 'ti. ||2||

anuyogavattañ nisâmaya kusalena buddhimatâ katam suvuttam sikkhâpadâñulomikam gatim na nâsento samparâyikam.|

vatthum vipattim āpattim nidānam ākāraakovido,
 pubbāparam na jānāti katākatam samena ca,|
 kammañ ca adhikaraṇañ ca samathe cāpi akovido,
 ratto duṭṭho ca mūlho ca bhayâ sammohâ gacchati,|
 na ca paññattikusalo nijjhattiyâ ca akovido,
 laddhapakkho ahiriko kañhakammo anādaro :
 sa ve tādisako bhikkhu appatikkho 'ti vuccati.|
 vatthum vipattim āpattim nidānam ākārakovido,
 5 pubbāparam pajānāti katākatam samena ca,|
 kammañ ca adhikaraṇañ ca samathe cāpi kovido,
 aratto aduṭṭho amūlho ca bhayâ mohâ na gacchati,|
 paññattiyâ ca kusalo nijjhattiyâ ca kovido,
 laddhapakkho hirimano sukkakammo sagâravo :
 sa ve tādisako bhikkhu sappatikkho 'ti vuccatī. ||3||

Cūlasamgāmañ niṭṭhitam. tass' uddānam :

nīcacittena, pucheyya, garu, samghe na puggale,
 suttam samsandanathâya, vinayânuggahena ca :
 uddānam cūlasamgāme ekuddesam idam katan ti.



XIII.

Samgāmāvacarena bhikkhunā samghe voharantena vatthum jānitabbam vipatti jānitabbā āpatti jānitabbā nidānam jānitabbam ākāro jānitabbo pubbāparam jānitabbam katākataṁ jānitabbam kammam jānitabbam adhikaraṇam jānitabbam samatho jānitabbo, na chandāgati gantabbā na dosāgati g. na mohāgati g. na bhayāgati g., saññāpaniye thāne saññāpetabbam nijjhāpaniye thāne nijjhāpetabbam pekkhaniye thāne pekkhitabbam pasādaniye thāne pasādetabbam, laddhapakkho 'mhīti parapakkho nāvajānitabbo bahussuto 'mhīti appassuto nāvajānitabbo therataro 'mhīti navakataro nāvajānitabbo, asampattam na byāharitabbam sampattam dhammato vinayato na parihāpetabbam, yena dhammena yena vinayena yena satthu sāsanena tam adhikaraṇam vūpasammati tathā tam adhikaraṇam vūpasametabbam. || 1 ||

vatthum jānitabban ti: aṭṭhannam pārājikānam vatthum jānitabbam tevisasamghādisesānam vatthum jānitabbam dveaniyatānam . . . dvecattārisanissaggiyānam . . . aṭṭhāsītisatapācittiyānam . . . dvādasapāṭidesaniyānam . . . dukkaṭānam . . . dubbhāsitānam vatthum jānitabbam.

vipatti jānitabbā 'ti: sīlavipatti j. ācāravipatti j. diṭṭhi-vipatti j. ājivavipatti jānitabbā.

āpatti jānitabbā 'ti: pārājikāpatti j. samghādisesāpatti j. thullaceayāpatti j. pācittiyāpatti j. pāṭidesaniyāpatti j. dukkaṭāpatti j. dubbhāsitāpatti jānitabbā.

nidānam jānitabban ti: aṭṭhannam pārājikānam nidānam jānitabbam tevisasamghādisesānam nidānam jānitabbam . . . dubbhāsitānam nidānam jānitabbam.

ākāro jānitabbo ti: samgho ākārato jānitabbo, gaṇo ākārato jānitabbo, puggalo . . . codako . . . cuditako ākārato jāni-

tabbo. saṃgho ākārato jānitabbo 'ti: paṭibalo nu kho ayam saṃgho imam̄ adhikaraṇam vūpasametum dhammena vinayena satthu sāsanena udāhu no 'ti, evam̄ saṃgho ākārato jānitabbo. gaṇo . . . puggalo ākārato jānitabbo 'ti: paṭibalo nu kho ayam puggalo . . . evam̄ puggalo ākārato jānitabbo. codako ākārato jānitabbo 'ti: kacci nu kho ayam āyasmā pañcasu dhammesu patiṭṭhāya param̄ codeti udāhu no 'ti, evam̄ codako ākārato jānitabbo. euditako ākārato jānitabbo 'ti: kacci nu kho ayam āyasmā dvīsu dhammesu patiṭṭhitō sacce ca akuppe ca udāhu no 'ti, evam̄ euditako ākārato jānitabbo.

pubbāparam̄ jānitabban ti: kacci nu kho ayam āyasmā vatthuto vā vatthum̄ saṅkamati vipattito vā vipattim̄ saṅkamati āpattito vā āpattim̄ saṅkamati avajānitvā vā paṭijānāti patiṭṭhātā vā avajānāti aññena vā aññam̄ paṭicarati udāhu no 'ti, evam̄ pubbāparam̄ jānitabbam̄.

katākataṁ jānitabban ti: methunadhammo jānitabbo methunadhammassa anulomam̄ jānitabbam̄ methunadhammassa pubbabhāgo jānitabbo. methunadhammo jānitabbo 'ti: dvayam̄dvayasamāpatti jānitabbā. methunadhammassa anulomam̄ jānitabban ti: bhikkhu attano mukhena parassa aṅgajātam̄ gaṇhāti. methunadhammassa pubbabhāgo jānitabbo 'ti: vaṇṇavaṇṇo kāyasamsaggo duṭṭhullavācā attakāmapāricariyā dhanamanuppadānam̄. ||2||

kammam̄ jānitabban ti: solasa kammāni jānitabbāni, cattāri apalokanakammāni j., cattāri ñattikammāni j., cattāri ñattidutiyakammāni j., cattāri ñatticatutthakammāni jānitabbāni.

adhikaraṇam̄ jānitabban ti: cattāri adhikaraṇāni jānitabbāni, vivādādhikaraṇam̄ jānitabbam̄ . . . kiiccādhikaraṇam̄ jānitabbam̄.

samatho jānitabbo 'ti: satta samathā jānitabbā, sammukhāvinayo jānitabbo . . . tiṇavatthārako jānitabbo. ||3||

na chandāgati gantabbā 'ti: chandāgatim̄ gacchanto katham̄ chandāgatim̄ gacchatī. idh' ekacco ayam me upajjhāyo vā ācariyo vā saddhivihāriko vā antevāsiko vā samānupajjhāyako vā samānācariyako vā sanditṭhō vā samibhatto vā ñātisālohitō vā 'ti tassānukampāya tassānurakkhāya adhammam̄ dhammo 'ti dīpeti dhammam̄ adhammo 'ti dīpeti . . . (see

Mahâvagga X. 5. 4 etc.) . . . adutthullam âpattim duṭṭhullâ âpattiti dîpeti. imehi atthârasahi vatthûhi chandâgatim gacchanto bahujanaahitâya paṭipanno hoti bahujanaasukhâya bahuno janassa anatthâya ahitâya dukkhâya devamanussânam. imehi atthârasahi vatthûhi chandâgatim gacchanto khataṁ upahatam attânam pariharati sâvajjo ca hoti sânuvajjo viññûnam bahuñ ca apuññam pasavati. chandâgatim gacchanto evam chandâgatim gacchati.

na dosâgati gantabbâ 'ti: dosâgatim gacchanto katham dosâgatim gacchati. idh' ekacco anattham me acarîti âghâtam bandhati anattham me caratiti âghâtam bandhati anattham me carissatîti âghâtam bandhati piyassa me manâpassa anattham acari anattham carati anattham carissatîti âghâtam bandhati appiyassa me amanâpassa attham acari attham carati attham carissatîti âghâtam bandhati. imehi navahi âghâtavatthûhi âghâto paṭighâto kuddho kodhâbhîbhûto adhammam dhammo 'ti dîpeti . . . adutthullam âpattim duṭṭhullâ âpattiti dîpeti. imehi atthârasahi vatthûhi dosâgatim gacchanto . . . evam dosâgatim gacchati.

na mohâgati gantabbâ 'ti: mohâgatim gacchanto katham mohâgatim gacchati. rato râgavasca gacchati duṭṭho dosavasca gacchati mûlho mohavasca gacchati parâmaṭṭho ditthivasena gacchati, mûlho saṃmûlho mohâbhîbhûto adhammam dhammo 'ti dîpeti . . . adutthullam âpattim duṭṭhullâ âpattiti dîpeti. imehi atthârasahi vatthûhi mohâgatim gacchanto . . . evam mohâgatim gacchati.

na bhayâgati gantablâ 'ti: bhayâgatim gacchanto katham bhayâgatim gacchati. idh' ekacco ayam visamanissito vâ gahananissito vâ balanissito vâ kakkhaṭo pharuso jîvitantarâyam vâ brahmaçariyantarâyam vâ karissatîti tassa bhayâ bhîto adhammam dhammo 'ti dîpeti . . . adutthullam âpattim duṭṭhullâ âpattiti dîpeti. imehi atthârasahi vatthûhi bhayâgatim gacchanto . . . evam bhayâgatim gacchati.

chandâ dosâ bhayâ mohâ yo dhammam ativattati
nihîyati tassa yaso kâlapakkhe va candimâ 'ti.

katham na chandâgatim gacchati. adhammam adhammo 'ti dîpento na chandâgatim gacchati, dhammam dhammo 'ti

dîpento na chandâgatîm gacchati . . . aduṭṭhullam âpattîm aduṭṭhullâ âpattîti dîpento na chandâgatîm gacchati. evam na chandâgatîm gacchati.

katham na dosâgatîm . . . na mohâgatîm . . . na bhayâgatîm gacchati. adhammam adhammo 'ti dîpento na bhayâgatîm gacchati . . . aduṭṭhullam âpattîm aduṭṭhullâ âpattîti dîpento na bhayâgatîm gacchati. evam na bhayâgatîm gacchati.

chandâ dosâ bhayâ mohâ yo dhammam nâtivattati
âpûrati tassa yaso sukkapakkhe va candimâ 'ti. ||4||

katham saññâpaniye thâne saññâpeti. adhammam adhammo 'ti dîpento saññâpaniye thâne saññâpeti . . . aduṭṭhullam âpattîm aduṭṭhullâ âpattîti dîpento saññâpaniye thâne saññâpeti. evam saññâpaniye thâne saññâpeti.

katham nijjhâpaniye thâne nijjhâpeti. adhammam adhammo 'ti dîpento nijjhâpaniye thâne nijjhâpeti . . . evam nijjhâpaniye thâne nijjhâpeti.

katham pekkhaniye thâne pekkhati . . . katham pasâdaniye thâne pasâdeti. adhammam adhammo 'ti dîpento pasâdaniye thâne pasâdeti . . . evam pasâdaniye thâne pasâdeti. ||5||

katham laddhapakkho 'mhîti parapakkham avajânâti. idh' ekacco laddhapakkho hoti laddhaparivâro pakkhavâ nâtivâ. ayam aladdhapakkho aladdhaparivâro na pakkhavâ nâtivâ 'ti tassa avajânanto adhammam dhammo 'ti dîpeti . . . aduṭṭhullam âpattîm duṭṭhullâ âpattîti dîpeti. evam laddhapakkho 'mhîti parapakkham avajânâti.

katham bahussuto 'mhîti appassutam avajânâti. idh' ekacco bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo. ayam appassuto appâgamo appadharo 'ti tassa avajânanto adhammam dhammo 'ti dîpeti . . . aduṭṭhullam âpattîm duṭṭhullâ âpattîti dîpeti. evam bahussuto 'mhîti appassutam avajânâti.

katham therataro 'mhîti navakataraṇ avajânâti. idh' ekacco thero hoti rattaññû cirapabbajito. ayam navako appaññâto appakataññû, imassa vacanam akatam bhavissatîti tassa avajânanto adhammam dhammo 'ti dîpeti . . . aduṭṭ-

thullam̄ āpattim̄ duṭṭhullā āpattīti dīpeti. evam̄ therataro 'm̄hīti navakataram̄ avajānāti. ||6||

asampattam̄ na byāharitabban ti: anotin̄nam̄ bhāram̄ na otāretabbam̄. sampattam̄ dhammato vinayato na parihāpetabban ti: yamatthāya saṅgho sannipatito hoti tam̄ attham̄ dhammato vinayato na parihāpetabbam̄.

yena dhammenā 'ti: bhūtena vatthunā. yena vinayenā 'ti: codetvā sāretvā. yena satthu sāsanenā 'ti: nāttisampadāya anussāvanasampadāya. yena dhammena yena vinayena yena satthu sāsanena tam̄ adhikaraṇam̄ vūpasammati tathā tam̄ adhikaraṇam̄ vūpasametabban ti: anuvijjakena codako pucchitabbo : yam̄ kho tvam̄ āvuso imassa bhikkhuno pavāraṇam̄ ṭhapesi . . . (Mahāvagga IV. 16. 10-15) . . . titthiyasāvakānam̄ sutvā parisañkasīti.

diṭṭham̄ diṭṭhena sameti, diṭṭhena saṃsandate diṭṭham̄,
diṭṭham̄ paṭicca na upeti asuddhaparisañkito :
so puggalo paṭiññāya kātabbā tena pavāraṇā |
sutam̄ sutena sameti . . . (see XI. § 2) |
mutam̄ mutena . . . tena pavāraṇā 'ti. ||7||

kin te diṭṭhan ti katamā pucchā, kinti te diṭṭhan ti k. p., kadā te diṭṭhan ti k. p., kattha te diṭṭhan ti katamā pucchā,

kin te diṭṭhan ti vatthupucchā vipattipucchā āpattipucchā ajjhācārapucchā. vatthupucchā 'ti aṭṭhannam̄ pārājikānam̄ vatthupucchā tevīsaṃghādisesānam̄ v. dveaniyatānam̄ v. dvēcattārisanissaggiyānam̄ v. aṭṭhāsītisatapācittiyānam̄ v. dvādasapāṭidesaniyānam̄ v. dukkaṭānam̄ v. dubbhāsitānam̄ vatthupucchā. vipattipucchā 'ti sīlavipattipucchā ācāravipattipucchā diṭṭhivipattipucchā ājivavipattipucchā. āpattipucchā 'ti pārājikāpattipucchā saṃghādisesāpattipucchā thullaccayāpattipucchā . . . dubbhāsitāpattipucchā. ajjhācārapucchā 'ti dvayam̄dvayasamāpattipucchā.

kinti te diṭṭhan ti liṅgapucchā iriyāpathapucchā ākārapucchā vippakārapucchā. liṅgapucchā 'ti dīgham̄ vā rassam̄ vā kaṇham̄ vā odātam̄ vā. iriyāpathapucchā 'ti gacchantam̄ vā ṭhitam̄ vā nisinnam̄ vā nipannain vā. ākārapucchā 'ti gihiliṅge vā titthiyaliṅge vā pabbajitaliṅge vā. vippakārapucchā 'ti gacchantaṇam̄ vā ṭhitam̄ vā nisinnam̄ vā nipannam̄ vā.

kadâ te diṭṭhan ti kâlapucchâ samayapucchâ divasapucchâ utupucchâ. kâlapucchâ 'ti pubbañhakâle vâ majjhantikakâle vâ sâyañhakâle vâ. samayapucchâ 'ti pubbañhasamaye vâ majjhantikasamaye vâ sâyañhasamaye vâ. divasapucchâ 'ti purebhattam vâ pacchâbhattam vâ rattim vâ divâ vâ kâle vâ juñhe vâ. utupucchâ 'ti hemante vâ gimhe vâ vasse vâ.

kattha te diṭṭhan ti thânapucchâ bhûmipucchâ okâsapucchâ padesapucchâ. thânapucchâ 'ti bhûmiyâ vâ pathaviyâ vâ dharaniyâ vâ jagatiyâ vâ. bhûmipucchâ 'ti bhûmiyâ vâ pabbate vâ pâsâne vâ pâsâde vâ. okâsapucchâ 'ti puratthime vâ okâse pacchime vâ okâse uttare vâ okâse dakkhiṇe vâ okâse. padesapucchâ 'ti puratthime vâ padese . . . dakkhiṇe vâ padese 'ti. ||8||

Mahâsamgâmañ niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam :

vatthu, nidânam, âkâro, pubbâparam, katâkatañ, kamm'-âdhikarañ c' eva, samatho, chandâgâmi ca,| dosâ, mohâ, bhayâ c' eva, saññâ, nijjhâpanena ca,| pekkhâ, pasâde, pakkho 'mhi, sutâ-theratarena ca,| asampattañ ca, sampattam, dhammena, vinayena ca, satthussa sâsanenâpi : mahâsamgâmañâpanâ 'ti.

XIV.

Kassa kaṭhinam anatthatam, kassa kaṭhinam atthatam,
kinti kaṭhinam anatthatam, kinti kaṭhinam atthatam.

kassa k. anatthatan ti: dvinnam puggalānam anatthatam
hoti kaṭhinam anatthārakassa ca ananumodakassa ca. imesam
dvinnam puggalānam anatthatam hoti kaṭhinam.

kassa k. atthatan ti: dvinnam puggalānam atthatam hoti
kaṭhinam atthārakassa ca anumodakassa ca. imesam dvinnam
puggalānam atthatam hoti kaṭhinam.

kinti kaṭhinam anatthatan ti: catuvisatiyâ âkârehi anattha-
tam hoti kaṭhinam. na ullikhitamattena atthatam hoti
kaṭhinam . . . (Mahâvagga VII. 1. 5) . . . evam pi
anatthatam hoti kaṭhinam.

nimittakammam nâmâ: nimittam karoti iminâ dussena
kaṭhinam attharissâmîti. parikathâ nâmâ: parikatham
karoti imâya parikathâya kaṭhinadussam nibbattessâmîti.
kukkukatam nâmâ anâdiyadânam vuccati. sannidhi nâmâ:
dve sannidhiyo karaṇasannidhi ca nicayasannidhi ca. nissa-
ggiyam nâmâ: kariyamâne aruṇam udriyati. imehi catuvî-
satiyâ âkârehi anatthatam hoti kaṭhinam.

kinti kaṭhinam atthatan ti: sattarasahi âkârehi atthatam
hoti kaṭhinam. ahatena atthatam hoti kaṭhinam . . .
(Mahâvagga VII. 1. 6) . . . evam pi atthatañ hoti kaṭhi-
nam. imehi sattarasahi âkârehi atthatam hoti kaṭhi-
nam. ||1||

saha kaṭhinassa atthârâ kati dhammâ jâyanti. saha k. a.
pannarasa dhammâ jâyanti, aṭṭha mâtikâ dve palibodhâ
pañcânisaṃsâ. saha k. a. ime pannarasa dhammâ jâ-
yanti. ||1||

payogassa katame dhammā anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena paccayo nissayapaccayena p. upanissayapaccayena p. purejātapaccayena p. pacchājātapaccayena p. sahajātapaccayena paccayo.

pubbakarapassa katame dhammā anantarapaccayena paccayo — pa —.

paccuddhārassa katame dhammā, adhiṭṭhānassa katame dhammā, atthārassa katame dhammā, mātikānañ ca palibodhānañ ca katame dhammā, vatthussa katame dhammā anantarapaccayena paccayo . . . sahajātapaccayena paccayo. ||2||

pubbakaraṇam payogassa anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena paccayo nissayapaccayena paccayo upanissayapaccayena paccayo. payogo pubbakaraṇassa purejātappaccayena paccayo. pubbakaraṇam payogassa pacchājātappaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammā sahajātapaccayena paccayo. ||3||

paccuddhārō pubbakaraṇassa anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena paccayo nissayapaccayena paccayo upanissayapaccayena paccayo. pubbakaraṇam paccuddhārassa purejātappaccayena paccayo. paccuddhārō pubbakaraṇassa pacchājātappaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammā sahajātapaccayena paccayo. ||4||

adhiṭṭhānam paccuddhārassa anantarapaccayena paccayo samanantarapaccayena p. nissayapaccayena p. upanissayapaccayena paccayo. paccuddhārō adhiṭṭhānassa purejātappaccayena paccayo. adhiṭṭhānam paccuddhārassa pacchājātappaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammā sahajātappaccayena paccayo. ||5||

atthārō adhiṭṭhānassa anantarapaccayena p. samanantarap. p. nissayap. p. upanissayap. paccayo. adhiṭṭhānam atthārassa purejātappaccayena paccayo. atthārō adhiṭṭhānassa pacchājātappaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammā sahajātappaccayena paccayo. ||6||

mātikā ca palibodhā ca atthārassa anantarap. p. samanantarap. p. nissayap. p. upanissayap. paccayo. atthārō mātikānañ ca palibodhānañ ca purejātappaccayena paccayo. mātikā ca palibodhā ca atthārassa pacchājātappaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammā sahajātappaccayena paccayo. ||7||

âsâ ca anâsâ ca vatthussa anantarapaccayena p. samanantrap. p. nissayap. p. upanissayap. paccayo. vatthu âsânañ ca anâsânañ ca purejâtapaccayena paccayo. âsâ ca anâsâ ca vatthussa pacchâjâtapaccayena paccayo. pannarasa dhammâ sahajâtapaccayena paccayo. ||8||2||

pubbakaraṇam kiṁnidânam kiṁsamudayam kiṁjâtikam kiṁpabbavam kiṁsambharam kiṁsamutthânam. paccuddhâro kiṁnidâno . . . kiṁsamutthâno. adhitthânam . . . atthâro . . . mâtikâ ca palibodhâ ca . . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca kiṁnidânâ . . . kiṁsamutthânam.

pubbakaraṇam payoganidânam payogasamudayam . . . payogasamuṭṭhânam. paccuddhâro pubbakaraṇidâno . . . adhitthânam paccuddhâranidânam . . . atthâro adhitthânani-dâno . . . mâtikâ ca palibodhâ ca atthâranidânâ . . âsâ ca anâsâ ca vatthunidânâ . . . vatthusamuṭṭhânam. ||1||

payogo kiṁnidâno kiṁsamudayo . . . kiṁsamutthâno. pubbakaraṇam—la—paccuddhâro, adhitthânam, atthâro, mâtikâ ca palibodhâ ca, vatthu, âsâ ca anâsâ ca kiṁnidânâ . . . kiṁsamutthânam.

payogo hetunidânô hetusamudayo âsâ ca anâsâ ca hetunidânâ . . . hetusamuṭṭhânam. ||2||

payogo kiṁnidâno âsâ ca anâsâ ca kiṁnidânâ . . . kiṁsamutthânam.

payogo paccayanidânô paccayasamudayo âsâ ca anâsâ ca paccayanidânâ . . . paccayasamuṭṭhânam. ||3||

pubbakaraṇam katîhi dhammehi saṅgahitam. pubbakaraṇam sattahi dhammehi saṅgahitam dhovanena vicâraṇena chedanena bandhanena sibbanena rajanena kappakaraṇena. pubbakaraṇam imehi sattahi dhammehi saṅgahitam.

paccuddhâro katîhi dhammehi saṅgahito. paccuddhâro tîhi dhammehi saṅgahito saṅghâtiyâ uttarâsañgena antaravâsakena.

atthâro katîhi . . . ekena dhammena saṅgahito vacîbhe-dena. ||4||

kaṭhinassa katî mûlâni kati vatthûni kati bhûmiyo. kaṭhi-

nassa ekam mûlam samgho, tîṇi vatthûni samghâti uttarâ-saṅgo antaravâsako, eha bhûmiyo khomam kappâsikam koseyyam kambalam sâṇam bhaṅgam. ||5||

kaṭhinassa ko âdi kim majjhe kim pariyośânam. kaṭhinassa pubbakaraṇam âdi, kiriyâ majjhe, atthâro pariyośânam. ||6||

katih' aṅgehi samannâgato puggalo abhabbo kaṭhinam attharitum. katih' aṅgehi samannâgato puggalo bhabbo kaṭhinam attharitum. atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. abhabbo kaṭhinam attharitum, atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. bhabbo kaṭhinam attharitum. katamehi atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. abhabbo kaṭhinam attharitum. pubbakaraṇam na jânâti, pacchuddhâram . . . adhitthânam . . . atthâram . . . mâtikam . . . pali-bodham . . . ubbhâram . . . ânisamsam na jânâti. imehi atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. abhabbo kaṭhinam attharitum. katamehi atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. bhabbo kaṭhinam attharitum. pubbakaraṇam jânâti . . . ânisamsam jânâti. imehi atṭhah' aṅgehi s. p. bhabbo kaṭhinam attharitum. ||7||

katînam puggalânam kaṭhinatthârâ na rûhanti. katînam puggalânam kaṭhinatthârâ rûhanti. tiṇnam p. k. na rûhanti, tiṇnam p. k. rûhanti. katamesam tiṇnam p. k. na rûhanti. nissimattâno anumodati, anumodanto na vâcam bhindati, vâcam bhindanto na param viññâpeti. imesam tiṇnam p. k. na rûhanti. katamesam tiṇnam p. k. rûhanti. sîmattho anumodati, anumodanto vâcam bhindati, vâcam bhindanto param viññâpeti. imesam tiṇnam p. k. rûhanti. ||8||

kati kaṭhinatthârâ na rûhanti. kati kaṭhinatthârâ rûhanti. tayo kaṭhinatthârâ na rûhanti, tayo k. rûhanti. katame tayo k. na rûhanti. vatthuvipannañ c' eva hoti kâlavipannañ ca karanavipannañ ca. ime tayo k. na rûhanti. katame tayo k. rûhanti. vatthusampannañ c' eva hoti kâlasampannañ ca karaṇasampannañ ca. ime tayo k. rûhanti. ||9||**3**||

kaṭhinam jânitabbam, kaṭhinatthâro jânitabbo, kaṭhinassa atthâramâso jânitabbo, kaṭhinassa atthârasampatti jânitabbâ, kaṭhinassa atthârasampatti jânitabbâ, nimittakammam jânitabbam, parikathâ jânitabbâ, kukukatam jânitabbam, sannidhi jânitabbâ, nissaggiyam jânitabbam.

kaṭhinam jānitabban ti: tesañ ñeva dhammānam saṃgaho samavāyo nāmañ nāmakammam nāmadheyyam nirutti byañ-janam abhilāpo yad idam kaṭhinam ti.

kaṭhinassa athāramāso jānitabbo 'ti: vassānassa pacchimo māso jānitabbo.

kaṭhinassa athāravipatti jānitabbā 'ti: catuvīsatiyā ākārehi kaṭhinassa athāravipatti jānitabbā. kathinassa athārasampatti jānitabbā 'ti: sattarasahi ākārehi kaṭhinassa athārasampatti jānitabbā.

nimittakammam jānitabban ti: nimittam karoti iminā dussena kaṭhinam attharissāmīti.

parikathā jānitabbā 'ti: parikathañ karoti imāya parikathāya kaṭhinadussañ nibbattessāmīti.

kukkukatañ jānitabban ti: anādiyadānam jānitabbam.

sannidhi jānitabbā 'ti: dve sannidhiyo jānitabbā karaṇa-sannidhi ca nicayasannidhi ca.

nissaggyam jānitabban ti: kariyamāne aruṇam udriyati.

kaṭhinatthāro jānitabbo 'ti: sace saṃghassa kaṭhinadussañ uppannañ hoti saṃghena kathañ paṭipajjitatbam, atthārakena kathañ paṭipajjitatbam, anumodakena kathañ paṭipajjitatbam. saṃghena ñattidutiyena kammena kathinatthārakassa bhikkhuno dātabbam. tena kaṭhinatthārakena bhikkhunā tadañ' eva dhovitvā vimajjityvā vicāretvā chinditvā sibbetvā rajitvā kappañ katvā kaṭhinañ attharitabbam. sace saṃghātiyā kaṭhinam attharitukāmo hoti porānikā saṃghāti paccuddharitabbā, navā saṃghāti adhiṭṭhātabbā, imāya saṃghātiyā kaṭhinam attharāmīti vācā bhinditabbā. sace uttarāsañgena kaṭhinam attharitukāmo hoti porāṇako uttarāsañgo paccuddharitabbo, navo uttarāsañgo adhiṭṭhātabbo, iminā uttarāsañgena kaṭhinam attharāmīti vācā bhinditabbā. sace antaravāsakena kaṭhinam attharitukāmo hoti porāṇako antaravāsako paccuddharitabbo, navo antaravāsako adhiṭṭhātabbo, iminā antaravāsakena kaṭhinam attharāmīti vācā bhinditabbā. tena kaṭhinatthārakena bhikkhunā saṃgham upasaiñkamitvā ekamṣam uttarāsañgam karitvā añjalim paggahetvā evam assa vacanīyo: atthatañ bhante saṃghassa kaṭhinam, dhammiko kaṭhinatthāro, anumodathā 'ti. tehi anumodakehi bhikkhūhi ekamṣam uttarāsañgam karitvā

añjaliṁ paggahetvā evam assa vacanīyo: atthatam̄ āvuso saṅghassa kaṭhinam̄, dhammiko kaṭhinatthāro, anumodāmā 'ti. tena kaṭhinatthārakena bhikkhunā sambahule bhikkhū upasam̄kamitvā ekam̄sam̄ uttarāsaṅgam̄ karitvā añjaliṁ paggahetvā evam assu vacanīyā: atthatam̄ bhante . . . anumodathā 'ti. tehi anumodakehi . . . anumodāmā 'ti. tena kaṭhinatthārakena bhikkhunā ekam̄ bhikkhum̄ upasam̄kamitvā ekam̄sam̄ uttarāsaṅgam̄ karitvā añjaliṁ paggahetvā evam assa vacanīyo: atthatam̄ āvuso saṅghassa kaṭhinam̄, dhammiko kaṭhinatthāro, anumodāhīti. tena anumodakena bhikkhunā ekam̄sam̄ uttarāsaṅgam̄ karitvā añjaliṁ paggahetvā evam assa vacanīyo: atthatam̄ āvuso saṅghassa kaṭhinam̄, dhammiko kaṭhinatthāro, anumodāmīti. ||4||

saṅgho kaṭhinam̄ attharati, gaṇo k. a., puggalo k. attharatī. na saṅgho kaṭhinam̄ attharati, na gaṇo k. a., puggalo kaṭhinam̄ attharatī. hañci na saṅgho k. a., na gaṇo k. a., puggalo k. attharati: saṅghassa anatthatam̄ hoti kaṭhinam̄, gaṇassa anatthatam̄ hoti kaṭhinam̄, puggalassa attthatam̄ hoti kaṭhinam̄.

saṅgho pātimokkhām̄ uddisati, gaṇo pātimokkhām̄ uddisati, puggalo pātimokkhām̄ uddisatīti. na saṅgho pātimokkhām̄ uddisati, na gaṇo p. u., puggalo p. uddisatīti. hañci na saṅgho p. u., na gaṇo p. u., puggalo p. u.: saṅghassa anuddiṭṭhām̄ hoti pātimokkhām̄, gaṇassa anuddiṭṭhām̄ hoti pātimokkhām̄, puggalassa uddiṭṭhām̄ hoti pātimokkhām̄.

saṅghassa sāmaggiyā gaṇassa sāmaggiyā puggalassa uddesā saṅghassa uddiṭṭhām̄ hoti pātimokkhām̄, gaṇassa uddiṭṭhām̄ hoti pātimokkhām̄, puggalassa uddiṭṭhām̄ hoti pātimokkhām̄. evam eva na saṅgho kaṭhinam̄ attharati, na gaṇo k. a., puggalo k. a.: saṅghassa anumodanāya gaṇassa anumodanāya puggalassa atthārā saṅghassa attthatam̄ hoti kaṭhinam̄, gaṇassa attthatam̄ hoti kaṭhinam̄, puggalassa attthatam̄ hoti kaṭhinan ti. ||5||

pakkamanantiko kaṭinuddbhāro vutto âdiecabandhunā,
etañ ca tāham̄ pucchāmi: kataño palibodho paṭhamam̄
chijjati.||

pakkamanantiko kaṭhinuddhāro vutto ādiccabandhunā,
 etañ ca tāham vissajjissam : cīvarapalibodho paṭhamam
 chijjati,
 tassa saha bahisīmagamanā āvāsapalibodho chijjati.|
 niṭṭhānantiko kaṭhinuddhāro vutto ādiccabandhunā,
 etañ ca tāham pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : āvāsapali-
 bodho paṭhamam chijjati,
 cīvare niṭṭhite cīvarapalibodho chijjati.|
 sanniṭṭhānantiko kaṭhinuddhāro . . .
 . . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : dve palibodhā apubbam
 acarimam chijjanti.|
 nāsanantiko kaṭhinuddhāro . . .
 . . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : āvāsapalibodho paṭha-
 mam chijjati,
 cīvare natthe cīvarapalibodho chijjati.|
 savanantiko kaṭhinuddhāro . . .
 . . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : cīvarapalibodho paṭha-
 mam chijjati,
 tassa saha savanena āvāsapalibodho chijjati.|
 āsāvacchediko kaṭhinuddhāro . . .
 . . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : āvāsapalibodho paṭha-
 mam chijjati,
 cīvarāsāya upacchinnāya cīvarapalibodho chijjati.|
 sīmātikkantiko kaṭhinuddhāro . . .
 . . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : cīvarapalibodho
 paṭhamam chijjati,
 tassa bahisīmagatassa āvāsapalibodho chijjati.|
 sahubbhāro kaṭhinuddhāro . . .
 . . . pucchāmi . . . vissajjissam : dve palibodhā apubbam
 acarimam chijjantīti. ||6||

kati kaṭhinuddhārā samghādhinā, kati kaṭhinuddhārā
 puggalādhinā, kati kaṭhinuddhārā n' eva samghādhinā na
 puggalādhinā. eko kaṭhinuddhāro samghādhinō antar-
 ubbhāro, cattāro kaṭhinuddhārā puggalādhinā pakkaman-
 antiko niṭṭhānantiko sanniṭṭhānantiko sīmātikkantiko,
 cattāro kaṭhinuddhārā n' eva samghādhinā na puggalādhinā
 nāsanantiko savanantiko āsāvacchediko sahubbhāro. ||1||

kati kaṭhinuddhârâ antosîmâya uddhariyyanti, kati kaṭhin-
uddhârâ bahisîmâya uddhariyyanti, kati kaṭhinuddhârâ siyâ
antosîmâya uddhariyyanti siyâ bahisîmâya uddhariyyanti.
dve kaṭhinuddhârâ antosîmâya uddhariyyanti antarubbhâro
sahubbhâro. tayo kaṭhinuddhârâ bahisîmâya uddhariyyanti
pakkamanantiko savanantiko sîmâtikkantiko. cattâro kaṭhin-
uddhârâ siyâ antosîmâya uddhariyyanti siyâ bahisîmâya
uddhariyyanti niṭṭhânantiko sannitṭṭhânantiko nâsanantiko
âsâvacchediko. ||2||

kati kaṭhinuddhârâ ekuppâdâ ekanirodhâ, kati kaṭhin-
uddhârâ ekuppâdâ nânânirodhâ. dve kaṭhinuddhârâ
ekuppâdâ ekanirodhâ antarubbhâro sahubbhâro, avasesâ
kaṭhinuddhârâ ekuppâdâ nânânirodhâ 'ti. ||3||7||

Kaṭhinabhedo niṭṭhito. tass' uddânam :

kassa, kinti, pannarasa, dhammâ, nidâna-hetu ca,
pacceaya-sam̄gaha-mûlâ, âdi ca, atṭha puggalâ,|
bhedâ tiṇṇam, tayo, jânitabbam, atthâram uddesena ca,
palibodh'-âdlînâ, sîmâya, uppâdanirodhena câ 'ti.|

Parivâram niṭṭhitaṇi.

XV.

Tena samayena buddho bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṁ viharati
 Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. atha kho āyasmā
 Upāli yena bhagavā ten' upasampkami, upasampkamitvā bha-
 gagvantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi. ekamantam nisinno
 kho āyasmā Upāli bhagvantam etad avoca : katīhi nu kho
 bhante aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā yāvajīvam nānissi-
 tena vatthabban ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgatena
 bhikkhunā yāvajīvam nānissitena vatthabbam. katamehi
 pañcahi. uposatham na jānāti, uposathakammam na j., pāti-
 mokkham na j., pātimokkhuddesam na j., ûnapañcavasso
 hoti. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatena bhi-
 kkunā yāvajīvam nānissitena vatthabbam.

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā yāvajīvam
 anissitena vatthabbam. katamehi pañcahi. uposatham jā-
 nāti, uposathakammam . . . pañcavasso vā hoti atireka-
 pañcavasso vā. imehi kho . . . ||1||

aparchi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. yāvajīvam nānissi-
 tena vatthabbam. katamehi pañcahi. pavāraṇam na jānāti,
 pavāraṇakammam na j., pātimokkhām na j., pātimokkhudde-
 sam na j., ûnapañcavasso hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. yāvajīvam anissitena vattha-
 bbaṇ. katamehi pañcahi. pavāraṇam jānāti . . . imehi
 kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . nānissitena vatthabbam. katamehi
 pañcahi. āpattānāpattiṁ na jānāti, lahukagarukam āpattiṁ
 na j., sāvasesānavasesam āpattiṁ na j., duṭṭhullāduṭṭhullam
 āpattiṁ na j., ûnapañcavasso hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi . . . anissitena vatthabbam. kata-
 mehi pañcahi. āpattānāpattiṁ jānāti . . . imehi kho Upāli
 pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. yāvajīvam anissitena vatthabban ti. ||3||

katīhi nu kho bhante añgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ na upasampâdetabbam na nissayo dâtabbo na sâmañero upaṭṭhâpetabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. na upasampâdetabbam na nissayo dâtabbo na sâmañero upaṭṭhâpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na paṭibalo hoti antevâsim vâ saddhivihârim vâ gilânam upaṭṭhâtum vâ upaṭṭhâpetum vâ, uppannam anabhîratim vûpakâsetum vâ vûpakâsâpetum vâ, uppannam kukkuceam dharmato vinodetum vâ vinodâpetum vâ, abhidhamme vinetum, abhivinaye vinetum. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. na upasampâdetabbam na nissayo dâtalbo na sâmañero upaṭṭhâpetabbo.

pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. upasampâdetabbam nissayo dâtabbo sâmañero upaṭṭhâpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. paṭibalo hoti antevâsim vâ . . . abhivinaye vinetum. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. na upasampâdetabbam na nissayo dâtabbo na sâmañero upaṭṭhâpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na paṭibalo hoti antevâsim vâ saddhivihârim vâ abhisamâcârikâya sikkhâya sikkhâpetum, âdibrahmacariyikâya sikkhâya vinetum, adhisile vinetum, adhicitte vinetum, adhipaññâya vinetum. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. upasampâdetabbam nissayo dâtabbo sâmañero upaṭṭhâpetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. paṭibalo hoti . . . adhicitte vinetum. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. upasampâdetabbam nissayo dâtabbo sâmañero upaṭṭhâpetabbo 'ti. ||5||

katîhi nu kho bhanter añgchi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammañ kâtabban ti. pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. kammañ kâtabbam. katamehi pañcahi. alajjî ca hoti, bâlo ca, apaka-tatto ca, micchâdiṭṭhiko ca hoti, âjîvavipanno ca. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno kammañ kâtabbam. ||6||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. kammañ kâtabbam. katamehi pañcahi. adhisile sîlavipanno hoti, ajjhâcâre âcâravipanno hoti, atidiṭṭhiyâ diṭṭhivipanno hoti, micchâdiṭṭhiko ca hoti, âjîvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . kâyikena davena samannâgato hoti, vâcasikena davena s. h., kâyikavâcasikena davena s. h.,

micchādiṭṭhiko ca hoti, ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . ||8||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . kāyikena anācārena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena anācārena s. h., kāyikavācasikena anācārena s. h., micchādiṭṭhiko ca hoti, ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . ||9||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . kāyikena upaghātikena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena upaghātikena s. h., kāyikavācasikena upaghātikena s. h., micchādiṭṭhiko ca hoti, ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . ||10||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . kāyikena micchājīvena samannāgato hoti, vācasikena micchājīvena s. h., kāyikavācasikena micchājīvena s. h., micchādiṭṭhiko ca hoti, ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho . . . ||11||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . āpattim āpanno kammakato upasampādeti nissayaṁ deti sāmaṇeram upaṭṭhāpeti bhikkhuno-vādakasammutim sādiyati sammato pi bhikkhuniyo ovadati. imehi kho . . . ||12||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . yāya āpattiyā saṅghena kammanī katanī hoti tam āpattim āpajjati, aññam vā tādisikam, tato vā pāpiṭṭhataram, kammanī garahati, kammike garahati. imehi kho . . . ||13||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . buddhassa avanṇam bhāsatī, dhammassa avanṇam bhāsatī, saṅghassa avanṇam bhāsatī, micchādiṭṭhiko ca hoti, ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho Upāli pañcaḥ' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammanī kātabban ti. ||14||

anissitavaggo paṭhamo. tass' uddānam :

uposatham, pavāraṇam, āpatti ca, gilānakam,
abhisamācār'-alajjī ca, adhisīla-davena ca,|
anācāram, upaghāti-micchā, āpattim eva ca,
yāya āpattiyā, buddhassa : paṭhamo vaggasamgaho
'ti. ||1||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammanī na paṭippassambhetabban ti. pañcaḥ' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. kammanī na paṭippassambhetabbaṇ. katamehi pañ-

cahi. āpattim āpanno kammakato . . . (*see chap. 1. 12–14, reading na paṭippassambhetabbam instead of kātabbam*) . . . ājīvavipanno ca. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṁ na paṭippassambhetabbam. ||1–3||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṁ na paṭippassambhetabbam. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bâlo ca, apakatatto ca, omaddakârako ca hoti vattesu, sikkhâya ca na paripûrakârî. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatassa bhikkhuno kammaṁ na paṭippassambhetabban ti. ||4||

saṅgâmâvacarena bhante bhikkhunâ saṅgham upasam̄kamantena kati dhamme ajjhattam upatthâpetvâ saṅgho upasam̄kamitabbo. saṅgâmâvacarena Upâli bhikkhunâ saṅgham upasam̄kamantena pañca dhamme ajjh. up. s. upasam̄kamitabbo. katame pañca. saṅgâmâvacarena Upâli bhikkhunâ saṅgham upasam̄kamantena nîcacetena saṅgho upasam̄kamitabbo rajoharanasamena cittena, âsanakusalena bhavitabbam nisajjakusalena, there bhikkhû anupakhajjantena nave bhikkhû âsanena apaṭibâhantena yathâpaṭirûpe âsane nisîditabbam, anânâkathikena bhavitabbam atiracchânakathikena sâmam vâ dhammo bhâsitabbo paro vâ ajjhesisitabbo ariyo vâ tuṇhibhâvo nâtimaññitabbo, sace Upâli saṅgho samagga-karanîyâni kammâni karoti tatra ca Upâli bhikkhuno na kkhamati api ditthâvikammam katvâ upetabbâ sâmaggi. tam kissa hetu. mâham saṅghena nânatto assan ti. saṅgâmâvacaren' Upâli bhikkhunâ saṅgham upasam̄kamantena ime pañca dhamme ajjhattam upatthâpetvâ saṅgho upasam̄kamitabbo 'ti. ||5||

katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgato bhikkhu saṅghe voharanto bahujanaakanto ca hoti bahujanaamanâpo ca bahujanaarucito câ 'ti. pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi samannâgato . . . bahujanaarucito ca. katamehi pañcahi. ussitamantî ca hoti, nissitatappi ca, na ca bhâsânusandhikusalo hoti, na yathâ-dhamme yaṭhâvinaye yathâpattiyyâ codetâ hoti, na yathâ-dhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyyâ kâretâ hoti. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgato . . . bahujanaarucito ca.

pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi samannâgato bhikkhu saṅghe voharanto bahujanakanto ca hoti bahujanamanâpo ca bahujana-

rucito ca. katamehi pañcahi. na ussitamantî ca hoti, na nissitajappî ca, bhâsanusandhikusalo ca hoti, yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ codetâ hoti, yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ kâretâ hoti. imehi kho Upâli . . . ||6||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' añgehi samannâgato bhikkhu sañghe voharanto bahujanaakanto ca . . . ussâdetâ hoti, apasâdetâ hoti, adhammam gañhâti, dhammam pañibâhati, samphañ ca bahum bhâsatî. imehi kho Upâli . . .

pañcah' Upâli añgehi samannâgato bhikkhu sañghe voharanto bahujanakanto ca . . . na ussâdetâ hoti, na apasâdetâ hoti, dhammam gañhâti, adhammam pañibâhati, samphañ ca na bahum bhâsatî. imehi kho Upâli . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' añgehi samannâgato bhikkhu samghe voharanto bahujanaakanto ca . . . pasayha pavattâ hoti, anokâsakammam kârâpetvâ pavattâ hoti, na yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ codetâ hoti, na yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ kâretâ hoti, na yathâditthiyâ byâkatâ hoti. imehi kho Upâli . . .

pañcah' Upâli añgehi samannâgato bhikkhu sañghe voharanto bahujanakanto ca . . . na pasayha pavattâ hoti, okâsakammam kârâpetvâ pavattâ hoti, yathâdhamme y. y. codetâ hoti, yathâdhamme y. y. kâretâ hoti, yathâditthiyâ byâkatâ hoti. imehi kho Upâli . . . bahujanarucito cå'ti. ||8||

kati nu kho bhante ânisamsâ vinayapariyattiyâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli ânisamsâ vinayapariyattiyâ katame pañca. attano sîlakkhandho sugutto hoti surakkhito, kukkucecapakatânam pañsarañam hoti, visârado sañghamajjhe voharati, paccaathiike saha dhammena suniggahitam niggagañhâti, saddhammatthitiyâ patipanno hoti. ime kho Upâli pañcâni-samsâ vinayapariyattiyâ 'ti. ||9||

napañippassambhanavaggo dutiyo. tass' uddânam :

âpanno, yâya, vaññañ ca, alajjî, sañgâmena ca,
ussitâ, ussâdetâ ca, pasayha, pariyattiyâ 'ti.

pañhamayamakapaññatti. ||2||

katīhi nu kho bhante añgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunâ samghe na voharitabban ti. pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. samghe na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. âpattim na jânâti, âpattisamuṭṭhânam na j., âpattiyâ payogam na j., âpattiyâ vûpasamam na j., âpattiyâ na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. samghe na voharitabbam.

pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. samghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. âpattim jânâti . . . âpattiyâ vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. samghe voharitabbam. ||1||

aparehi pi . . . samghe na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇam na jânâti, adhikaraṇasamuṭṭhânam na j., adhikaraṇassa payogam na j., adhikaraṇassa vûpasamam na j., adhikaraṇassa na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . samghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇam jânâti . . . adhikaraṇassa vinicchaya-kusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. pasayha pavattâ hoti, anokâsakammam kârâpetvâ pavattâ hoti, na yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ codetâ hoti, na yathâdhamme y. y. kâretâ hoti, na yathâdiṭṭhiyâ byâkatâ hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . samghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. na pasayha pavattâ hoti, okâsakaminaṭ kârâpetvâ pavattâ hoti . . . yathâdiṭṭhiyâ byâkatâ hoti. imehi kho . . . ||3||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. âpattânâpattim na jânâti, lahukagarukam âpattim na j., sâvasesânavasesam âpattim na j., duṭṭhullâduṭṭhullam âpattim na j., sappaṭikammam appaṭikamnam âpattim na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . samghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. âpattânâpattim jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. kammam na jânâti, kammassa karaṇam na j., kammassa vatthum na j., kammassa vattam na j., kammassa vûpasamam na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . samghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. kammañ jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jânâti, nidânam na j., paññattim na j., padapacchâbhâtham na j., anusandhivacanapatham na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . samghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||6||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatim gacchat, dosâgatim gacchat, mohâgatim gacchat, bhayâgatim gacchat, alajjî ca hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . samghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatim gacchat . . . lajjî ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatim gacchat, dosâgatim g., mohâgatim g., bhayâgatim g., akusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . samghe voharitabbam. katamelii pañcahi. na chandâgatim gacchat . . . kusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . . ||8||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. ñattim na jânâti, ñattiyâ karañam na j., ñattiyâ anussâvanam na j., ñattiyâ samatham na j., ñattiyâ vûpasamam na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . samghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. ñattim jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||9||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. suttam na jânâti, suttânuñomam na j., vinayam na j., vinayânuñomam na j., na ca thânâthânakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . samghe voharitabbam. katamelii pañcahi. suttam jânâti . . . thânâthânakusalo ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||10||

aparehi pi . . . na voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. dhammam na jânâti, dhammânuñomam na j., vinayam na j., vinayânuñomam na j., na ca pubbâparakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . samghe voharitabbam. katamehi pañcahi. dhammam jânâti . . . pubbâparakusalo ca hoti.

imehi kho Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ
samghe voharitabban ti. ||11||

vohâravaggo tatiyo. tass' uddânam :

âpatti, adhikaraṇam, pasayh', âpattijânanâ,
kammam, vatthum, alajjî ca, akusalo ca, ñattiyâ,
suttam na jânâti, dhammam : tatiyo vaggasamgaho 'ti. ||3||

kati nu kho bhante adhammikâ diṭṭhâvikammâ 'ti. pañc' ime
Upâli adhammikâ diṭṭhâvikammâ. katame pañca. anâpattiyâ
diṭṭhim âvikaroti, adesanâgâminiyâ âpattiyâ d. â., desitâya
âpattiyâ d. â., catûhi pañcahi d. â., manomânasena diṭṭhim
âvikaroti. ime kho Upâli pañca adhammikâ diṭṭhâvikammâ.

pañc' ime Upâli dhammikâ diṭṭhâvikammâ. katame pañca.
âpattiyâ diṭṭhim âvikaroti, desanâgâminiyâ âpattiyâ d. â.,
adesitâya âpattiyâ d. â., na catûhi pañcahi d. â., na manomâ-
nasena d. â., ime kho . . . ||1||

apare pi Upâli pañca adhammikâ diṭṭhâvikammâ. katame
pañca. nânâsamvâsakassa santike diṭṭhim âvikaroti, nânâsi-
maya thitassa santike d. â., apakatattassa santike d. â., catûhi
pañcahi d. â., manomânasena d. â., ime kho . . .

pañc' ime Upâli dhammikâ diṭṭhâvikammâ. katame pañca.
samânasamvâsakassa santike d. â., samânasimaya thitassa
santike d. â., pakatattassa santike d. â., na catûhi pañcahi d.
â., na manomânasena d. â., ime kho Upâli pañca dhammikâ
diṭṭhâvikammâ 'ti. ||2||

kati nu kho bhante adhammikâ paṭiggahâ 'ti. pañc' ime
Upâli adhammikâ paṭiggahâ. katame pañca. kâyena diyya-
mânam kâyena appaṭiggahitam, kâyena diyyamânam kâyapa-
tibaddhena appaṭiggahitam, kâyapatibaddhena diyyamânam
kâyena appaṭiggahitam, kâyapatibaddhena diyyamânam kâ-
yena vâ kâyapatibaddhena vâ appaṭiggahitam. ime kho
Upâli pañca adhammikâ paṭiggahâ.

pañc' ime Upâli dhammikâ paṭiggahâ. katame pañca.
kâyena diyyamânam kâyena paṭiggahitam . . . nissaggiyena
diyyamânam kâyena vâ kâyapatibaddhena vâ paṭiggahitam.
ime kho Upâli pañca dhammikâ paṭiggahâ 'ti. ||3||

kati nu kho bhante anatirittâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli anatirittâ. katame pañca. akappiyakatañ hoti, appaṭiggahitakatañ hoti, anuccâritakatañ hoti, ahatthapâse katañ hoti, alam etañ sabban ti avuttam hoti. ime kho Upâli pañca anatirittâ.

pañc' ime Upâli atirittâ. katame pañca. kappiyakatañ hoti, paṭiggahitakatañ hoti, uccâritakatañ hoti, hatthapâse katañ hoti, alam etañ sabban ti vuttam hoti. ime kho Upâli pañca atirittâ 'ti. ||4||

katîhi nu kho bhante âkârehi pavârañâ paññâyatîti. pañcali' Upâli âkârehi pavârañâ paññâyati. katamehi pañcahi. asanam paññâyati, bhojanam paññâyati, hatthapâse tñhito abhiharati, paṭikkhepo paññâyati. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' âkârehi pavârañâ paññâyatîti. ||5||

kati nu kho bhante adhammikâ paṭiññâtakarañâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli adhammikâ paṭiññâtakarañâ. katame pañca. bhikkhu pârâjikam ajjhâpanno hoti, pârâjikena codiyamâno sañghâdisesam ajjhâpanno paṭijânâti, tam sañgho sañghâdisesena kâreti: adhammikam paṭiññâtakarañam. bhikkhu pârâjikam ajjhâpanno hoti, pârâjikena codiyamâno pâcittiyan pâṭidesaniyam dukkañam ajjhâpanno paṭijânâti, tam sañgho dukkañena kâreti: adhammikam paṭiññâtakarañam. bhikkhu sañghâdisesam pâcittiyan pâṭidesaniyam dukkañam ajjhâpanno hoti, dukkañena codiyamâno pârâjikam ajjhâpanno paṭijânâti, tam sañgho pârâjikena kâreti: adhammikam paṭiññâtakarañam. bhikkhu dukkañam ajjhâpanno hoti, dukkañena codiyamâno sañghâdisesam pâcittiyan pâṭidesaniyam ajjhâpanno paṭijânâti, tam sañgho pâṭidesaniyena kâreti: adhammikam paṭiññâtakarañam. ime kho Upâli pañca adhammikâ paṭiññâtakarañâ.

pañc' ime Upâli dhammikâ paṭiññâtakarañâ. katame pañca. bhikkhu pârâjikanu ajjhâpanno hoti, pârâjikena codiyamâno pârâjikam ajjhâpanno paṭijânâti, tam sañgho pârâjikena kâreti: dhammikam paṭiññâtakarañam. bhikkhu sañghâdisesam pâcittiyan pâṭidesaniyam dukkañam ajjhâpanno hoti, dukkañena codiyamâno dukkañam ajjhâpanno paṭijânâti, tam sañgho dukkañena kâreti: dhammikam paṭiññâtakarañam. ime kho Upâli pañca dhammikâ paṭiññâtakarañâ 'ti. ||6||

katīhi nu kho bhante añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno okâsakammam kârâpentassa nâlam okâsakamimam kâtun ti. pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. ok. k. nâlam okâsakammañ kâtum. katamehi pañcahi. alajjî ca hoti, bâlo ca, apaka-tatto ca, câvanâdhippâyo vattâ hoti, no vuṭṭhânâdhippâyo. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. ok. k. alam okâsakammam kâtum. katamehi pañcahi. lajjî ca hoti, pañđito ca, pakatatto ca, vuṭṭhânâdhippâyo vattâ hoti, no câvanâdhippâyo. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. ok. k. alam okâsakammam kâtun ti. ||7||

katīhi nu kho bhante añgehi samannâgatena bhikkhunâ saddhim vinayo na sâkacchâtabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. s. vinayo na sâkacchâtabbo. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jâuâti, nidânam na j., paññattim na j., padapacchâbhaṭṭham na j., anusandhivacanapatham na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. s. vinayo sâkacchâtabbo. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jânâti . . . imehi kho Upâli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. s. vinayo sâkacchâtabbo 'ti. ||8||

kati nu kho bhante pañhapucchâ 'ti. pañc' imâ Upâli pañhapucchâ. kataññâ pañca. mandattâ momuhattâ pañham puechatî, pâpiccho icchâpakato pañham puechatî, paribhavâ p. p., aññâtukâmo p. p., sacce me pañham puṭṭho sammiad eva byâkarissati iec etam kusalam, no ce me pañham puṭṭho sammad eva byâkarissati alam assa sammad eva byâkarissâmîti pañham puechatî. imâ kho Upâli pañca pañhapucchâ 'ti. ||9||

kati nu kho bliante aññabyâkarañâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli aññabyâkarañâ. katame pañca. mandattâ momuhattâ aññam byâkaroti, pâpiccho icchâpakato a. by., ummâdâ cittakkhepâ a. by., adhîmânena a. by., bhûtañ aññam byâkaroti. ime kho Upâli pañca aññabyâkarañâ 'ti. ||10||

kati nu kho bhante visuddhiyo 'ti. pañc' imâ Upâli visuddhiyo. kataññâ pañca. nidânam uddisitvâ avasesanî sutena sâvetabbañ, ayam pathamâ visuddhi . . . (see VI. 5) . . . vitthâren' eva pañcamî. imâ kho Upâli pañca visuddhiyo 'ti. ||11||

kati nu kho bhante bhojanâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli bhojanâ. katame pañca. odano kummâso sattu macecho mamsam. ime kho Upâli pañca bhojanâ 'ti. ||12||

diṭṭhâvikammavaggo catuttho. tass' uddânam :

diṭṭhâvikammâ, apare, paṭiggahâ, anatirittâ,
pavâraṇâ, paṭiññâtam, okâsam, sâkacchena ca,
pañham, aññabyâkaraṇâ, visuddhi cäpi, bhojanâ 'ti. ||4||

codakena bhante bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena kati dhamme ajjhattam paccavekkhitvâ paro codetabbo 'ti. codaken' Upâli bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena pañca dhamme ajjhattam paccavekkhitvâ paro codetabbo. katame pañca. codaken' Upâli bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena evam paccavekkhitabbañ : parisuddhakâyasamâcâro . . . (=Cullavagga IX. 5. 1) . . . codaken' Upâli bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena ime pañca dhamme ajjhattam paccavekkhitvâ paro codetabbo 'ti. ||1||

codakena bhante bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena kati dhamme ajjhattam upaṭṭhâpetvâ paro codetabbo 'ti. codaken' Upâli bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena pañca dhamme ajjhattam upaṭṭhâpetvâ paro codetabbo. katame pañca. kâlena vakkhâmi . . . (Cullav. IX. 5. 2) . . . codaken' Upâli bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena ime pañca dhamme ajjhattam upaṭṭhâpetvâ paro codetabbo 'ti. ||2||

codakena bhante bhikkhunâ param codetukâmena kati dhamme ajjhattam manasikaritvâ paro codetabbo 'ti. codaken' Upâli bh. p. c. pañca dhamme ajjhattam manasikaritvâ paro codetabbo. katame pañca. kâruññatâ hitesitâ anukampatâ âpattivuṭṭhanatâ vinayapurekkhâratâ. codaken' Upâli bh. p. c. ime pañca dhamme ajjhattam manasikaritvâ paro codetabbo 'ti. ||3||

katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno okâsakammañ kârâpentassa nâlam okâsakammañ kâtun ti. pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi . . . nâlam okâsakammañ kâtum. katamehi pañcahi. aparisuddhakâyasamâcâro hoti, aparisuddhavacisamâcâro hoti, aparisuddhâjîvo hoti, bâlo hoti abyatto, na paṭibalo anuyuñjiyamâno anuyogam dâtum.

imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . nālam okāsakammam kātum.

pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi . . . alam okāsakammam kātum. katamehi pañcahi. parisuddhakāyasamācāro hoti, parisuddhavacīsamācāro hoti, parisuddhājīvo hoti, pañdito hoti byatto, paṭibalo anuyuñjiyamāno anuyogam dātum. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . alam okāsakammam kātun ti. ||4||

attādānam ādātukāmena bhante bhikkhunā katih' aṅgehi samannāgataṁ attādānam ādātabban ti. attādānam ādātukāmen' Upāli bhikkhunā pañcaṅgasamannāgataṁ attādānam ādātabbam. katame pañca. attādānam ādātukāmena Upāli bhikkhunā evam paccevekkhitabbam . . . (Cullavagga IX. 4) . . . evam pañcaṅgasamannāgataṁ kho Upāli attādānam ādinnam pacchāpi avippaṭisārakaram bhavissatīti. ||5||

katih nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato bhikkhu adhikaraṇajātānam bhikkhūnam bahūpakāro hotīti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi . . . bahūpakāro hoti. katamehi pañcahi. sīlavā hoti pātimokkhasaṁvarasamvuto viharati ācāragocarasampanno aṇumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, bahussuto hoti sutadharo sutasannicayo ye te dhammā ādikalyāṇā majjhe kalyāṇā pariyosānakalyāṇā sattham sabyañjanam kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmaçariyam abhivadanti tathārūp' assa dhammā bahussutā honti dhātā vacasā paricitā manasānupekkhitā ditthiyā suppaṭividdhā, ubhayāni kho pan' assa pātimokkhāni vitthārena svāgatāni honti suvibhattāni suppavattīni suvinicchitāni suttaso anubyañjanaso, vinaye kho pana ṭhito hoti asañhīro, paṭibalo hoti ubho attapaccatthike assāsetum saññāpetum nijjhāpetum pekkhetum pasādetum. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . bahūpakāro hoti. ||6||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . bahūpakāro hoti. katamehi pañcahi. parisuddhakāyasamācāro hoti, parisuddhavacīsamācāro hoti, parisuddhājīvo hoti, pañdito hoti byatto, paṭibalo anuyuñjiyamāno anuyogam dātum. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . bahūpakāro hoti. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jānāti, nidānam jānāti, paññattim

j., padapacchâhhaṭṭham j., anusandhivacanapatham jânâti. imehi kho . . . hahûpakâro hotiti. ||8||

katîhi nu kho bhante añgehi samannâgatena hhikkhunâ nânuyuñjitabban ti. pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. nânuyuñjittabnam. katamehi pañcahi. suttam na jânâti, suttânułomam na j., vinayam na j., vinayânułomam na j., na ca ṭhânâṭhâna-kusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . (*see chap. 3. 10-11; instead of samghe voharitahbam, s° na voharitabbam read anuyuñjittabnam, nânuyuñjitabnam.*) . . . pubbâparakusalo ca hoti. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' añgehi s. hh. anuyuñjittabnam. ||9, 10||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. nânuyuñjithbam. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jânâti, nidânam na j., paññattim na j., padapacchâhhaṭṭham na j., anusandhivacanapatham na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. anuyuñjithbam. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||11||

aparehi pi . . . nânuyuñjithham. katamehi pañcahi. âpattim na jânâti, âpattisamuṭṭhânam na j., âpattiyâ payogam na j., âpattiyâ vûpasamam na j., âpattiyâ na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. anuyuñjithbam. katamehi pañcahi. âpattim jânâti . . . âpattiyâ vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . ||12||

aparehi pi . . . nânuyuñjithbam. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇam na jânâti, adhikaraṇasamuṭṭhânam na j., adhikaraṇassa payogam na j., adhikaraṇassa vûpasamam na j., adhikaraṇassa na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. anuyuñjithbam. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇam jânâti . . . adhikaraṇassa vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . anuyuñjithhan ti. ||13||

attâdânavaggo pañcamo. tass' uddânam :

parisuddhañ ca, kâlena, kâruññe, okâsenâ ca,
attâdânam, adhikaraṇam, aparehi pi, vatthuñ ca,
suttam, dhammam, puna vatthuñ ca, âpatti, adhikaraṇena cā 'ti. ||5||

kati nu kho bhante âraññakâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli âraññakâ. katame pañca. mandattâ momuhattâ âraññako hoti, pâpiccho icchâpakato âr. h., ummâdâ cittakkhepâ âr. h., vanñitam buddhehi buddhasâvakehîti âr. h., api ca appiechañ ñeva nissâya santutthiñ ñeva nissâya sallekhañ ñeva nissâya pavivekañ ñeva nissâya idamaññitañ ñeva nissâya âraññako hoti. ime kho Upâli pañca âraññakâ 'ti. ||1||

kati nu kho bhante piñdapâtikâ 'ti — pa — kati nu kho bhante pañsukûlikâ 'ti . . . rukkhamûlikâ 'ti . . . sosânikâ 'ti . . . abbhokâsikâ 'ti . . . tecîvarikâ 'ti . . . sapadâna-cârikâ 'ti . . . nesajjikâ 'ti . . . yathâsanthatikâ 'ti . . . ekâsanikâ 'ti . . . khalupacchâbhattikâ 'ti . . . pattapiñdikâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli pattapiñdikâ. katame pañca. mandattâ . . . idamaññitañ ñeva nissâya pattapiñdiko hoti. ime kho Upâli pañca pattapiñdikâ 'ti. ||2-13||

dhûtañgavaggo chaṭṭho. tass' uddânam :

âraññako, piñdi-pañsu ca, rukkha-susânapañcamam,
abbho-tecîvarañ c'eva, sapadâna-nesajjikâ,
santhat', ekâsanañ c' eva, khalupacchâ, pattapiñdikâ
'ti. ||6||

kati nu kho bhante musâvâdâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli musâvâdâ. katame pañca. atthi musâvâdo pârâjikagâmî, atthi musâvâdo samghâdisesagâmî, a. m. thullaccayagâmî, a. m. pâcittiyagâmî, a. m. dukkaṭagâmî. ime kho Upâli pañca musâvâdâ 'ti. ||1||

katîhi nu kho bhante añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno samghamajjhe uposatham vâ pavârañam vâ ṭhapentassa alam bhikkhu mâ bhañdanam mâ kalaham mâ viggaliam mâ vivâdan ti omadditvâ samghena uposatho vâ pavârañâ vâ kâtabbâ 'ti. pañcah' Upâli añgehi samannâgatassa . . . kâtabbâ. katamehi pañcahi. alajjî ca hoti, bâlo ca, apakatatto ca, câvanâdhippâyo vattâ hoti, no vuṭṭhânâdhippâyo. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' añgehi samannâgatassa . . . kâtabbâ. ||2||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' añgehi samannâgatassa . . . kâtabbâ. katamehi pañcahi. aparisuddhakâyasamâcâro hoti,

aparisuddhavacîsamâcâro hoti, aparisuddhâjîvo hoti, bâlo hoti abyatto, bhañdanakârako hoti kalahakârako. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' añgehi samannâgatassa . . . kâtabbâ 'ti. ||3||

katîhi nu kho bhante añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno anuyogo na dâtabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upâli . . . na dâtabbo. katamehi pañcahi. âpattânâpattim na jânâti, lahukagarukam âpattim na j., sâvasesânavasesam âpattim na j., dutthullâ-dutthullam âpattim na j., sappañikammam appañikammam âpattim na jânâti. imehi kho Upâli . . . na dâtabbo.

pañcah' Upâli añgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno anuyogo dâtabbo. katamehi pañcahi. âpattânâpattim jânâti . . . imehi kho Upâli . . . dâtabbo 'ti. ||4||

katîhi nu kho bhante âkârehi bhikkhu âpattim âpajjatîti. pañcah' Upâli âkârehi bhikkhu âpattim âpajjati. katamehi pañcahi. alajjitâ aññânatâ kukkuccapakatâtâ akappiyekappiyasaññitâ kappiyekappiyasaññitâ. imehi kho Upâli . . . âpajjati. ||5||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' âkârehi bhikkhu âpattim âpajjati. katamehi pañcahi. adassanena assavanena pasuttakatâ tathâ-saññî satisammosâ. imehi kho Upâli . . . âpajjatîti. ||6||

kati nu kho bhante verâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli verâ. katame pañca. pâñâtipâtô adinnâdânam kâmesu micchâcâro musâvâdo surâmerayamajjamâdaññhânam. ime kho Upâli pañca verâ 'ti. ||7||

kati nu kho bhante veramañyo 'ti. pañc' imâ Upâli veramañyo. katamâ pañca. pâñâtipâtâ veramañ adinnâ-dânâ v. kâmesu micchâcârâ v. musâvâdâ v. surâmerayamajjamâdaññhâna veramañi. imâ kho Upâli pañca veramañyo 'ti. ||8||

kati nu kho bhante byasanânîti. pañc' imâni Upâli byasanânî. katamâni pañca. ñâtibyasanam bhogaby. rogaby. sîlaby. diññibyasanam. imâni kho Upâli pañca byasanânîti. ||9||

kati nu kho bhante sampadâ 'ti. pañc' imâ Upâli sampadâ. katamâ pañca. ñâtisampadâ bhogas. ârogyas. sîlas. diññi-sampadâ. imâ kho Upâli pañca sampadâ 'ti. ||10||

musâvâdavaggo sattamo. tass' uddânam :

musâvâdo ca, omaddi, aparehi, anuyogo ca,
 âpattiū ca, aparehi, verâ, veramaṇi pi ca,
 byasanam, sampadâ c' eva : sattamo vaggasamgaho
 'ti. ||7||

katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgatassa bhikkhuno
 bhikkhunîsamghen' eva kammam kâtabban ti. pañcah'
 Upâli aṅgehi . . . kâtabbam avandiyo so bhikkhu bhi-
 kkunîsamghena. katamehi pañcahi. vivaritvâ kâyam
 bhikkhunînam dasseti, ûrum dasseti, aṅgajâtam dasseti,
 ubho amsakûte dasseti, obhâsatî gihî sampayojeti. imehi kho
 Upâli . . . kâtabbam avandiyo so bhikkhu bhikkhunî-
 samghena. ||1||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . kâtabbam avandiyo
 so bhikkhu bhikkhunîsamghena. katamehi pañcahi. bhi-
 kkunînam alâbhâya parisakkati, bhikkhunînam anatthâya
 parisakkati, bhikkhunînam avâsâya parisakkati, bhikkhuniyo
 akkosati paribhâsatî, bhikkhû bhikkhunîhi bhedeti. imehi
 kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . kâtabbam avandiyo
 so bhikkhu bhikkhunîsamghena. katamehi pañcahi. bhi-
 kkunînam alâbhâya parisakkati, bh. anatthâya p., bh.
 avâsâya p., bhikkhuniyo akkosati paribhâsatî, bhikkhû bhi-
 khunîhi sampayojeti. imehi kho . . . kâtabbam avandiyo
 so bhikkhu bhikkhunîsamghenâ 'ti. ||3||

katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgatâya bhikkhuniyâ
 kammam kâtabban ti. pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi s. bh. kammam
 kâtabbam. katamehi pañcahi. vivaritvâ kâyam bhikkhû-
 nam dasseti, ûrum dasseti, aṅgajâtam dasseti, ubho amsakûte
 dasseti, obhâsatî gihî sampayojeti. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. kammam kâtabbam.
 katamehi pañcahi. bhikkhûnam alâbhâya parisakkati, bh.
 anatthâya p., bh. avâsâya p., bhikkhû akkosati paribhâsatî,
 bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûhi bhedeti. imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' aṅgehi s. bh. kammam kâtabbam.
 katamehi pañcahi. bhikkhûnam alâbhâya parisakkati, bh.
 anatthâya p., bh. avâsâya p., bhikkhû akkosati paribhâsatî,
 bhikkhuniyo bhikkhûhi sampayojeti. imehi kho Upâli

pañcah' aṅgehi samannāgatāya bhikkhuniyā kammam kātabban ti. ||6||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā bhikkhuninām ovādo na ṭhapetabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi . . . na ṭhapetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bâlo ca, apakatatto cā, cāvanādhippâyo vattâ hoti, no vuṭṭhānādhippâyo. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . na ṭhapetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. aparisuddhakâyasamâcâro hoti, aparisuddhavacisamâcâro hoti, aparisuddhâjîvo hoti, bâlo hoti abyatto, na paṭibalo anuyuñjiyamâno anuyogam dâtum. imehi kho . . . ||8||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . na ṭhapetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. kâyikena anâcârena samannâgato hoti, vâcasikena anâcârena s. h., kâyikavâcasikena anâcârena s. h., bhikkhuninām akkosakaparibhâsako hoti, bhikkhunîhi saddhim samsattho viharati ananulomikena samsaggena. imehi kho . . . ||9||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . na ṭhapetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bâlo ca, apakatatto ca, bhañḍanakârako ca hoti kalahakârako, sikkhâya ca na pari-pûrakâri. imehi kho . . . na ṭhapetabbo 'ti. ||10||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgatena bhikkhunā bhikkhuninām ovādo na gahetabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi . . . na gahetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. kâyikena anâcârena samannâgato hoti, vâcasikena anâcârena s. h., kâyikavâcasikena anâcârena s. h., bhikkhuninām akkosakaparibhâsako hoti, bhikkhunîhi saddhim samsattho viharati ananulomikena samsaggena. imehi kho . . . ||11||

aparehi pi Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi . . . na gahetabbo. katamehi pañcahi. alajjī ca hoti, bâlo ca, apakatatto ca, gainiko vâ hoti, gilâno vâ. imehi kho . . . na gahetabbo 'ti. ||12||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgchi samannāgatena bhikkhunā saddhim na sâkacchâtabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upāli aṅgehi s. bh. s. na sâkacchâtabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na asekhenâ sîlakkhandhena samannâgato hoti, na asekhenâ samâdhi-khandhena . . . paññakkhandhena . . . vimuttikkhandhena

. . . vimuttiñānadassanakkhandhena samannâgato hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. s. sâkacchâtabbo. katamehi pañcahi. asekhenâ sîlakkhandhena samannâgato hoti . . . imehi kho . . . ||13||

aparehi pi Upâli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. s. na sâkacchâtabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na atthapañisambhidâppatto hoti, na dhammapañisambhidâppatto hoti, na niruttipañisambhidâppatto hoti, na pañibhânapañisambhidâppatto hoti, na yathâ-vimuttañ cittam paccavekkhati. imehi kho . . .

pañcal' Upâli añgehi s. bh. s. sâkacchâtabbo. katamehi pañcahi. atthapañisambhidâppatto hoti . . . yathâvimuttañ cittam paccavekkhati. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. s. sâkacchâtabbo 'ti. ||14||

bhikkhunîovâdavaggo atthamo. tass' uddânam :

bhikkhunîh' eva kâtabbam, aparehi tathâ duve,
bhikkhunînam tayo kammiâ, na thapetabbo dve dukâ,
na gahetabbo dve vuttâ, sâkacchâsu ca dve dukâ 'ti. ||8||

katîhi nu kho bhante añgehi samannâgato bhikkhu ubbâ-hikâya na sammannitabbo 'ti. pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. ubb. na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na atthakusalo hoti, na dhammakusalo hoti, na niruttikusalo hoti, na byañjanakusalo hoti, na pubbâparakusalo hoti. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. ubb. na sammannitabbo.

pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. ubbâhikâya sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. atthakusalo hoti . . . imehi kho Upâli pañcah' añgehi s. bh. ubb. sammannitabbo. ||1||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. kodhano hoti kodhâbhîbhûto, makkhî hoti makkha-bhîbhûto, palâsî hoti palâsâbhîbhûto, issukî hoti issâbhîbhûto, sanditthiparâmâsî hoti âdhânaggâhî duppatinissaggi. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na kodhano hoti na kodhâbhîbhûto . . . na issukî hoti na issâbhîbhûto, asanditthiparâmâsî hoti anâdhânaggâhî suppatinissaggi. imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. kuppatti, byâpajjati, patitthîyati, kopam janeti, akkhamo hoti apadakkhiṇaggâhî ananusâsanî. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na kuppatti, na byâpajjati, na patitthîyati, na kopam janeti, khamo hoti padakkhiṇaggâhî anusâsanî. imehi kho . . . ||3||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. pasâretâ hoti no sâretâ, anokâsakammam kârâpetvâ pavattâ hoti, na yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ codetâ hoti, na yathâdhamme yathâvinaye yathâpattiyâ kâretâ hoti, na yathâditthiyâ byâkatâ hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. sâretâ hoti no pasâretâ, okâsakammam kârâpetvâ pavattâ hoti, yathâdhamme . . . yathâditthiyâ byâkatâ hoti. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatim gacchati, dosâgatim g., mohâgatim g., bhayâgatim g., alajjî ca hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatim gacchati . . . lajjî ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . na sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatim gacchati, dosâgatim g., mohâgatim g., bhayâgatim g., akusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . sammannitabbo. katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatim gacchati . . . kusalo ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . . sammannitabbo 'ti. ||6||

katîhi nu kho bhante añgehi samannâgato bhikkhu bâlo tv eva saṅkham gacchatîti. pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. bâlo tv eva saṅkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. suttam na jânâti, suttâñulomam na j., vinayam na j., vinayâñulomam na j., na ca thânâthânakusalo hoti. imchi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli añgehi s. bh. pañđito tv eva saṅkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. suttam jânâti . . . thânâthânakusalo ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . bâlo tv eva saṅkham gacchati. katamchi pañcahi. dhammam na jânâti, dhammâñulomam

na j., vinayam na j., vinayānulomam na j., na ca pubbâ-parakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . pañdito tv eva sañkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. dhammam jânâti . . . pubbâparakusalo ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||8||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . bâlo tv eva sañkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jânâti, nidânam na j., paññattim na j., padapacchâbhâṭṭham na j., anusandhivacana-patham na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . pañdito tv eva sañkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||9||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . bâlo tv eva sañkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. âpattim na jânâti, âpattisamuṭṭhânam na j., âpattiyâ payogam na j., âpattiyâ vûpasamam na j., âpattiyâ na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . pañdito tv eva sañkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. âpattim jânâti . . . âpattiyâ vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . ||10||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . bâlo tv eva sañkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇam na jânâti, adhikaraṇasam-uṭṭhânam na j., adhikaraṇassa payogam na j., adhikaraṇassa vûpasamam na j., adhikaraṇassa na vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . pañdito tv eva sañkham gacchati. katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇam jânâti . . . adhikaraṇassa vinicchayakusalo hoti. imehi kho . . . pañdito tv eva sañkham gacchatîti. ||11||

ubbâhikavaggo niṭṭhito navamo. tass' uddânam :

anatthakusalo c' eva, kodhano, kuppatti ca yo,
pasâretâ, chandâgati, na kusalo tath' eva ca,|
suttam, dhammañ ca, vatthuñ ca, âpatti, adhikaraṇam :
dve dve pakâsitâ sabbe ; kañhasukkam vijânatâ 'ti. ||9||

katîhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannâgato bhikkhu nâlam adhikaraṇam vûpasametun ti. pañcah' Upâli aṅgehi s. bh. nâlam adhikaraṇam vûpasametum. katamehi pañcahi.

âpattim na jânâti . . . (*see chap. 9. 10*) . . . imehi
kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alam adhikaraṇam vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. âpattim jânâti . . . imehi kho
. . . ||1||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâmâm adhikaraṇam vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇam na jânâti . . . (*see chap.
9. 11*) . . . imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alam adhikaraṇam vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. adhikaraṇam jânâti . . . imehi
kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâmâm adhikaraṇam vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatim gacchati . . . alajjî ca
hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alam adhikaraṇam vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatim gacchati . . . lajjî ca
hoti. imehi kho . . . ||3||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâmâm adhikaraṇam vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatim gacchati . . . appassuto ca
hoti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alam adhikaraṇam vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatim gacchati . . . bahussuto
ca hoti. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâmâm adhikaraṇam vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. vatthum na jânâti, nidânam na j., pañ-
ñattim na j., padapacchâbhâṭṭham na j., anusandhivacana-
patham na jânâti. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alam adhikaraṇam vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. vatthum jânâti . . . imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâmâm adhikaraṇam vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatim gacchati . . . akusalo ca
hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upâli . . . alam adhikaraṇam vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. na chandâgatim gacchati . . . kusalo
ca hoti vinaye. imehi kho . . . ||6||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . nâmâm adhikaraṇam vûpasametum.
katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatim gacchati . . . puggalagaru
hoti no samghagaru. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . alam adhikaraṇam vūpasametuṇ. katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatim gacchati . . . sañghagaru hoti no puggalagaru. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . nālam adhikaraṇam vūpasametuṇ. katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatim gacchati . . . āmisagaru hoti no saddhammagaru. imehi kho . . .

pañcah' Upāli . . . alam adhikaraṇam vūpasametum. katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatim gacchati . . . saddhammagaru hoti no āmisagaru. imehi kho . . . alam adhikaraṇam vūpasametun ti. ||8||

katīhi nu kho bhante ākārehi sañgho bhijjatīti. pañcah' Upāli ākārehi sañgho bhijjati. katamehi pañcahi. kammena, uddesena, volharanto, anussāvanena, salākagābhena. imehi kho Upāli pañeah' ākārehi sañgho bhijjatīti. ||9||

sañgharājī sañgharājīti bhante vuccati. kittāvatā nu kho bhante sañgharājī hoti no ca sañghabhedo, kittāvatā ca pana samgharājī c' eva hoti sañghabhedo cā 'ti. paññatt' etam Upāli mayā āgantukānaṇi bhikkhūnaṇi āgantukavattam. evam supaññatte kho Upāli mayā sikkhāpade āgantukā bhikkhū āgantukavatte na vattanti: evam pi kho Upāli sañgharājī hoti no ca sañghabhedo. paññatt' etam Upāli mayā āvāsikānaṇi bhikkhūnaṇi āvāsikavattam. evam supaññatte kho Upāli mayā sikkhāpade āvāsikā bhikkhū āvāsikavatte na vattanti: evam pi kho . . . paññatt' etam Upāli mayā bhikkhūnaṇi bhattagge bhattaggavattam yathā-vuddham yathārattam yathāpatirūpam aggāsanam aggodakam aggapindam. evam supaññatte kho Upāli mayā sikkhāpade navā bhikkhū bhattagge therānam bhikkhūnaṇi āsanam paṭibāhanti: evam pi kho . . . paññatt' etam Upāli mayā bhikkhūnaṇi senāsane senāsanavattam yathāvuddham yathārattam yathāpatirūpam. evam supaññatte kho Upāli mayā sikkhāpade navā bhikkhū therānam bhikkhūnaṇi senāsanam paṭibāhanti: evam pi kho Upāli sañgharājī hoti no ca sañghabhedo. paññatt' etam Upāli mayā bhikkhūnaṇi antosimāya ekam uposathaṇi ekam pavāraṇam ekam sañghakkammam ekam kammākammam. evam supaññatte kho Upāli mayā sikkhāpade tatt' eva antosimāya āvenībhāvam karitvā gaṇam bandhitvā āvenīuposathaṇi karonti āvenīpavā-

rañam karonti āveñisam̄ghakammam karonti āveñikammā-kammāni karonti: evam pi kho Upāli sam̄gharāji c' eva hoti sam̄ghabhedo cā 'ti. ||10||

adhikarañavūpasamavaggo niṭṭhito dasamo. tass' uddānam :

âpatti, adhikarañam, chandâ, appassutena ca,
vathum ca, akusalo ca, puggalo, âmisena ca,
bhijjati, sam̄gharāji ca sam̄ghabhedo tath' eva cā 'ti. ||10||

katīhi nu kho bhante aṅgehi samannāgato sam̄ghabhedako
âpāyiko nerayiko kappaṭho atekiccho 'ti. pañcah' Upāli
aṅgehi . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upāli bhi-
kkhu adhammam dhammo 'ti dīpeti, dhammam adhammo 'ti
dīpeti, avinaya vinayo 'ti dīpeti, vinaya avinayo 'ti dīpeti,
vinidhāya diṭṭhim kammena. imehi kho Upāli pañcah' aṅgehi
. . . atekiccho. ||1||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'
Upāli bhikkhu adhammam dhammo . . . vinidhāya diṭṭhim
uddesena. imehi kho . . . ||2||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'
Upāli bhikkhu adhammam dhammo . . . vinidhāya diṭṭhim
voharanto. imehi kho . . . ||3||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'
Upāli bhikkhu adhammam dhammo . . . vinidhāya diṭṭhim
anussāvanena. imehi kho . . . ||4||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'
Upāli bhikkhu adhammam dhammo . . . vinidhāya diṭṭhim
salākagāhena. imehi kho . . . ||5||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'
Upāli bhikkhu adhammam dhammo . . . vinidhāya khantim
kammena — pa — vinidhāya khantim uddesena, v. kh.
voharanto, v. kh. anussāvanena, v. kh. salākagāhena. imehi
kho . . . ||6||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'
Upāli bhikkhu adhammam dhammo . . . vinidhāya ruciṁ
kammena — pa — vinidhāya ruciṁ uddesena, v. r. voharanto,
v. r. anussāvanena, v. r. salākagāhena. imehi kho . . . ||7||

aparehi pi Upāli . . . atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh'

Upāli bhikkhu adhammam dhammo . . . vinidhâya saññam kammena — pa — vinidhâya saññam uddesena, v. s. voharanto, v. s. anussâvanena, v. s. salâkagâhena. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' añgehi samannâgato samghabhedako âpâyiko nerayiko kappaṭṭho atekiccho 'ti. ||8||

samghabhedakavaggo niṭṭhito ekâdasamo. tass' uddânam :

vinidhâya diṭṭhim kammena, uddesena, voharena ca, anussâvane, salâkena : pañc' ete diṭṭhinissitâ, khanti, ruci ca, saññâ ca : tayo te pañcadhâ nayâ 'ti. ||11||

katîhi nu kho bhante añgehi samannâgato samghabhedako na âpâyiko na nerayiko na kappaṭṭho na atekiccho 'ti. pañcah' Upâli . . . na atekiccho. katamehi pañcahi. idh' Upâli bhikkhu adhammam dhammo 'ti dîpeti, dhammam adhammo 'ti dîpeti, avinayam vinayo 'ti dîpeti, vinayam avinayo 'ti dîpeti, avinidhâya diṭṭhim kammena. imehi kho . . . ||1||

aparehi pi Upâli . . . na atekiccho. katamchi pañcahi. idh' Upâli bhikkhu adhammam dhammo . . . avinidhâya diṭṭhim uddesena . . . , . . . avinidhâya saññam salâkagâhena. imehi kho Upâli pañcah' añgehi samannâgato samghabhedako na âpâyiko na nerayiko na kappaṭṭho na atekiccho 'ti. ||2-8||

dutiyasamghabhedakavaggo niṭṭhito dvâdasamo. tass' uddânam :

avinidhâya diṭṭhim kammena, uddesena, voharena ca, anussâvane, salâkena : pañc' ete diṭṭhinissitâ, khanti, ruci ca, saññâ ca : tayo te pañcadhâ nayâ 'ti. | heṭṭhime kaṇhapakkhamhi samavîsatî vidhî yathâ tath' eva sukkapakkhamhi samavîsatî jàunathâ 'ti. ||12||

katîhi nu kho bhante añgehi samannâgato âvâsiko bhikkhu yathâbhataṁ nikkhitto evam niraye 'ti. pañcah' Upâli añgehi samannâgato âvâsiko bhikkhu yathâbhataṁ nikkhitto evam niraye. katamehi pañcahi. chandâgatîm gacchatî,

dosāgatim gacchatī, mohāgatim gacchatī, bhayāgatim gacchatī, saṅghikam puggalikaparibhogena paribhuñjati. imehi kho Upāli . . .

pañcah' Upāli añgehi samannāgato āvāsiko bhikkhu yathābhataṁ nikkhitto evam sagge. katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatim gacchatī . . . saṅghikam na puggalikaparibhogena paribhuñjati. imehi kho . . . evam sagge 'ti. ||1||

kati nu kho bhante adhammikā vinayabyākaraṇā 'ti. pañc' ime Upāli adhammikā vinayabyākaraṇā. katame pañca. idh' Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṁ dhammo 'ti pariñāmeti, dhammaṁ adhammo 'ti pariñāmeti, avinayaṁ vinayo 'ti p., vinayaṁ avinayo 'ti p., appaññattam paññāpeti paññattam samucchindati. ime kho Upāli pañca adhammikā vinayabyākaraṇā.

pañc' ime Upāli dhammikā vinayabyākaraṇā. katame pañca. idh' Upāli bhikkhu adhammaṁ adhammo 'ti pariñāmeti . . . vinayaṁ vinayo 'ti pariñāmeti, appaññattam na paññāpeti paññattam na samucchindati. ime kho Upāli pañca dhammikā vinayabyākaraṇā 'ti. ||2||

katīhi nu kho bhante añgehi samannāgato bhattuddesako yathābhataṁ nikkhitto evam niraye 'ti. pañcah' Upāli añgehi samannāgato bhattuddesako yathābhataṁ nikkhitto evam niraye. katamehi pañcahi. chandāgatim gacchatī . . . uddiṭṭhānuddiṭṭham na jānāti. imehi kho Upāli . . .

pañcah' Upāli añgehi samannāgato bhattuddesako yathābhataṁ nikkhitto evam sagge. katamehi pañcahi. na chandāgatim gacchatī . . . uddiṭṭhānuddiṭṭham jānāti. imehi kho Upāli . . . evam sagge 'ti. ||3||

katīhi nu kho bhante añgehi samannāgato senāsanapaññāpako — pa — bhaṇḍāgāriko, cīvara-paṭīggāhako, cīvara-bhājako, yāgubhājako, phalabhājako, khajjabhājako, appamattakavissajjako, sātiyagāhāpako, pattagāhāpako, ārāmika-pesako, sāmañerapesako yathābhataṁ nikkhitto evam niraye 'ti. pañcah' Upāli añgehi samannāgato sāmañerapesako . . . (see § 3; instead of uddiṭṭhānuddiṭṭham read pesitāpesitam) . . . evam niraye . . . evam sagge 'ti. ||4—15||

āvāsikavaggo niṭṭhito terasamo. tass' uddānam :

âvâsika-byâkarañâ, bhattuddesa-senâsanâni ca,
bhañda-cîvaragâho ca, cîvarassa ca bhâjako,
yâgu-phalam, khajjakai ca, appa-sâtîyagâhako,
patta-ârâmikâ c' eva, sâmañerena pesako 'ti. ||13||

kati nu kho bhante ânisamsâ kañhinatthâre 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli ânisamsâ kañhinatthâre. katame pañca. anâmantacâro asamâdânacâro gañabhojanam yâvadatthacîvaram yo ca tattha cîvaruppâdo so nesam bhavissati. ime kho Upâli pañca ânisamsâ kathinatthâre 'ti. ||1||

kati nu kho bhante âdîuavâ muñthassatissa asampajânassa niddam okkamayato 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli âdîuavâ . . . okkamayato. katame pañca. dukkham supati, dukkham pañibujjhati, pâpakan supinam passati, devatâ na rakkhanti, asuci muccati. ime kho Upâli pañcâdînavâ . . . okkamayato.

pañc' ime Upâli ânisamsâ upañthitasatissa sampajânassa niddam okkamayato. katame pañca. sukham supati, sukham pañibujjhati, na pâpakan supinam passati, devatâ rakkhanti, asuci na muccati. ime kho Upâli pañcânisamsâ . . . okkamayato 'ti. ||2||

kati nu kho bhante avandiyâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli avandiyâ. katame pañca. antaragharam paviñho avandiyo, racchagato avandiyo, otamasiko avandiyo, asamannâharanto avandiyo, sutto avandiyo. ime kho Upâli pañca avandiyâ. ||3||

apare pi Upâli pañca avandiyâ. katame pañca. yâgupâne avandiyo, bhattagge av., ekâvatto av., aññâvihito av., naggo avandiyo. ime kho . . . ||4||

apare pi Upâli pañca avandiyâ. katame pañca. khâdanto av., bhuñjanto av., uccâram karonto av., passâvam karonto av., ukkhittako avandiyo. ime kho . . . ||5||

apare pi Upâli pañca avandiyâ. katame pañca. pure upasampannena pacchâ upasampanno avandiyo, anupasampanno av., nânâsañvâsako vuḍḍhataro adhainmavâdi av., nâtugâmo av., pañduko avandiyo. ime kho . . . ||6||

apare pi Upâli pañca avandiyâ. katame pañca. pâri-vâsiko av., mûlâya pañkassanâraho av., mânattâraho av., mânattacârîko av., abbhânâraho avandiyo. ime kho Upâli pañca avandiyâ 'ti. ||7||

kati nu kho bhante vandiyâ 'ti. pañc' ime Upâli vandiyâ. katame pañca. pacchâ upasampannena pure upasampanno vandiyo, nânâsamvâsako vuḍḍhataro dhammavâdî v., âcariyo v., upajjhâyo v., sadevake loke samârake sabrahmake sassamaṇabráhmaniyâ pajâya sadevamanussâya tathâgato araham sammâsambuddho vandiyo. ime kho Upâli pañca vandiyâ 'ti. ||8||

navakatarena bhante bhikkhunâ vuḍḍhatarassa bhikkhuno pâde vandantena kati dhamme ajjhattam upaṭṭhâpetvâ pâdâ vanditabbâ 'ti. navakataren' Upâli bhikkhunâ . . . vandantena pañca dhamme . . . vanditabbâ. katame pañca. navakataren' Upâli bhikkhunâ . . . vandantena ekaṁsam uttarâsaṅgam karitvâ, añjaliṁ paggahetvâ, ubhohi pâṇitalehi pâdâni parisambâhantena, pemañ ca gâravañ ca upaṭṭhâpetvâ pâdâ vanditabbâ. navakataren' Upâli bhikkhunâ . . . vandantena ime pañca dhamme ajjhattam upaṭṭhâpetvâ pâdâ vanditabbâ 'ti. ||9||

kaṭhinatthâravaggo niṭṭhito cuddasamo. tass' uddânam :

kaṭhinatthâra-niddâ ca, antara-yâgu-khâdane,
pure ca, pârivâsi ca, vandiyo, vanditabbakan ti. ||14||

Upâlipañcakam niṭṭhitam. tesam vaggânam uddânam :

anissitena, kammañ ca, vohâr', âvikammenna ca,
codanâ ca, dhûtaṅgâ ca, musâ, bhikkhunim eva ca,|
ubbâhik', âdhikaraṇam, bhedakâ pañcamâ pure,
âvâsikâ, kaṭhinañ ca : cuddasâ suppakâsitâ 'ti.|

XVI.

Atth' âpatti acittako âpajjati sacittako vuṭṭhâti; atth' âpatti sacittako âpajjati acittako vuṭṭhâti; atth' âpatti acittako âpajjati acittako vuṭṭhâti; atth' âpatti sacittako âpajjati sacittako vuṭṭhâti. atth' âpatti kusalacitto âp. kusalacitto v.; atth' âpatti kusalacitto âp. akusalacitto v.; atth' âpatti kusalacitto âp. abyâkatacitto v.; atth' âpatti akusalacitto âp. kusalacitto v.; atth' âpatti akusalacitto âp. akusalacitto v.; atth' âpatti akusalacitto âp. abyâkatacitto v.; atth' âpatti abyâkatacitto âp. kusalacitto v.; atth' âpatti abyâkatacitto âp. akusalacitto v.; atth' âpatti abyâkatacitto âp. abyâkatacitto vuṭṭhâti. ||1||

paṭhamam pârâjikam katîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. paṭhamam p. ekena samuṭṭhânena samuṭṭhâti, kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato. dutiyam pârâjikam katîhi . . . tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. tatiyam pârâjikam katîhi . . . tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. catuttham pârâjikam katîhi . . . tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti.

cattâro pârâjikâ niṭṭhitâ. ||1||

upakkamitvâ asuciṁ mocentassa saṅghâdiseso katîhi . . . ekena s. s., kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato. mâtugâmeua saddhiṁ kâyasamsaggam samâpajjantassa saṅghâdiseso katîhi . . . ekena s. s., kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato. mâtugâmam duṭṭhullâhi vâcâhi obhâsentassa saṅghâdiseso katîhi . . . tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ

vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. mâtugâmassa santike attakâmapâri-cariyâya vanṇam bhâsantassa samghâdiseso katîhi . . . tîhi s. s. — pa —. sañcarittam samâpajjantassa samghâdiseso katîhi . . . chahi s. s., siyâ kâyato s. na vâcato na cittato, siyâ vâcato s. na kâyato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca s. na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. saññâcikâya kuṭim kârâpentassa samghâdiseso katîhi . . . chahi s. s. — pa —. mahallakam vihâram kârâpentassa samghâdiseso katîhi . . . chahi s. s. — pa —. bhikkhum amûlakena pârâjikena dhammena anuddham-sentassa samghâlieso katîhi . . . tîhi s. s. — pa —. bhikkhum aññabhbâgiyassa adhikaraṇassa kiñci desam lesamattam upâdâya pârâjikena dhammena anuddham-sentassa samghâdiseso katîhi . . . tîhi s. s. — pa —. samghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na ppaṭinissajjantassa samghâdiseso katîhi . . . ekena s. s., kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. bhedakânuvattakânam bhikkhûnam yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na ppaṭinissajjantânam samghâdiseso katîhi . . . ekena s. s., kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. dubbacassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na ppaṭiuissajjantassa samghâdiseso . . . ekena s. s., kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti. kudâsakassa bhikkhuno yâvatatiyam samanubhâsanâya na ppaṭinissajjantassa samghâdiseso katîhi . . . ekena s. s., kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti.

terasa samghâdisesâ niṭṭhitâ. ||2||

— la —. anâdariyam paṭicca uadake uccâram vâ passâvam vâ kheṭam vâ karontassa dukkaṭam katîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhâti. anâdariyam paṭicca . . . karontassa dukkaṭam ekena samuṭṭhânenâna samuṭṭhâti, kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti na vâcato.

sekhiyâ niṭṭhitâ. ||3||

cattâro pârâjikâ katîhi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti. cattâro pârâjikâ tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||4||

terasa samghâdisesâ katîhi . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti, siyâ kâyato samuṭṭhanti na vâcato na cittato . . . (see § 2) . . . siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||5||

dve aniyatâ katîhi . . . tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||6||

timsa nissaggiyâ pâcittiyâ katîhi . . . chahi samuṭṭhânehi samuṭṭhanti, siyâ kâyato s. na vâcato na cittato . . . siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||7||

dvenavuti pâcittiyâ katîhi . . . chahi s. s., siyâ kâyato s. na vâcato na cittato . . . siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||8||

cattâro pâṭidesaniyâ katîhi . . . catûhi s. s., siyâ kâyato s. na vâcato na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca s. na cittato, siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhanti. ||9||

pañcasattati sekhiyâ katîhi . . . tîhi s. s., siyâ kâyato ca cittato ca s. na vâcato, siyâ vâcato ca cittato ca s. na kâyato, siyâ kâyato ca vâcato ca cittato ca samuṭṭhantî. ||10||**2**

Samuṭṭhânam niṭṭhitam. tass' uddânam :

acitta-kusalo c' eva, samuṭṭhânañ ca sabbathâ :
yathâdhammena fiyena samuṭṭhânam vijânathâ 'ti. |

XVII.

Kati âpattiyo kâyikâ, kati vâcasikâ katâ,
châdentassa kati âpattiyo, kati samsaggapaccayâ.|
cha âpattiyo kâyikâ, cha vâcasikâ katâ,
châdentassa tisso âpattiyo, pañca samsaggapaccayâ.|
aruṇugge kati âpattiyo, kati yâvatatiyakâ,
kat' ettha aṭṭhavatthukâ, kaṭhi sabbasamgaho.|
aruṇugge tisso âpattiyo, dve yâvatatiyakâ,
ek' cttha aṭṭhavatthukâ, ekena sabbasamgaho.|
vinayassa kati mûlâni yâni buddhena paññattâ,
5 vinayagarukâ kati vuttâ, duṭṭhullacchâdanâ kati.|
vinayassa dve mûlâni yâni buddhena paññattâ,
vinayagarukâ dve vuttâ, dve duṭṭhullacchâdanâ.|
gâmantare kati âpattiyo, kati nadîpârapaccayâ,
katimâṃsesu thullaceyaṃ, katimâṃsesu dukkaṭaṃ.|
gâmantare catasso âpattiyo, catasso nadîpârapaccayâ,
ekamâṃse thullaceyaṃ, navamâṃsesu dukkaṭaṃ.|
kati vâcasikâ rattim, kati vâcasikâ divâ,
dadamânassa kati âpattiyo, paṭigaṇhantassa kittakâ.|
dve vâcasikâ rattim, dve vâcasikâ divâ,
10 dadamânassa tisso âpattiyo, cattâro ca paṭiggahe.|
kati desanâgâminiyo, kati sappaṭikammâ katâ,
kat' ettha appaṭikammâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ.|
pañca desanâgâminiyo, cha sappaṭikammâ katâ,
ek' ettha appatikammâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ.|
vinayagarukâ kati vuttâ, kâyavâcasikâni ea,
kati vikâle dhaññarasâ, kati ñatticatutthena sammuti.|
vinayagarukâ dve vuttâ, kâyavâcasikâni ea,
eko vikâle dhaññaraso, ekâ ñatticatutthena sammuti.|
pârâjikâ kâyikâ kati, kati saṃvâsabhûmiyo,

15 katînam ca raticchedo, paññattâ dvañgulâ kati.|
 pârâjikâ kâyikâ dve, dve samvâsabhûmiyo,
 dvinnam ca raticchedo, paññattâ dvañgulâ duve.|
 kat' attânam vadhitvâna, katîhi samgho bhijjati,
 kat' ettha pañhamâpattikâ, ñattiyâ karañâ kati.|
 dve attânam vadhitvâna, dvîhi samgho bhijjati,
 dvettha pañhamâpattikâ, ñattiyâ karañâ duve.|
 pânâtipâte kati âpattiyo, vâcâ pârâjikâ kati,
 obhâsanâ kati vuttâ, sañcarittena vâ kati.|
 pânâtipâte tisso âpattiyo, vâcâ pârâjikâ tayo,
 20 obhâsanâ tayo vuttâ, sañcarittena vâ tayo.|
 kati puggalâ na upasampâdetabbâ, kati kammânam
 samgahâ,
 nâsitakâ kati vuttâ, katînam ekavâcikâ.|
 tayo puggalâ na upasampâdetabbâ, tayo kammânam
 samgahâ,
 nâsitakâ tayo vuttâ, tiññannam ekavâcikâ.|
 adinnâdâne kati âpattiyo, kati methunapaccayâ,
 chindantassa kati âpattiyo, kati chadditapaccayâ.|
 adinnâdâne tisso âpattiyo, catasso methunapaceayâ,
 chindantassa tisso âpattiyo, pañca chadditapaccayâ.|
 bhikkhunovâdakavaggasmim pâcittiyyena dukkaṭâ,
 25 kat' ettha navakâ vuttâ, katînam cîvarena ca.|
 bhikkhunovâdakavaggasmim pâcittiyyena dukkaṭâ katâ,
 catur' ettha navakâ vuttâ, dvinnam cîvarena ca.|
 bhikkhunânañ ca akkhâtâ pâtiñdesaniyâ kati,
 bhuñjant' âmakadhaññena pâcittiyyena dukkaṭâ kati.|
 bhikkhunânañ ca akkhâtâ aṭṭha pâtiñdesaniyâ katâ,
 bhuñjant' âmakadhaññena pâcittiyyena dukkaṭâ katâ.|
 gacchantassa kati âpattiyo, thitassa vâpi kittikâ,
 nisinnassa kati âpattiyo, nipannassâpi kittikâ.|
 gacchantassa catasso âpattiyo, thitassa vâpi tattikâ,
 30 nisinnassa catasso âpattiyo, nipannassâpi tattikâ.|
 kati pâcittiyanî sabbâni nânâvatthukâni apubbam acari-
 mam âpajjeyya ekato.
 pañca pâcittiyanî sabbâni . . . ekato.|
 kati pâcittiyanî sabbâni nânâvatthukâni apubbam acari-
 maṇi âpajjeyya ekato.

nava pâcittiyâni sabbâni . . . ekato.!
 kati pâcittiyâni sabbâni nânâvatthukâni
 kativâcâya deseyya vuttâ âdiceabandhunâ.|
 pañca pâcittiyâni sabbâni nânâvatthukâni
 ekavâcâya deseyya vuttâ âdiceabandhunâ.|
 kati pâcittiyâni sabbâni nânâvatthukâni
 35 kativâcâya deseyya vuttâ âdiceabandhunâ.|
 nava pâcittiyâni s. n.
 ekavâcâya deseyya v. â.|
 kati pâcittiyâni s. n.
 kiñci kittetvâ deseyya v. â.|
 pañca pâcittiyâni s. n.
 vatthum kittetvâ deseyya v. â.|
 kati pâcittiyâni s. n.
 kiñci kittetvâ deseyya v. â.|
 nava pâcittiyâni s. n.
 40 vatthum kittetvâ deseyya v. â.|
 yâvatatiyake kati âpattiyo, kati vohârapaccayâ,
 khâdantassa kati âpattiyo, kati bhojanapaccayâ.|
 yâvatatiyake tisso âpattiyo, cha vohârapaccayâ,
 khâdantassa tisso âpattiyo, pañca bhojanapaccayâ.|
 sabbâ yâvatatiyakâ kati thâñâni gaechanti,
 katînañ c' eva âpattiyo katînam adhikarañena ca.|
 sabbâ yâvatatiyakâ pañca thâñâni gaechanti,
 pañcannañ c' eva âpatti pañcannam adhikarañena ca.|
 katînam vinicchayo hoti katînam vûpasamena ca,
 45 katînañ c' eva anâpatti katîhi thâñehi sobhati.|
 pañcannañ vinicchayo hoti pañcannam vûpasamena ca,
 pañcannañ c' eva anâpatti tîhi thâñehi sobhati.|
 kati kâyikâ rattim, kati kâyikâ divâ,
 nijjhantassa kati âpattî, kati piñdapâtapaccayâ.|
 dve kâyikâ rattim, dve kâyikâ divâ,
 nijjhantassa ekâ âpatti, ekâ piñdapâtapaccayâ.|
 kat' ânisamse sampassam paresam saddhâya deseyya,
 ukkhittakâ kati vuttâ, kati sammâvattanâ.|
 atîthânisamse sampassam paresam saddhâya deseyya,
 50 ukkhittakâ tayo vuttâ, tecattârîsa sammâvattanâ.|
 katithâne musâvâdo, kati paraman ti vuccati,

kati pâṭidesaniyâ, katînam desanâya ca.|
 pañcaṭhâne musâvâdo, cuddasa paraman ti vuccati,
 dvâdasa pâṭidesaniyâ, catunnam desanâya ca.|
 katañgiko musâvâdo, kati uposathañgâni,
 kati dûteyyañgâni, kati titthiyavattanâ.|
 atṭhañgiko musâvâdo, atṭha uposathañgâni,
 atṭha dûteyyañgâni, atṭha titthiyavattanâ.|
 katicâcikâ upasampadâ, katînam paccuṭhâtabbam,
 55 katînam âsanam dâtabbam, bhikkhunovâdako katîhi.|
 atṭhavâcikâ upasampadâ, atṭhannam paccuṭhâtabbam,
 atṭhannam âsanam dâtabbam, bhikkhunovâdako atṭhahi.|
 katînam chejjam hoti, katînam thullaccayam,
 katînañ c' eva anâpatti, sabbesam ekavaththukâ.|
 ekassa chejjam hoti, catunnam thullaccayam,
 catunnañ c' eva anâpatti, sabbesam ekavaththukâ.|
 kati âghâtavatthûni, katîhi samgho bhijjati,
 kat' ettha paṭhamâpattikâ, ñattiyâ karaṇâ kati.|
 nava âghâtavatthûni, navahi samgho bhijjati,
 60 nav' ettha paṭhamâpattikâ, ñattiyâ karaṇâ nava.|
 kati puggalâ nâbhivâdetabbâ añjalisâmîcena ca,
 katînam dukkaṭam hoti, kati cîvaradhâraṇâ.|
 dasa puggalâ nâbhivâdetabbâ añjalisâmîcena ca,
 dasannam dukkaṭam hoti, dasa cîvaradhâraṇâ.|
 katînam vassam vutthânam dâtabbam idha cîvaraṁ,
 katînam sante dâtabbam, katînañ c' eva na dâtabbam.|
 pañcannam vassam vutthânam dâtabbam idha cîvaraṁ,
 sattannam sante dâtabbam, solasannam na dâtabbam.|
 katisatam rattisatam âpattiyo châdayitvâna
 65 kati rattiyo vasitvâna mucceyya pârivâsiko.|
 dasasatam rattisatam âpattiyo châdayitvâna
 dasa rattiyo vasitvâna mucceyya pârivâsiko.|
 kati kammadosâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ
 Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, sabbeva adhammikâ kati.|
 dvâdasa kammadosâ v. b.
 Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, sabbeva adhammikâ katâ.|
 kati kammasampattiyo vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ
 Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, sabbeva dhammikâ kati.|
 catasso kammasampattiyo v. b.

- 70 Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, sabbeva dhammikâ katâ.|
 kati kammâni vuttâni buddhenâdiccabandhunâ
 Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, dhammikâ adhammikâ
 kati.|
 cha kammâni v. b.
 Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, ek' ettha dhammikâ katâ,
 pañca adhammikâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ.|
 kati kammâni vuttâni buddhenâdiccabandhunâ
 Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, dhammikâ adhammikâ
 kati.|
 cattâri kammâni v. b.
 Campâyam vinayavatthusmim, ek' ettha dhammikâ katâ,
 tayo adhammikâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ.|
 yañ desitâ anantajinena tâdinâ âpattikkhandhâni vive-
 kadassinâ
 kat' ettha sammanti vinâ samathehi : pucchâmi tam
 75 brûhi vibhañgakovida.|
 yañ desitâ . . . vivekadassinâ
 ek' ettha sammati vinâ samathehi : etan te akkhâmi
 vibhañgakovida.|
 kati âpâyikâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 vinayam pañjânantassa visayâni suñoma te.|
 chañnadiyadâdhasatâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ
 âpâyikâ nerayikâ kappañhâ samghabhedakâ,
 vinayam pañjânantassa visayâni suñohi me.|
 kati nâpâyikâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 vinayam pañjânantassa visayâni suñoma te.|
 atâhârasa nâpâyikâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 80 vinayam pañjânantassa visayâni suñohi me.|
 kati atâhakâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 vinayam p. v. suñoma te.|
 atâhârasa atâhakâ v. b.,
 vinayam p. v. suñohi me.|
 kati kammâni vuttâni buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 vinayam p. v. suñoma te.|
 solasa kammâni v. b.,
 vinayam p. v. suñohi me.|
 kati kammadosâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,

- 85 vinayam p. v. suñoma te.|
 dvâdasa kammadosâ v. b.,
 vinayam p. v. suñohi me.|
 kati kammasampattiyo vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 vinayam p. v. suñoma te.|
 catasso kammasampattiyo v. b.,
 vinayam p. v. suñohi me.|
 kati kammâni vuttâni buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 vinayam p. v. suñoma te.|
 cha kammâni v. b.,
- 90 vinayam p. v. suñohi me.|
 kati kammâni vuttâni buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 vinayam p. v. suñoma te.|
 cattâri kammâni v. b.,
 vinayam p. v. suñohi me.|
 kati pârâjikâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 vinayam p. v. suñoma te.|
 aṭṭha pârâjikâ v. b.,
 vinayam p. v. suñohi me.|
- 95 kati samghâdisesâ . . . |
 tevisa samghâdisesâ . . . |
 kati aniyatâ . . . |
 dve aniyatâ . . . |
 kati nissaggyâ . . . |
- 100 dvecattârisa nissaggyâ . . . |
 kati pâcittiyyâ . . . |
 aṭṭhâsitisataṁ pâcittiyyâ . . . |
 kati pâtidesaniyâ . . . |
 dvâdasa pâtidesaniyâ . . . |
 kati sekhiyâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
- 105 vinayam patijânantassa visayâni suñoma te.|
 pañcasattati sekhiyâ vuttâ buddhenâdiccabandhunâ,
 vinayam patijânantassa visayâni suñohi me.|
 yâva supucchitam tayâ, yâva suvissajjitam mayâ,
 pucchâvissajjanâya vâ n' atthi kiñci asuttakan ti.|

dutiyagâthâsamgañikam niṭṭhitam.

XVIII.

Asam̄vāso bhikkhūhi ca bhikkhunīhi ca, sambhogo ekacco
 tahim na labbhati,
 avippavāsenā anāpatti : pañhā mesā kusalehi cintitā.|
 avissajjīyam avebhañgiyam pañca vuttā mahesinā,
 vissajjantassa paribhuñjantassa anāpatti : pañhā mesā
 kusalehi cintitā.|
 dasa puggale na vadāmi, ekādasa vivajjiya,
 vuḍḍham vandantassa āpatti : pañhā . . . |
 na ukhittako, na ca pana pārivāsiko,
 na samghabhinno, na ca pana pakkhasamkanto,
 samānasamvāsakabhūmiyā thito katham nu sikkhāya
 asādhāraṇo siyā : pañhā . . . |
 upeti dhammam paripucchāmāno kusalam atthupasañhi-
 tam,
 na jivati na mato na nibbuto, tam puggalam katamam
 5 vadanti buddhā : pañhā . . . |
 ubbhakkhake na vadāmi, adhonābhi vivajjiya,
 methunadhammapaccayā katham pārājiko siyā : pañ-
 hā . . . |
 bhikkhu saññācikāya kuṭim karoti adesitavatthukam
 pamāṇātikkantam sārambhām aparikkamanam, anāpatti :
 pañhā . . . |
 bhikkhu saññācikāya kuṭim karoti desitavatthukam
 pamāṇikam anārambhām saparikkamanam, āpatti : pañ-
 hā . . . |
 na kāyikam kiñci payogam ācare, na cāpi vācāya pare
 bhaṇeyya,
 āpajjeyya garukam chejjavatthum : pañhā . . . |
 na kāyikam vācasikañ ca kiñci manasāpi santo na kareyya
 pāpam,
 10 so nāsito kinti sunāsito bhave : pañhā . . . |
 anālapanto manujena kenaci vācā giram no ca pare
 bhaṇeyya,

âpajjeyya vâcasikam̄ na kâyikan̄ : pañhâ . . . |
 sikkhâpadâ huddhavarena vanñitâ samghâdisesâ caturo
 bhaveyyum,
 âpajjeyya ekappayogena sabbe : pañhâ . . . |
 ubho ekato upasampannâ, uhhinnañ hatthato cîvarañ
 pañiganheyya,
 siyâ âpattiyo nânâ : pañhâ . . . |
 caturo janâ samvidhâya garubhañdam̄ avâharum,
 tayo pârâjikâ eko na pârâjiko : pañhâ . . . |
 itthi ca abbhantare siyâ, bhikkhu ca hahiddhâ siyâ,
 chiddam̄ tasmiñ ghare n' atthi, methunadhamma-
 pacceyâ

- 15 katham̄ pârâjiko siyâ : pañhâ . . . |
 telam̄ madhum̄ phâñitañ câpi sappim̄ sâmam̄ gahetvâna
 nikkhipeyya,
 avîtivatte sattâhe sati pacceye paribhuñjantassa âpatti :
 pañhâ . . . |
 nissaggyena âpatti suddhakena pâcittiyam̄
 âpajjantassa ekato : pañhâ . . . |
 bhikkhû siyâ visatiyâ samâgatâ, kamnam̄ kareyyum̄
 samaggasaññino,
 bhikkhu siyâ dvâdasayojane thito, kammañ ca tam̄
 kuppeyya vaggapaccayâ : pañhâ . . . |
 padavîthâramattena vâcâya bhanîtena ca
 sabhâni garukâni sappañkammâni catusatthiâpattiyo
 âpajjeyya ekato : pañhâ . . . |
 nivattho antaravâsakena, diguñam̄ samghâtiñ pâruto,
 20 sabbâni tâni nissaggyâni honti : pañhâ . . . |
 na câpi ñatti na ca pana kammavâcâ, na c' ehi bhikkhû
 'ti jino avoca,
 saranagamanam̄ pi na tassa atthi, upasampadâ c' assa
 akuppâ : pañhâ . . . |
 itthim̄ hane na mâtaram̄, purisañ ca na pitaram̄ hane,
 haneyya anariyam̄ mando, tena cânantaram̄ phuse : pañ-
 hâ . . . |
 itthim̄ hane ca mâtaram̄, purisañ ca pitaram̄ hane,
 mâtaram̄ pitaram̄ hantvâ na tenânantaram̄ phuse : pañ-
 hâ . . . |

acodayitvâ asârayitvâ asammukhîbhûtassa kareyya kam-
 mam,
 katañ ca kammañ sukatam bhaveyya, kârako ca samgho
 anâpattiko siyâ : pañhâ . . . |
 codayitvâ sârayitvâ sammukhîbhûtassa kareyya kammam,
 katañ ca kammañ akatam bhaveyya, kârako ca samgho
 25 sâpattiko siyâ : pañhâ . . . |
 chindantassa âpatti, chindantassa anâpatti,
 châdentassa âpatti, châdentassa anâpatti : pañhâ . . . |
 saccam bhañanto garukam, musâ ca lahu bhâsato,
 musâ bhañanto garukam, saccañ ca lahu bhâsato : pañ-
 hâ . . . |
 adhiññitam rajañâya rattam kappakatam pi santam
 paribhuñjantassa âpatti : pañhâ . . . |
 atthamgate suriye bhikkhu mañsâni khâdati,
 na ummattako na ca pana khittacitto na câpi so vedanañto
 bhaveyya,
 na c' assa hoti âpatti, so ca dhammo sugatena desito :
 pañhâ . . . |
 na rattacitto na ca pana theyyacitto na câpi so paramma-
 rañâya cetayi,
 salâkam dentassa hoti chejjam, pañigâñhantassa thullacca-
 30 yan : pañhâ . . . |
 na câpi âraññakam sâsañkasammatam na câpi samghena
 sammuti dinnâ,
 na c' assa kañhinam atthatam, tatth' eva cîvarañ nikhi-
 pitvâ gaccheyya addhayojanam,
 tass' eva aruñam uggacchantassa anâpatti : pañhâ . . . |
 kâyikâni na vâcasikâni sabbâni nânâvatthukâni
 apubbam acarimam âpajjeyya ekato : pañhâ . . . |
 vâcasikâni na kâyikâni sabbâni nânâvatthukâni
 apubbam acarimam âpajjeyya ekato : pañhâ . . . |
 tiss' itthiyo methunam tam na seve tayo purise tayo ca
 anariyapanñake,
 na câcare methunam byañjanasmim, chejjam siyâ
 methunadhammapaccayâ : pañhâ . . . |
 mâtaram cîvarañ yâce no samghassa pariñatam,
 35 ken' assa hoti âpatti anâpatti ca ñatake : pañhâ . . . |

kuddho ârâdhako hoti, kuddho hoti garahiyo,
 atha ko nâma so dhammo yena kuddho pasamsiyo :
 pañhâ . . . |
 tuṭṭho ârâdhako hoti, tuṭṭho hoti garahiyo,
 atha ko nâma so dhammo yena tuṭṭho garahiyo :
 pañhâ . . . |
 saṃghâdisesam̄ thullaccayam̄ pâcittiyam̄ pâtidesaniyam̄
 dukkaṭam̄ âpajjeyya ekato : pañhâ . . . |
 ubho paripuṇṇavîsativassâ, ubhinnam̄ ekupajjhâyo ekâ-
 cariyo ekakammavâcâ :
 eko upasampanno eko anupasampanno : pañhâ . . . |
 akappakatam̄ nâpi rajaṇâya rattam̄ tena nivattho yena-
 kâmam̄ vajeyya,
 na c' assa hoti âpatti, so ca dhammo sugatena desito :
 40 pañhâ . . . |
 na deti, na paṭigaṇhâti, paṭiggaho tena na vijjati,
 âpajjati garukam̄ na lahukam̄ tañ ca paribhogapaccayâ :
 pañhâ . . . |
 na deti, na paṭigaṇhâti, paṭiggaho tena na vijjati,
 âpajjati lahukam̄ na garukam̄ tañ ca paribhogapaccayâ :
 pañhâ . . . |
 âpajjati garukam̄ sâvasesam̄, châdeti anâdariyam̄ paṭicca,
 na bhikkhunî, no ca phuseyya vajjam̄ : pañhâ mesâ
 kusalehi cintitâ.|

Sedamocakagâthâ niṭṭhitâ. tass' uddânam̄ :

asamvâso, avissajji, dasa ca, anukkhittako,
 upeti dhammam̄, ubbhakkhakam̄, tato saññâcikâ ca dve,|
 na kâyikañ ca garukam̄, na kâyikam̄ na vâcasikam̄,
 anâlapanto, sikkhâ ca, ubho ca, caturo janâ,|
 itthi, telañ ca, nissaggi, bhikkhû ca, padavîtiyo,
 nivattho ca, na ca ñatti, na mâtaram̄ pitaram̄ hane,|
 acodayitvâ, codayitvâ, chindantam̄, saccam eva ca,
 adhiṭṭhitañ c', attham̄gate, na rattam̄, na câraññakam̄,|
 kâyikavâcasikâ, tiss' itthi câpi, mâtaram̄,
 kuddho ârâdhako, tuṭṭho, saṃghâdisesâ ca, ubho,|
 akappakatam̄, na deti, na det', âpajjati garum̄ :
 sedamocanikâ gâthâ pañhâ viññûvibhâvitâ 'ti.|

XIX.

Cattâri kammâni apalokanakammam ñattikammam ñatti-dutiyakammam ñatticatutthakammañi. imâni cattâri kammâni katih' âkârehi vipajjanti. imâni cattâri kammâni pañcah' âkârehi vipajjanti vatthuto vâ ñattito vâ anussâvanato vâ sîmato vâ parisato vâ. ||1||

katham̄ vatthuto kammâni vipajjanti. sammukhâkarañiyam̄ kammam̄ asammukhâ karoti: vatthuvipannañ adhamma-kammam̄. pañipuechâkarañiyam̄ kammam̄ appañipuechâ karoti: vatthuvipannañ adhammakammam̄. patiññâya-karañiyam̄ kammam̄ appaññâya karoti . . . sativinayârahassa amûlhavinayañ deti . . . amûlhavinayârahassa tassapâpiyyasikâkammam̄ karoti . . . tassapâpiyyasikâkammârahassa tajjaniyakammam̄ karoti . . . tajjaniyakammârahassa nissayakammam̄ karoti . . . nissayakammârahassa pabbâjaniyakammam̄ karoti . . . pabbâjaniyakammârahassa pañisârañiyakammam̄ karoti . . . pañisârañiyakammârahassa ukkhepaniyakammam̄ karoti . . . ukkhepaniyakammârahassa parivâsam̄ deti . . . parivâsâraham̄ mûlâya patikassati . . . mûlâya pañikassanârahassa mânañattam̄ deti . . . mânañattâraham̄ abhetti . . . abbhânâraham̄ upasampâdeti . . . anuposathe uposatham̄ karoti . . . apavârañâya pavâreti: vatthuvipannañ adhammakammam̄. evam̄ vatthuto kammâni vipajjanti. ||2||

katham̄ ñattito kammâni vipajjanti. pañcah' âkârehi ñattito kammâni vipajjanti: vatthum̄ na parâmasati, samgham̄ na p., puggalam̄ na p., ñattim̄ na parâmasati, pacchâ vâ ñattim̄ thapeti. imehi pañcah' âkârehi ñattito kammâni vipajjanti. ||3||

katham̄ anussâvanato kammâni vipajjanti. pañcah'

âkârehi anussâvanato kammâni vipajjanti: vatthum na parâmasati, saṅgham na p., puggalam na p., sâvanam hâpeti, akâle vâ sâveti. imehi pañcah' âkârehi anussâvanato kammâni vipajjanti. ||4||

katham sîmato kammâni vipajjanti. ekâdasahi âkârehi sîmato kammâni vipajjanti: atikhuddakam sîmam sammannati, atimahatim sîmam sammannati, khaṇḍanimittam s. s., châyânimittam s. s., animittam s. s., bahisime thito s. s., nadiyâ s. s., samudde s. s., jâtassare s. s., sîmâya sîmam sambhindati, sîmâya sîmam ajjhottarati. imehi ekâdasahi âkârehi sîmato kammâni vipajjanti. ||5||

kathaṁ parisato kammâni vipajjanti. dvâdasahi âkârehi parisato kammâni vipajjanti. catuvaggakaraṇe kamme yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te anâgatâ honti, chandârahânam chando anâhaṭo hoti, sammukhîbhûtâ paṭikkosanti. catuvaggakaraṇe kamme yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te âgatâ honti, chandârahânam chando anâhaṭo hoti, sammukhîbhûtâ paṭikkosanti. catuvaggakaraṇe kamme yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te âgatâ honti, chandârahânam chando anâhaṭo hoti, sammukhîbhûtâ paṭikkosanti. pañcavaggakaraṇe kamme — pa — dasavaggakaraṇe kamme — pa — visativaggakaraṇe kamme yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te anâgatâ honti, chandârahânam chando anâhaṭo hoti, sammukhîbhûtâ paṭikkosanti. visativaggakaraṇe kamme yâvatikâ bhikkhû kammappattâ te âgatâ honti, chandârahânam chando anâhaṭo hoti, sammukhîbhûtâ paṭikkosanti. imehi dvâdasahi âkârehi parisato kammâni vipajjanti. ||6||

catuvaggakaraṇe kamme cattâro bhikkhû pakatattâ kammappattâ, avasesâ pakatattâ chandârahâ. yassa saṅgho kammaṁ karoti so n' eva kaminappatto nâpi chandâraho, api ca kammâraho.

pañcavaggakaraṇe kamme pañca bhikkhû . . .

dasavaggakaraṇe kamme dasa bhikkhû . . .

visativaggakaraṇe kamme visati bhikkhû . . . api ca kammâraho. ||7||

cattâri kammâni apalokanakammam ñattikammam ñatti-dutiyakammam ñatticatutthakammam. imâni cattâri kammâni katîh' âkârehi vipajjanti. imâni cattâri kammâni pañcah' âkârehi vipajjanti vatthuto vâ ñattito vâ anussâvanato vâ sîmato vâ parisato vâ. ||8||

katham vatthuto kammâni vipajjanti. pañdakam upasampâdeti : vatthuvipannam adhammakammam. theyya-samvâsakam npasampâdeti : vatthuvipannam adhammakammam. titthiyapakkantakam . . . tiracchânagatam . . . mâtughâtakam . . . pitughâtakam . . . arahantaghâtakam . . . bhikkhunidûsakam . . . sañghabhedakam . . . lohit-uppâdakam . . . ubhatobyajanakam . . . ûnavisativassam puggalam upasampâdeti : vatthuvipannañ adhammakammam. evam vatthuto kammâni vipajjanti. ||9||

katham ñattito . . . (= §§ 3-6) . . . imehi dvâdasahi âkârehi parisato kammâni vipajjanti. ||10||

apalokanakammam kati thânâni gacchatî, ñattikammam . . . ñattidutiyakammam . . . ñatticatutthakammam kati thânâni gacchatî. apalokanakammam pañca thânâni gacchatî, ñattikammam nava th. g., ñattidutiyakammam satta th. g., ñatticatutthakammam satta thânâni gacchatî. ||11||

apalokanakammam katumâni pañca thânâni gacchatî. osârañam nissârañam bhañdukammam brahmadañdam kamma-lakkhañ ñeva pañcamam. apalokanakammam imâni pañca thânâni gacchatî.

ñattikammam katumâni nava thânâni gacchatî. osâranam nissârañam uposathañ pavârañam sammutim dânam pañigga-ham paceukkadñhanam kammalakkhañ ñeva navamam. ñattikammam imâni nava thânâni gacchatî.

ñattidutiyakammam katumâni satta thânâni gacchatî. osârañam nissârañam sammutim dânam uddharanam desanam kammalakkhañ ñeva sattamam. ñatticatutthakammam imâni satta thânâni gacchatî.

ñatticatutthakammam katumâni satta thânâni gacchatî. osârañam nissârañam sammutim dânam niggahañ samanubhâsanam kammalakkhañ ñeva sattamam. ñatticatutthakammam imâni satta thânâni gacchatî. ||12||

catuvaggakarañe kamine cattâro bhikkhû . . . (=§ 7)

... pañcavaggakaraṇe kamme . . . dasavaggakaraṇe kamme
 . . . vīsativaggakaraṇe kamme . . . api ca kammāraho. ||13||
 kamma vaggo niṭṭhito paṭhamo. ||1||

dve athavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānam sikkhāpadam paññattam samghasutthutāya samghaphāsutāya. ime dve athavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānam sikkhāpadam paññattam. dve athavase paṭicca . . . dummañkūnam puggalānam niggahāya pesalānam bhikkhūnam phāsuvihārāya. ime dve athavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānam sikkhāpadam paññattam. dve athavase paṭicca . . . diṭṭhadhammikānam āsavānam samvarāya samparāyikānam āsavānam paṭighātāya . . . diṭṭhadhammikānam verānam samvarāya samparāyikānam verānam paṭighātāya . . . diṭṭhadhammikānam vajjānam samvarāya samparāyikānam vajjānam paṭighātāya . . . diṭṭhadhammikānam bhayānam samvarāya samparāyikānam bhayānam paṭighātāya . . . diṭṭhadhammikānam akusalānam dhammānam samvarāya samparāyikānam akusalānam dhammānam paṭighātāya . . . gihinānam anukampāya pāpicchānam pakkhupacchedāya . . . appasannānam pasādāya pasannānam bhiyyobhāvāya . . . saddham-maṭṭhitiyā vinayānuggahāya. ime dve athavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānam sikkhāpadam paññattam.

athavasavaggo niṭṭhito dutiyo. ||2||

dve athavase paṭicca tathāgatena sāvakānam pātimokkhām paññattam — la — pātimokkhuddeso paññatto, pātimokkhāṭapanām paññattam, pavāraṇā paññattā, pavāraṇāṭhapanām paññattam, tajjanīyakammām paññattam, nissayakammām p., pabbajanīyakammām p., paṭisāraṇīyakammām p., ukkhepanīyakammām p., parivāsadānam p., mūlāya paṭikassanā paññattā, mānattadānam paññattam, abbhānam p., osāraṇīyam p., nissāraṇīyam p., upasampadā p., apalokanakammām p., nāttikammām p., nāttidutiyakammām p., nātticatutthakammām paññattam.

paññattivaggo niṭṭhito tatiyo. ||3||

appaññatte paññattam, paññatte anupaññattam, sammukhāvinayo paññatto, sativinayo paññatto, amūlhavinayo paññatto,

paṭiññātakaraṇam paññattam, yebhuuyasikâ paññattâ, tassa-pâpiyyasikâ paññattâ, tiṇavatthârako paññatto saṃgha-sutṭhitâya saṃghaphâsutâya. imc dve athavase paṭicca tathâgatena sâvakânam tiṇavatthârako paññatto. dve athavase paṭicca tathâgatena sâvakânam tiṇavatthârako paññatto dummañkûnam . . . (see chap. 2) . . . saddhammaṭhitiyâ vinayânuggahâya. ime dve athavase paṭicca tathâgatena sâvakânam tiṇavatthârako paññatto.

paññattavaggo niṭṭhito catuttho. ||4||

nava samgahâ vatthusamgaho vipattisamgaho āpattisamgaho nidânasamgaho puggalasamgaho khandhasamgaho samutṭhânasamgaho adhikaraṇasamgaho samathasamgaho 'ti. ||1||

adhikaraṇe samuppanne sare ubho attapaccatthikâ āgacchanti ubhinnam pi vatthu ārocâpetabbam, ubhinnam pi vatthum ārocâpetvâ ubhinnam pi paṭiññâ sotabbâ, ubhinnam pi paṭiññam sutvâ ubho pi vattabbâ: amhâkam imasmim adhikaraṇe vûpasamit ubho pi tuṭṭhâ bhavissathâ 'ti. sare āhamsu: ubho pi tuṭṭhâ bhavissâmâ 'ti, saṃghena tam adhikaraṇam paṭicchitabbam. sare alajjussannâ hoti parisâ, ubbhâhikâya vûpasametabbam. sare bâlussannâ hoti parisâ, vinayadharo pariyesitabbo. yena dhammena yena vinayena yena satthu sâsanena tam adhikaraṇam vûpasammati tathâ tam adhikaraṇam vûpasametabbam. ||2||

vatthu jânitabbam, gottam jânitabbam, nâmam jânitabbam, āpatti jânitabbâ. methunadhammo 'ti vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, pârâjikan ti nâmâñ c' eva āpatti ca. adinnâdânan ti vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, pârâjikan ti nâmâñ c' eva āpatti ca. manussaviggaho 'ti . . . uttarimanussadhammo 'ti vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, pârâjikan ti nâmâñ c' eva āpatti ca. sukka-visaṭṭhitî vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, saṃghâdiseso 'ti nâmâñ c' eva āpatti ca. kâyasam̄saggo 'ti vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, saṃghâdiseso 'ti nâmâñ c' eva āpatti ca. duṭṭhullavâcâ 'ti . . . attakâman ti . . . sañcarittan ti . . . saññâcikâya kuṭikârâpanan ti . . . mahallakam vihâram kârâpanan ti . . . bhikkhum amûlakena pârâjikena dhammena anuddhaṇsanan ti . . . bhikkhum aññabhâgiyassa adhikaraṇassa kiñci desam lesainattam upâdâya pârâjikena dhammena anu-

ddhamṣanan ti . . . samghabhedakassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanan ti . . . bhedakānuvattakānam bhikkhūnam yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanan ti . . . dubbacassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanan ti . . . kuladūsakassa bhikkhuno yāvatatiyam samanubhāsanāya na ppaṭinissajjanan ti vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, samghādiseso 'ti nāmañ c'eva āpatti ca. — pa —. anādariyam paṭicca udake uccāram vā passāvam vā khelam vā karaṇan ti vatthu c' eva gottañ ca, dukkaṭan ti nāmañ c' eva āpatti cā 'ti. ||3||
navasamgahavaggo niṭṭhito pañcamo. ||5.||

tass' uddānam :

apalokana-ñatti ca, dutiyam, catutthena ca,
vatthu-ñatti-anussāvanam, sīmā-parisam eva ca,|
sammukhā, paṭipucchā ca, paṭiññā, vinayāraho,
vatthu-samgha-puggalañ ca, ñattinam, pacchā ñatti ca,|
vatthu-saṅgha-puggalañ ca, sāvanam, akālena ca,
atikhuddakā, mahantā ca, khaṇḍa-echchāyā-'nimittakā,|
bahi-nadī-samudde ca, jātassare ca, bhindati,
ajjhottarati sīmāya, catu-pañcavaggikā,|
dasa-vīsativaggā ca, anāhatā ca, āhatā,
kammaṭpattā, chandārahā, kammārahā ca puggalā,|
apalokanam pañcaṭṭhānam, ñatti ca navaṭṭhānikā,
ñattidutiyam sattaṭṭhānam, catutthā sattaṭṭhānikā,|
suṭṭhu phāsu ca, dummañkūnam pesalā cāpi, āsavā,
vera-vajja-bhayañ c' eva, akusalam, gihinañ ca
pāpicchā, appasannānam pasannā, dhammaṭṭhapanā
vinayānuggahā c' eva, pātimokkh, uddesena ca,|
pātimokkhañ ca ṭhapanā, pavāraṇañ ca, ṭhapanam,
tajjaniyā, nissayañ ca, pabbājaniya-paṭisāraṇi,|
ukkhepana-parivāsam, mūla-mānatta-abbhānam,
osāraṇam, nissāraṇam, tath' eva upasampadā,|
apalokana-ñatti ca, dutiyañ ca, catutthakam,
appaññatte, 'nupaiññattam, sammukhāvinayo, sati,|
amūlha-paṭi-yebhuyya-pāpiyya-tiṇavatthārakam,
vatthu, vipatti, āpatti, nidañnam, puggalena ca,|

khandhâ c' eva, samuṭṭhânâ, adhikaraṇam eva ca,
samathâ, saṃgahâ c' eva, nāma-āpattikâ tathâ 'ti |

Parivâro niṭṭhito.

Pubbâcariyamaggañ ca pucchitvâ 'va tahim̄ tahim̄
Dīpa uāmo mahâpañño sutadharo vicakkhaṇo |
iman̄ vitthârasaṃkhepam̄ sajjhâmaggenua majjhime
cintayitvâ likhâpesi sissakânaṇpi sukhâvaham̄.|
Parivâran̄ ti yam̄ vuttam̄ sabbam̄ vatthuṇ salakkhaṇam̄
atthaṇ atthena saddhamme dhammaṇ dhammena paññatte |
sâsanam̄ parivâresi Jambudîpan̄ va sâgaro.
Parivâram̄ ajânanto kuto dhammadvinicchayam̄.|
vipatti vatthu paññatti anupaññatti puggalo
ekato ubhato c' eva lokapaññattivajjato.|
yassa jâyati vimati Parivârena chijjati.
cakkavatti mahâsene, migamajjhe va kesari,|
ravi ram̄siparikinño, cando târagaṇe yathâ,
Brahmâ Brahmaparisâya, gaṇamajjhe va nâyako :
evam̄ saddhammadvinayo Parivârena sobhatîti.|

VARIOUS READINGS AND EXTRACTS FROM THE
COMMENTARY OF BUDDHAGHOSA.

A : India Office MS. of the Phayre Collection (Burmese writing).

B : MS. of the Royal Library at Berlin, Orient. fol. 378 (Sinhalese writing).

C : MS. of the Royal Library at Berlin, Orient. fol. 949 (Burmese writing).

D : BUDDHAGHOSA's Aṭṭhakathā : MS. of the Berlin Royal Library, Orient. fol. 931 (Burmese writing).

I. 1. Pârâj. 1. The list of Theras is quoted in the Samantapâsâdikâ, see vol. iii. p. 313. —v. 2, Ittiyo and Iddhiyo AC, Iṭṭiyo B. —Uṭṭiyo AC, Uttiyo B. —v. 5, Devatthero B, Revatth° AC. —v. 9, Puppanâmo, Pubbanâmo AC, Pupphanâmo, Phussanâmo B. —v. 12, Puppanâmo, Pubbanâmo AC, Phussanâmo B.

Aniyata 2. After raho B inserts paṭicchanne âsane nâlam̄kammaniye.

Nissaggiya 1. Before dhâresum B inserts dasâhâtikkantam.

Nissaggiya 8 (beginning of the paragraph). After gahapatikam B inserts vâ gahapatânim vâ.

After the tenth Nissaggiya (at the end of the first Vagga) B has the following Uddâna : atirekaekarattañ ca akâlaporâṇadhovanam paṭiggahañ ca tañ c' eva viññatti ca taduttarim dve appavâritâ c' eva tikkhattum codanâya vâ 'ti.

After the twentieth Nissaggiya B has the Uddâna : missakam suddamkañ c' eva tûlañ eam anuvassakam purâna-

santhatañ c' eva lomātihârañena ca dhovañam rûpiyamñ c' eva dve ca nânappakârakañ. —After the thirtieth Nissaggiya : atirekapattam onabandhanena ca bhesajjam sâṭakañ c' eva kupitena acchindanena ca dve tantavâyâ c' eva acceka-civarena ca chârattam vippavâsena attano ca parinâmeti dve pi duve pattâni bhesajjam vassikâdânapañcamam sâmam vimkappa accekuppam chârattasamghikena pariñatan ti. —The general Uddâna of the Nissaggiyas is wanting in B. In the same way B gives in the Pâcittiya section Uddânas after each Vagga instead of the general Uddâna at the end of the whole section, which is given in AC.

Pâcittiya 9. samuṭṭhâti — la — AC, samuṭṭhâti — pe — adinnâdânasamuṭṭhâne B.

Pâcittiya 18. Sâvatthiyâ AC, Vesâliyâ B.

Pâcittiya 57. channam anupaññattiyo A, cha anup° BC. The Suttavibhañga has only five anupaññattis ; perhaps the ordinance contained in Mahâvagga V. 13. 13 is counted as the sixth.

Pâcittiya 73. mohesum B, bhikkhum mohesum AC.

Uddâna of the Pâcittiya section. v. 1, sahaseyyâ A, samâseyyâ B. I have written padaseyyâ, comp. vol. iv. p. 33. —v. 6. ca (after apanidhena) is wanting in the MSS.

Sekhiya 43. kâyato ca vâcato ca samuṭṭhâti na cittato AC, k° ca v° ca cittato ca samuṭṭhâti samanubhâsane B.

2. Pâcittiya 46. santam bhikkhum anâpuccchâ deest in AC.

Pâcittiya 48. âpatti dukkaṭassa AC, payoge dukkaṭam B.

Pâcittiya 50. payoge dukkaṭam AC, âpatti dukkaṭassa B.

Pâcittiya 60. apanidhe AC, apanidhite B.

8. sajjhânam° AC, sajjhâyam° B.

II. **1.** Bhikkhunîvibhañga, Pâc. 60. rudhitam the MSS.

Pâcittiya 79. sokavassam AC, sokâvâsam B.

2. Pâc. 60. rudhitam the MSS.

Pâc. 79. sokavassam AC, sokâvassam B.

10. After the Saṅghâdisesa section B has the following words : yathâ heṭṭhâ tathâ vitthâretabbam, paccayam eva nânâkaraṇam.

III. v. 1, iti vinicchayâ D.— 2, nâyati ACD (“paññâyati” D), jâyati B.— 3, pâramim B.— 6, niyati AC, üiyati B.

—kandhakâya ca mâtikâ ti kandhakâ yâ ca mâtikâ ti attho, ayam eva vâ pâtho D.—7, samutthânam niyato k° AC, samutthanti (corr. to °tthânâ) niyato k° B, samutthânani-yato katan ti samutthânam niyato katam niyatatakam niyata-samutthânan ti attho D.—56, sammukhâ dhammadesanâ B.

IV. 5. 3. After ñattiyâ dukkaṭam B inserts dvîhi kammapâcâhi dukkaṭam.

17. vinibbhajjivâ vinibbhajjivâ AC, vinibhujjivâ, vini-bhujjivâ vinibhujjivâ, vinibhujjhivâ vinibhujjhivâ B.

18. The combination “vivâdâdhikaraṇañ ca âpattâdhika-raṇañ ca kiccâdhikaraṇañ ca” is wanting in the MSS. here as well as in chap. 19.

20. The section commencing ‘katham siyâ samathâ adhi-karaṇehi sammanti,’ etc., I leave entirely as it is in A, and I content myself with giving here the readings in which B and C differ from that MS. For deciding whether we have to read ‘sammati’ or ‘na sammati’ I dare not rely upon speculations of my own. Buddhaghosa unfortunately has no comment on this section.—sammukh° vivâd°: na s° B.—samm° kicc°: na s° BC.—sativ° kicc°: sammati B.—amûlh° kicc°: sammati B.—paṭiññ° âpatt°: na s° BC.—paṭiññ° kicc°: sammati B.—tassap° kicc°: sammati B.—tiñ° kicc°: sammati B.

V. BUDDHAGHOSA: samukkaṭhapadânam kati âpattiyo 'ti yâtiyâni tattha samukkaṭhâni uttamâni padâni vuttâni tesam samukkaṭhapadânam uttamapadânam saṅkhepato kati âpattiyo honti. yena yena hi padena yâ yâ âpatti paññattâ sâ sâ tassa tassa padassa âpattîti vuccati, tena vuttam samukkaṭhapadânam kati âpattiyo 'ti. dve âpattiyo 'ti ûnavisativassam upasampâdentassa pâcittiyam sesesu sabba-padesu dukkaṭam. tisso 'ti nassant' ete vinassant' ete ko tehi attho 'ti vadato bhedapurekkhârânam uposathakarâne thullaccayañ, ukkhittakena saddhi uposathikarâne (sic) pâcittipam (sic) sesesu dukkaṭan ti, evam uposathañkhandhake tisso âpattiyo, etc.

VI. 2. saññâvimokkho, na saññâvimokkho AC, °kkhâ, na °kkhâ B. Buddhagh.: sacittakâ âpatti saññâvimokkhâ, acittakâ no saññâvimokkhâ.—The MSS. vary between atth'

âpatti . . . âpajjati, and atth' âpattim . . . âpajjati. Buddhaghosa, in commenting on the first words of chap. 3, says : atth' âpatti tiṭṭhante bhagavati âpajjatîti atthi âpatti yam tiṭṭhante bhagavati âpajjatîti attho. —lajjino ca yâcati AC, lajjino ca na yâcati B.—pakkâlakam̄ AC, pakkhallakam̄ B.

3. The words ‘pâpasamâcarâ dissanti c’ eva suyyanti ca’ are wanting in B. —âgâlâya AC, âgâlhâya B. BUDDHAGH.: âgâlâya ceteyyâ ’ti âgâlâya daṭṭhabhâvâya ceteyya. tajjanika-kammâdikatassa vattam̄ na pûrayato icchamâno saṅgho ukkhepaniyakammam̄ kareyyâ ’ti attho. —°phenakâ AC. Table of Contents, agâlha° AC, agâlha° B.

4. sâmukkamsâ AC, sâmmukajjhâhâ B. BUDDH.: cattâro samukkamsîti cattâro mahâpadesâ, te hi bhagavatâ anuppanne vatthusmim̄ sayam̄ ukkasitvâ ukkhipitvâ thapitattâ sam-ukkamsâ ’ti vuccanti. —After cattâro pubbakicce B inserts cattâro pubbakaraṇâ.

5. duppatîvinodayâ, °dayo the MSS. —aggiparicitam̄, satthaparicitam̄ etc. the MSS. here as in Cullav. V. 5. 2. Read, °parijitam̄. —nippatâbijâñ AC, nibbatṭab°. Comp. vol. i. p. 383. —After ‘adhiṭṭhanuposatho’ B goes on, sâ-maggiuposatho pavâraṇâ ceva pañcamo. —Table of Contents (last line), suddhipañceakâ B.

6. After ‘cha anuvâdamûlânî’ B inserts, cha sârânîyâ dhammâ.

7. âvakadhaññâni B. —B omits ‘bhikkhussa hoti âpatti daṭṭhabbâ.’ BUDDHAGH.: bhikkhussa na hoti âpatti daṭṭhabbâ hoti âpatti paṭikâtabbâ ti imâni tîni sattakâni dve adhammi-kâni ekam̄ dhammikam̄. tâni tîni pi Campeyyakhandhake nidditthâni.

10. dasa ant° diṭṭhi the MSS., instead of dasavatthukâ a° d°? —adhikaraṇe na ca ABC (in the last paragraph of the description of the Paṇḍita). —(In the first paragraph of the dasavassâ bhikkhunî) pabbâjetabbâ upasampâdetabbâ B. This paragraph and the next one stand in a strange contradiction to the 74th and 75th Bhikkhunî-Pâcittiya rules.—Before gihigatâya B inserts, bhikkhuniyâ.

VIII. 1. 5, tam byâkaraṇam̄ tam vacanapatham̄ nisâma-yitvâ paṭipajjema hitâ (hitâya C) no siyâ AC, tvam̄ byâkaraṇa

ta vacanapatham nis° paṭipajjema hitāya tositāyā ti B.—12, yathākatham B constantly here and in the following chapters.—15, 16, dve ca anuddhamśanā dve bhedā B.—16, ujjhāpanena pācittiyam piṇḍapātam gaṇ° B (omitting ca after vikāle).—19, khuddakāni ca vuccare B.—2. 7, Before sūpaṇ B inserts bhikkhu.—10, sodasā ti soḷasa D.—21, dve aniyatehi atṭha AC, dvīhi aniyatehi atṭhamam B, dve aniyatehi atṭhaman ti D.—46, ca yam B, sayam AC.—51, mukham sañcamasamvaro AC, mukhasaṃsayamasamvaro B.

IX. 1. 10, āpattādh° āpatti AC, āp. na āpatti B. Comp. Cullav. IV. 14. 14.—11, bhedakānuvattikā bhikkhu . . . na paṭinissajjanti AC, bhedakānuvattakā bhikkhūni . . . na paṭinissajjanti B. The rule alluded to (Samgh. 11) refers to both Bhikkhus and Bhikkhunis; probably, therefore, we ought to read, bhedakānuvattakā . . . na paṭinissajjanti.

X. 1. 8, lajju katā AC, lajjisū vuttā B.—vuttānusandhitena ABC. BUDDH.: vatthānusandhitena kāraye ti vattānusandhinā kāraye, yā assa vattena saddhi paṭiññā sandhiyati tāya paṭiññāya kāraye ti attho.

XI. § 2, BUDDHAGHOSA : tattha diṭṭham diṭṭhenā 'ti gāthāya ayam attho : eken' eko mātugāmena saddhim ekattīhānato nikhamanto vā pavisanto vā diṭṭho, so tam pārājikena codeti. itaro tassa dassanam anujānāti, tam pana dassanam paṭiceca pārājikam na upeti na patijānāti. evam etha yan tena diṭṭhan tam tassa diṭṭho mayā 'ti iminā diṭṭhavacanena sameti. yasmā pana itaro tam dassanam paṭiceca dosam na paṭijānāti tasmā asuddhaparisaṅkito hoti, amūlakaparisaṅkito 'ti attho. tassa puggalassa suddho ahan ti paṭiññāya tena saddhim uposatho kātabbo (kāretabbo AC, kātabbo B).—UDDĀNA, gati codanakanḍamhi sāsanam paṭhāpayan ti AC, tati cod° sāsanassa patiṭṭhāyan ti B.

XII. 1, After yathāpaṭiññāya kāretabbo B inserts, na codako hāsetabbo.—3, v. 4, sace ACD, sa ve B.—vv. 3, 7 Instead of paññattikusalo, paññattiyā ca kusalo we probably have to read, saññattikusalo, saññattiyā ca kusalo.—v. 7, sace AC, sa ve B.

XIII. 6, appataññū A, appakataññū C, appassuto appaka- taññū B.—7, kāretabbo tena pavāraṇā AC, kātabbo t° p° B

constantly. I have written kāretabbâ. Comp. Buddha-
ghosa's note at XI. 2.

XIV. 1. The third of the four questions which open this chapter (kinti k° anathatam), is left out in AB. —undriyati AC, utthahati B, udriyati D (in the note on Mahâvagga VII. 1. 5).— 4, anâdiyam d° A, anâdariyam d° C, ânâdiyad° B. —undriyyati AC, udriyâhayati B.— 7. 1, saṅghâ vinâ, puggalâ (or puggalo) vinâ B constantly, saṅghâdhinâ, puggalâdhinâ AC. —UDDÂNA : palibodhâ vinâ simâya A, balibodhâ vinâ (corrected into dhinâ) simâya C, palibodhâ ca vini simâ ca B. —parivâram niṭhitam AC, parivâsam n° B. (The commentary has here : Samantapâsâdikâya saṅvanṇanâya paññattivaggavaṇṇanâ niṭhitâ).

XV. 2. 4, omaddakârako AC, omakârako B.— 5, Before na kkhhamati B inserts, saṅgham paṭimânam. —uṭhâpetabbâ A, upaṭhâpetabbo C, upaṭhâpetabbâ B, upetabbâ D.— 7, sampañ ca AC, sampañ ca or samphañ ca B, sambhañ ca ("niratthakakatham") D.— 4. 9, paññâpucchâ the MSS. almost constantly.— 10, aññambyâkaraṇâ the MSS. almost constantly.— 5. 5, katamehi pañcahi B.— 6, asâsetum AC, amñâpetum B. —After pekkhetum B inserts pasiditum.— 9. 3, patiṭhiyati AC, patitthiyati B.

XVII. 13, dhaññaraso the MSS.— 21, saṅgaho (^ho corrected into ^hâ C) the MSS.— 27, Probably we should read, pâcittiyyena dukkaṭâ (leaving out kati). Comp. v. 25.— 77 seqq., vinayâni AC, visayâni B constantly.

XVIII. 5, kammam AC, dhammam B. —paripucchâmâno A, paripucchamâno C, paripucchimâno B. —atthasamñhitam B.— 14, tayo pârâjikâ honti B.— 17, nissaggiye B. —âpajjeyya B.— 18, visatiyo B. —kareyya B.— 28, santatam B.— 35, yâcato ca saṅghassa B.— 40, pajheyya A, pajjeyya C, vajjeyya B.— 42, tena vijjati B.

XIX. 5. 2, vûpasame pi (pi corrected into na C) AC, vûpasamate B.

CONCLUDING STANZAS.—v. 1, maggaññu AC, maggañ ca B.— 2, sikkhakânam AC, sissakânam B.— 3, sabhâvattam (^vattham C) AC, sabbam vatthum B.— 5 ^vajjato AC, ^vajjake B.

INDEX TO VOLS. III.-V.

I. Names, pp. 235–239.

A. Names of persons, pp. 235–237.

B. Gods and demons, pp. 237–238.

C. Nations and tribes, geographical names, etc., pp. 238–239.

II. The Buddha, p. 240.

III. The Dhamma, pp. 240–242.

IV. The Saṅgha. Ecclesiastical law. Literature, pp. 242–253.

V. Brahmanism and non-Buddhistical sects, p. 254.

VI. Secular and daily life. Miscellaneous matter, pp. 254–257.

VII. Verses, p. 257.

Pâr., S., Pâc., etc. = Bhikkhupârâjika, Bhikkhusaṅghâdisesa,
Bhikkhupâcittiya, etc.

Bhnî Pâr., etc. = Bhikkhunîpârâjika, etc.

P. = Parivâra.

In the index are omitted the materials found in the Parivâra I–III; VIII. 1; XVI, which are a mere repetition of the identical dates contained in the Bhikkhuvibhañga and Bhikkhunîvibhañga.

I. NAMES.

A. NAMES OF PERSONS.

- Añgîrasa, *see* Index II.
 Ajjuka, Pâr. 2. 7. 46.
 Anâtbapiñdika (*comp.* Index I C s. v. Jetavana), Pâc. 84. 3; P. 15. 1. 1.
 Anuruddha, Pâc. 6. 1; 29. 1.
 Abhaya, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Ariñha, Pâc. 68. 1; 69. 1; Bhñi Pâr. 3. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 1. 1; P. 1. 1 pag. 3; 8. 2. 8.
 Avakaññaka, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
 Assajipunabbasukâ, S. 13. 1.
 Ânanda, Pâr. 1. 2, 4, 7; 2. 7. 10, 46; 3. 1. 2; 4. 2; N. 1. 2; 2. 1; 3. 1; 21. 2; 28. 1; Pâc. 29. 1; 33. 4; 35. 2; 38. 1; 41. 1; 65. 1; 83. 1.
 Årohanta, Bhñi Pâc. 6. 1.
 Ittiya, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Uttiya, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Udâyi, S. 1. 1; 2. 1; 3. 1; 4. 1; 5. 1 sq.; An. 1. 1; 2; N. 4. 1; 5. 1; Pâc. 7. 1; 26. 1; 30. 1; 61. 1; 89. 2.
 Upatissa, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Upananda Sakyaputta, N. 6. 1; 8. 1; 9. 1; 10. 1; 18. 1; 20. 1; 25. 1; 27. 1; Pâc. 9. 1; 42. 1; 43. 1; 44. 1; 45. 1; 46. 1, 2; 59. 1; 64. 1; 87. 1.
 Upasena Vañgantaputta, N. 15. 1.
 Upâli, Pâr. 1. 10. 22; 2. 7. 46; N. 6. 2; Pâc. 29. 1; 72. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 52. 1; P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49 etc.; 15. 1 sqq.
 Upâli, Pâc. 65. 1.
 Upâli, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Uppalavaññâ, Pâr. 1. 10. 5; N. 5. 1.
 Kakusandha, Pâr. 1. 3.
 Kaccâna (*comp.* Mahâkaccâna), S. 9. 2. 3.
 Kaceâyana, Kaceâyanagotta, Pâc. 2. 2.
 Kañamorakatissaka, S. 10. 1; 11. 1; Pâc. 29. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 81. 1.
 Kañdaka, Pâc. 70. 1.
 Kapila, Pâr. 2. 7. 48.
 Kappitaka, Bhñi Pâc. 52. 1.
 Kalandakaputta, *see* Sudinna.
 Kassapa, Pâr. 1. 3; 4. 9. 3.
 Kâñâ, Kâñamâtâ, Pâc. 34. 1.
 Kâpilânî, *see* Bhaddâ.
 Kâlasumana, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
 Kirapatika, Pâc. 33. 1.
 Kulavadûhaka, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
 Kokâlîka, S. 10. 1.; 11. 1; Pâc. 29. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 81. 1.
 Konâgamana, Pâr. 1. 3.
 Kosiya, Kosiyagotta, Pâc. 2. 2.
 Khanḍadeviyâputta, S. 10. 1; 11. 1; Pâc. 29. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 81. 1.
 Khema, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.

- Gotama, Gotamagotta (*comp.* Index II), S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2. 2.
 Gotamî, *see* Mahâpajâpatî.
- Cañdakâli, Bhñi S. 4. 1; 7. 1; 8. 1;
 Bhñi Pâc. 19. 1; 20. 1; 36. 1;
 53. 1; 76. 1; 79. 1; P. 8. 2. 8.
- Cûladeva, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
- Cûlanâga, *ibidem*.
- Cûlapanthaka, Pâc. 22. 1.
- Cûlâbhaya, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
- Channa, S. 7. 1; 12. 1; Pâc. 12. 1,
 2; 19. 1; 54. 1; 71. 1.
- chabbaggyâ bhikkhû, Pâr. 2. 2, 7;
 3. 2; 3. 5. 13, 22 sq.; 31; N. 1. 1,
 5; 7. 1; 11. 1; 12. 1; 13. 1; 17.
 1; 19. 1; 21. 1; 22. 1; 24. 1;
 26. 1; 30. 1; Pâc. 2. 1; 3. 1;
 4. 1; 7. 2; 9. 1; 16. 1; 17. 1;
 21. 1; 24. 1; 27. 1; 28. 1; 31. 1;
 37. 1; 39. 1; 47. 1; 48. 1; 49. 1;
 50. 1; 52. 1; 55. 1; 60. 1; 62. 1;
 63. 1; 69. 1; 70. 1; 72. 1; 73. 1;
 74-82; 85. 1; 88. 1; 89-91; Pât.
 2. 1. 1; Sekh. *passim*; Bhñi Pâc.
 58. 1.
- chabbaggyâ bhikkuniyo, Pât. 2. 1;
 Bhñi Pâr. 4. 1; Bhñi N. 1. 1;
 Bhñi Pâc. 2. 1; 10. 1; 22. 1; 41.
 1; 43. 1; 49. 1; 50. 1; 52. 1; 58.
 1; 84. 1; 85. 1; 87 sqq.; Bhñi
 Pât. 1 sqq.; Bhñi Sekh. 1 sqq.
- Javakaññaka, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
- Jivaka (Jivakambavana), S. 8. 1. 4.
- Tissa, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
- Tissadatta, *ibidem*.
- Thullanandâ, Pâr. 2. 7. 45; Pâc. 29.
 1; Bhñi Pâr. 1. 1; 2. 1; 3. 1;
 Bhñi S. 1. 1; 2. 1; 4. 1; 9. 1;
 10. 1; Bhñi N. 2. 1; 3. 1; 4. 1;
 5. 1; 10. 1; 11. 1; 12. 1; Bhñi
 Pâc. 1. 1; 14. 1; 16. 1; 23. 1;
 26-30; 33-35; 45-48; 53. 1; 68.
 1; 70. 1; 77 sqq.
- Dahha Mallaputta, S. 8. 1; 9. 1;
 Pâc. 13. 1, 2; 81. 1.
- Dalhika, Pâr. 2. 7. 49.
- Dâsaka, P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49, etc.
- Dîgha, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
- Dîghasumana, *ibidem*.
- [Dîpa, *see the stanzas at the end of*
the Parivâra.]
- Deva, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
- Devadatta, S. 10. 1; 11. 1; Pâc. 29.
 1; 32. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 81. 1.
- Dhanîttaka, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
- Dhaniya, Pâr. 2. 1.
- Dhammapâlita, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
- Dhammarakkhita, S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2. 2.
- Nanda, Pâc. 92. 1.
- Nandavatî, Bhñi Pâr. 1. 1; Bhñi Pâc.
 1. 1.
- Nandî, *ibidem*.
- Nandivisâla, Pâc. 2. 1.
- Nâga, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
- Pandaka, Pâr. 2. 7. 48.
- Pasenadi (râjâ P. Kosalo), Pâc. 48. 1;
 53. 1; 83. 1; Bhñi S. 2. 1; Bhñi
 N. 11. 1; 12. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 41. 1.
- Pilindavaccha, Pâr. 2. 7. 47; N. 23. 1.
- Punabbasu, *see Assajipunabbasukâ.*
- Puppha, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
- Phussadeva, *ibidem*.
- Bimbisâra (râjâ Mâgadho Seniyo
 Bimbisâro), Pâr. 2. 1. 4 sq.; 4. 9.
 5; N. 23. 1; Pâc. 32. 8; 57. 1.
- Bijaka, Bijakapitâ, Bijakamâtâ, Pâr.
 1. 5. 9.
- Buddharakkhita, S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2.
 2; P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
- Belatthasîsa, Pâc. 38. 1.
- Bhadda, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
- Bhaddâ Kâpilânî, Bhñi S. 3. 1; Bhñi
 Pâc. 11 sqq.; 18. 1; 33. 1; 35. 1.
- Bhâradvâja, Bhâradvâjagotta, Pâc.
 2. 2.
- Bhummajaka, *see Mettiyahhummajaka.*
- Mallikâ, Pâc. 53. 1; 83. 1.
- Mahâkaccâna, Pâc. 29. 1.
- Mahâkappina, *ibidem*.

Mahâkassapa, S. 6. 1.	Visâkhâ Migâramâtâ, An. 1. 1; 2; Pâc. 84. 2.
Mahâkotthita, Pâc. 29. 1.	Vessabhû, Pâr. 1. 3.
Mahâcunda, <i>ibidem</i> .	
Mahânâga, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.	Sakya, etc., <i>see</i> Index I C.
Mahânâma Sakka, Pâc. 47. 1.	Samgharakkhita, S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2. 2.
Mahâpajâpatî Gotamî, N. 17. 1; Pâc. 23. 2; Bhnî Pâc. 5. 1.	sattarasavaggyâ hhikkhû, Pâr. 3. 5. 22 sq.; Pâc. 15. 1; 17. 1; 37. 1; 52. 1; 53. 1; 55. 1; 60. 1; 65. 1; 74. 1; 75. 1; 77. 1.
Mahâmoggallâna (comp. Moggallâna), Pâr. 1. 2; 4. 9. 1 sq.; Pâc. 29. 1.	Saddhâ, Pâr. 1. 10. 24.
Mahâsîva, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.	Samuddadatta, S. 10. 1; 11. 1; Pâc. 29. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 81. 1.
Mahinda, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.	Samhala, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
Migalandîka, Pâr. 3. 1.	Saviñhaka, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
Migâranattâ, <i>see</i> Sâlha.	Sâgata, Pâc. 51. 1.
Migâramâtâ, <i>see</i> Visâkhâ.	Sâriputta, Pâr. 1. 3; N. 1. 2; 21. 2; Pâc. 29. 1; 31. 2.—Sâriputta- moggallânâ, Sâriputtâ, S. 13. 1.
Mettiyabhummajakâ, S. 8. 1; 9. 1; Pâc. 13. 1, 2.	Sâlha Migâranattâ, Bhnî Pâr. 1. 1; 2. 1.
Mettiyâ, S. 8. 1; 9. 1.	Sikhî, Pâr. 1. 3.
Moggaliputta, P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49 etc.	Siggava, P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49 etc.
Moggallâna, Moggallânagotta (comp. Mahâmoggallâna, Sâriputtamoggag- llânâ), S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2. 2.	Siva, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
Ratthapâla, S. 6. 1. 5.	Sudinna Kalandakaputta, Pâr. 1. 5.
Râhula, Pâc. 5. 2; 29. 1.	Sundara, Pâr. 1. 10. 11.
Revata, Pâc. 29. 1.	Sundarînandâ, Bhnî Pâr. 1. 1; 2. 1; Bhnî S. 5. 1; 6. 1.
Lakkhaña, Pâr. 4. 9. 1 sq.	Supabbâ, Par. 1. 10. 23.
Liechavi, <i>see</i> Index I D.	Sumana, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
Vângantaputta, <i>see</i> Upasena.	Seniya, <i>see</i> Bimbisâra.
Vassakâra, Pâr. 2. 1. 4.	Seyyasaka, S. 1. 1.
Vâsittha, Vâsiñthagotta, S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 2. 2.	Sonaka, P. 1. 1, pag. 2, 49 etc.
Vipassî, Pâr. 1. 3.	Sobhita, Par. 4. 9. 7.
	Hathaka Sakyaputta, Pâc. 1. 1.
	Hârita, Pâr. 4. 9. 3.

B. GODS AND DEMONS.

Aecharâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 7.	nâga, nâgarâjâ, S. 6. 1. 3; Pâc. 51. 1.—nâgî, Pâr. 1. 10. 4.
amanussa, Pâr. 3. 5. 28.	Nimmânaratî devâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 9.
câtumahârâjikâ devâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 9.	Paranimmitavasavattî devâ, <i>ibidem</i> .
Tâvatiñsâ devâ, <i>ibidem</i> .	petâ, Pâr. 2. 6. 4; 3. 1. 5.—petî, Pâr. 1. 10. 14; S. 2. 2. 1. etc.
Tusitâ devâ, <i>ibidem</i> .	Brahmaloka, Brahmakâyikâ devâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 9.—sabrahmaka, Pâr. 1. 1. 1 sq.
devâ, devatâ, Pâr. 1. 8. 4; 3. 3; 4. 8. 6; Pâc. 4. 2. 1; P. 6. 5, 11; 15. 14. 2.—rukkhe adhivatthâ devatâ, Pâc. 11. 1.—sadevaka, Pâr. 1. 1. 1 sq.	

bhummâ devâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 9.
 Maṇikanṭha nâgarâjâ, S. 6. 1. 3.
 Mârakâyikâ devatâ, Pâr. 3. 1.—samâ-
 raka, Pâr. 1. 1. 1 sq.

yakkha, Pâr. 3. 1. 5.; 5. 24 sq.; 4.
 9.—yakkhî, yakkhinî, Pâr. 1. 10.
 14; S. 2. 2. 1, 4. 3 etc.
 Yâmâ devâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 9.

C. NATIONS AND TRIBES, GEOGRAPHICAL NAMES, ETC.

Aggâlava cetiya, N. 11. 1; Pâc. 5. 1;
 10. 1; 11. 1; 20. 1.
 Aciravatî, Pâr. 2. 7. 30; Pâc. 53. 1;
 84. 1; Bhñ Pâc. 2. 1; 21. 1.
 Andhavana, Pâr. 1. 10. 18; 2. 7. 36;
 N. 5. 1.
 Ambatittha, Pâc. 51. 1.
 Ârâmikagâmaka, N. 23. 1.
 Âlavî, Âlavaka, Pâr. 3. 5. 7 sq., 30;
 S. 6. 1; N. 11. 1; Pâc. 5. 1, 2;
 10. 1; 11. 1; 20. 1; P. 8. 1.
 Isigilipassa, Pâr. 2. 1. 1; S. 8. 1. 4.
 Uttarakuṛu, Pâr. 1. 2.
 Uttarâpathaka, Pâr. 1. 2.
 Kapnakujjâ, Pâr. 1. 4.
 Kapilavatthu, N. 17. 1; 22. 1; Pâc.
 23. 1; 47. 1; 86. 1; Pât. 4. 1;
 Bhñ Pâc. 5. 1; 58. 1.—Kâpila-
 vatthava, P. 8. 1. 24.
 Kalandakagâma, Pâr. 1. 5.
 Kalandakanivâpa, *see* Velluvana.
 Kâlasilâ, S. 8. 1. 4.
 Kâliṅga, Pâr. 4. 9. 3.
 Kûst, S. 13. 1. 3, 5; Pâc. 84. 3.
 Kitâgiri, S. 13. 1.
 Kokanada pâsâda, Sekh. 55 sq.
 Kosambî, Pâr. 2. 7. 48; S. 7. 1; 12.
 1; N. 2. 2; 14. 2; Pâc. 5. 2; 12.
 1; 19. 1; 51. 1; 54. 1; 71. 1;
 Sekh. 51; P. 8. 1.—Kosambaka,
 P. 5. 10.
 Kosalâ janapadâ, N. 16. 1; Pâc. 6. 1;
 31. 2; 36. 1; 67. 1; 85. 2 sq.;
 Bhñ S. 3. 3 sq.; Bhñ Pâc. 17. 1.
 Comp. Index I A, s.v. Pasenadi.

Gaṅgâ, Pâr. 1. 4; 5. 8; S. 6. 1. 3.
 Gijjhakûṭa, Pâr. 2. 1. 1 sq., 7. 11;
 3. 5. 13; 4. 9; S. 8. 1. 4; 9. 1.

Gotamaka cetiya, N. 1. 1.
 Gomaṭakandarâ, S. 8. 1. 4.
 Ghositârâma, S. 7. 1; 12. 1; Pâc.
 12. 1; 19. 1; 54. 1; 71. 1; Sekh.
 51.
 Campâ, Pâr. 2. 7. 45; P. 17. 67 sq.—
 Campeyyaka, P. 5. 9.
 Cetiyâ, Pâc. 51. 1.
 Corapapâta, S. 8. 1. 4.
 Jambudîpa, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.—Jambusi-
 rivhaya, P. 1. 1 pag. 2, 49 etc.
 Jâtiyâvana, Pâr. 1. 10. 17.
 Jîvakambavana, S. 8. 1. 4.
 Jetavana (Sâvathiyam . . . Jetavane
 Anâthapindikassa ârâme), S. 1. 1;
 2. 1; 3. 1; 4. 1; 5. 1; 13. 1; An.
 1. 1, 2; N. 2. 1; 3. 1; 4. 1; 6. 1;
 7. 1 etc. P. 15. 1. 1.
 Takkasilâ, Pâc. 2. 1.
 Tapodâ, Pâr. 4. 9. 4; Pâc. 57. 1.—
 Tapodakandarâ, Tapodârâma, S. 8.
 1. 4.
 Tambapanni, P. 1. 1 pag. 3, 5, 49 etc.
 Tindukakandarâ, S. 8. 1. 4.
 Nalerupucimanda, Pâr. 1. 1. 1.
 Nigrodhârâma, N. 17. 1; 22. 1; Pâc.
 23. 1; 47. 1; 86. 1; Pât. 4. 1;
 Bhñ Pâc. 5. 1; 58. 1.
 pacantimâ janapadâ, Pâc. 57. 7; P.
 6. 4. 5.
 Paṭiyâloka, Pâc. 34. 1; 66. 1.
 Payâgapatiṭṭhâna, Pâr. 1. 4.
 Pilindagâmaka, N. 23. 1.
 Badarikârâma, Pâc. 5. 2.
 Bârâṇasî, Pâr. 1. 4; 2. 7. 47; Sekh.
 69.

- Bhaggâ, Pâc. 56. 1; Sekh. 55 sq.; P. 8. 1.
- Bhaddavatikâ, Pâc. 51. 8.
- Bhaddiya, Pâr. 1. 10. 17.
- Bhârukachchaka, Pâr. 1. 10. 22.
- Bhesakalâvâna, Pâc. 56. 1; Sekh. 55 sq.
- Magadhamahâmatta, Pâr. 2. 1. 4.—Mâgadha, *ibidem*. Comp. Bimbisâra (Index I A.).
- majjhimâ janapadâ, P. 6. 4.
- Maddakucchi, S. 8. 1. 4.
- Malla, *see* Dabba (Index I A.).
- Mahâvana, Pâr. 1. 4, 5, 6, 10, 19 sq.; 3. 1. 1; 4. 1. 1 sq.; N. 12. 1; Pâc. 8. 1; 33. 1; 40. 1; 41. 1; Bhñ Pâc. 52. 1.
- Râjagaha, Pâr. 1. 10. 11, 23; 2. 1, 7. 45; 4. 9; S. 6. 1; 8. 1; 9. 1; 10. 1; 11. 1; N. 5. 1; 18. 1; 23. 1; 26. 1; Pâc. 13. 1; 29. 1, 2; 32. 1, 7; 34. 1; 37. 1; 46. 1; 57. 1; 65. 1; 66. 1; 81. 1; Pât. 2. 1; Bhñ Pâc. 10. 1; 39. 1; 40. 1; 81. 1; P. 8. 1.
- Rohâna, P. 1. 1 pag. 3.
- Liechavi, Pâr. 1. 5. 8; 4. 9. 5; Bhñ S. 2. 1.—Liechavikumârakâ, Pâr. 1. 10. 25.
- Vaggumudâ (Vaggumudâtiriya), Pâr. 3. 1. 1; 4. 1. 1; Pâc. 8. 1.
- Vajji, Pâr. 1. 5. 7; 4. 1. 1; Pâc. 8. 1.—Vajjigâma, Pâr. 1. 5. 4.—Vajjiputtaka, Pâr. 1. 7, 10. 2.
- Vebhâra, S. 8. 1. 4.
- Verañjâ (Verañja), Pâr. 1. 1. 1 sq.
- Veluvana (Kalandakanivâpa), Pâr. 4. 9. 1; S. 6. 1; 8. 1; 9. 1; 10. 1; 11. 1; N. 5. 1; 18. 1; 26. 1; Pâc. 13. 1; 29. 1; 32. 1; 37. 1; 46. 1; 57. 1; 65. 1; 81. 1; Pât. 2. 1;
- Bhñ Pâc. 10. 1; 39. 1; 40. 1; 81. 1.
- Vesâlî, Pâr. 1. 4 sqq., 10. 19 sq., 25; 2. 7. 46; 3. 1. 1 sq.; 4. 1. 1 sq.; N. 1. 1; 12. 1; Pâc. 8. 1; 33. 1; 40. 1; 41. 1; Bhñ S. 2. 1; Bhñ Pâc. 52. 1; P. 6. 10; 8. 1.—Vesâlika, Pâr. 1. 7, 10. 2.
- Sakkâ (comp. Mahânâma, Index I A.) N. 17. 1; 22. 1; Pâc. 23. 1; 47. 1; 86. 1; Pât. 4. 1; Bhñ Pâc. 5. 1; 58. 1; P. 8. 1.
- Sakyakula, Pâr. 1. 1. 1.—Sakyaputta, *see* Index II, comp. Upananda, Hatthaka (Index I A.).—samañâ Sakyaputtiyâ, *see* Index IV. Comp. Sâkiya.
- Samkassa, Pâr. 1. 4.
- Sattapaññiguhâ, S. 8. 1. 4.
- Sappasondikapabbhâra, S. 8. 1. 4.
- Sappimikâ, Pâr. 4. 9. 6.
- Sâkiyâ, Sâkiyâniyo, Sâkiyadâsakâ, Pât. 4. 1.
- Sâketa, N. 1. 2; 6. 2; 21. 2; Pâc. 27. 2; 28. 2; 58. 1; Bhñ S. 3. 2; Bhñ Pâc. 35. 1.
- Sâgalâ, Pâr. 2. 7. 49.
- Sâvatthi (see also the passages quoted s. v. Jetavana), Pâr. 1. 10. 18, 24; 2. 7. 35 sq.; S. 4. 1; 5. 1; 13. 1; An. 1. 1; N. 5. 1; 6. 2; 15. 1; 16. 1; 30. 1; Pâc. 6. 1; 7. 1; 9. 1; 25. 1; 27. 2; 28. 2; 31. 1, 2; 36. 1; 58. 1; 66. 1; 67. 1; 82. 1; 84. 2, 3; 85. 2 sq.; Pât. 1. 1; 3. 1 sq.; Bhñ S. 2. 1; 3. 2 sqq.; 4. 1; Bhñ N. 2. 1; Bhñ Pâc. 1. 1; 11 sqq.; 17. 1; 35. 1; 55 sqq.; P. 8. 1; 15. 1. 1.
- Sitavana, S. 8. 1. 4.
- Sumsumâragira, Pâc. 56. 1; Sekh. 55 sq.
- Soreyya, Pâr. 1. 4.
- Himavanta, S. 6. 1. 4.

II. THE BUDDHA.

- Aṅgīrasa, P. 3. 5.
 anantadassī, P. 4. 4.
 ādiceabandhu, P. 8. 1. 27, 2. 9 sq.;
 14. 6; 17. 11 etc.
 Gotama, Pâr. 1. 1. 1 sq., 4; S. 10. 1;
 Pâc. 32. 8; 41. 1; P. 8. 1. 27.
 jina, P. 18. 21.—jinasāsana, Bhnî
 Pâr. 3. 2; Bhnî S. 4. 2.—anantajî-
 nena tâdinâ, P. 17. 75 sq.
 tathâgata, Pâr. 1. 1. 2 sq., 2. 1, 3. 4,
 4; 4. 1. 2 sq.; Pâc. 8. 1; 51. 1;
 P. 6. 3; 7. 2; 19. 2 sq.
 dhammasâmî, Pâr. 2. 1. 2.
 buddha (buddho bhagavâ, buddhâ bha-
 gavanto), Pâr. 1. 1. 1 etc., 3. 1; 4.
 1. 2; S. 13. 1. 5; Pâc. 4. 2. 1;
 7. 4. 1; 8. 1; P. 6. 2; 8. 1. 27, 2.
 9 seq.; 17. 11 etc.; 18. 5.—buddha
 (or, bhagavâ Gotamo), dhamma,
 saṅgha, Pâr. 1. 1. 9; 1. 7; An. 1.
 2. 1; P. 15. 1. 14, etc. Comp.
 S. 12. 1.—buddhacanda, buddhâ-
 dicea, P. 3. 2.—buddhavacana, Pâc.
 22. 1.—buddhânubuddha, Pâr. 1. 3.
 2 sq.—sambuddha, P. 8. 2. 6.—
 abhisambuddha, Pâr. 1. 1. 4.—
 sammâsambuddha, sammâsambodhi,
 Pâr. 1. 1. 4; 4. 9. 3.—pacceka-
 buddha, P. 6. 2.
 bhagavâ, P. 6. 3 *et passim*.—bhagavâ
 araham̄ sammâsambuddho, Pâr. 1.
 1. 1.—bhagavâ jânam̄ passam̄ ara-
 ham̄ sammâsambuddho, P. 1. 1 *et
 passim*.
 mahesi, P. 18. 2.
 lokavidû, Pâr. 1. 1. 1.
 Sakyaputta, Pâr. 1. 1. 1.—Sakyamuni,
 P. 3. 5.—samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ, *see*
 Index IV.
 satthâ, Pâr. 1. 3. 4.—satthuvaṇṇa, N.
 18. 2; 19. 2.
 sugata, Pâr. 1. 1. 1, 3. 4; P. 8. 2.
 46; 18. 29, 40.—sugatañgula, Pâo.
 87.—sugatacivaramâṇa, Pâc. 92.
 sugatavidatthi, S. 6. 1. 6, 2. 1; 15.
 1 sq.; Pâc. 89 sqq.; Bhnî Pâc.
 22. 1.
 The six Buddhas who preceded Gotama,
 Pâr. 1. 3.

III. THE DHAMMA.

- Akiriya, akiriyavâda, Pâr. 1. 1. 3.
 agatigamana, P. 6. 4. 1. 10 sq.
 attabhâvapaṭilâbha, Pâr. 4. 9.
 anattâ, P. 3. 1.
 anantara, P. 18. 22 sq. Comp. ânanta-
 rika.
 anariyavohâra, P. 6. 4.
 anâgâni, anâgâmiphala, Pâr. 4. 1;
 4; Pâc. 8.
 animitta, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2.
 anupâdâ, P. 12. 2. Comp. upâdâna.
 antaggâhika, P. 6. 10.
 antarâyika, Pâc. 68. 1 sq.; 69. 2;
 70. 1 sq.
 appâñihita, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2.
 (abhiññâ,) chaṭabhiññâ, Pâr. 4. 1;
 Pâc. 8.
 abhinibbidhâ, Pâr. 1. 1. 6 sq.
 araham̄ (arahâ), Pâr. 1. 1. 1, 10. 17;
 4. 1, 8. 3, 8. 11, 8. 14; Pâc. 8;
 53. 1; P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 2. 1. 1 sqq.;
 8. 2. 53.—arahatta, Pâr. 1. 5. 9;
 S. 8. 1. 1.—arahattaphala, Pâr.
 4. 4.
 ariyapuggala, P. 6. 2.
 ariyamagga, *see* magga.
 ariyavohâra, P. 6. 4.
 avijjâ, Pâr. 1. 1. 4 sq.—avijjâsava,
 Pâr. 1. 1. 8.
 asubha, asubhabhâvanâ, Pâr. 3. 1.

- âghâtavatthu, âghâtapaṭivinaya, P. 6. 9, 10.
 ânañja, Pâr. 1. 1. 6 sq.; 4. 9. 6.
 ânantarika, P. 6. 5. Comp. anantara.
 ânâpânasatisamâdhi, Pâr. 3. 1. 3.
 âbhicetasika, P. 6. 7.
 âsava, Pâr. 1. 1. 8, 5. 11; 4. 8. 12;
 P. 6. 2, 7; 7. 2; 19. 2 sq.—
 âsavaṭṭhâniyâ dhammâ, Pâr. 1. 3. 4.
- iddhi, Pâr. 2. 7. 47; N. 23. 1. 3.—
 iddhipâda, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2.—
 iddhipâtihâriya, N. 23. 1. 3.—ma-
 hiddhika, Pâr. 4. 8. 3.
- indriya, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2.—
 ekindriya jîva, S. 7. 1. Comp.
 jîvitindriya.
- uccheda-vâda, Pâr. 1. 1. 3.
 uttarimanussadhamma, Pâr. 4. 1 sq.;
 N. 23. 1. 3; Pâc. 8; P. 8. 2. 7.
 upapajjati, Pâr. 1. 5. 11.
 upapâta, Pâr. 1. 1. 7.
 (upâdâna,) anupâdâ, anupâdâya, Pâr.
 1. 3. 2; P. 12. 2.—anupâdâna, sau-
 pâdâna, Pâr. 1. 5. 10; S. 1. 1. 2.
 upakkhaka, upekkhâsatipârisuddhi,
 Pâr. 1. 1. 5.
 uppajjati, Pâr. 1. 1. 6 sq.
- ekodibhâva, Pâr. 1. 1. 5.
- kappa, Pâr. 1. 1. 6; 4. 9. 7.—sañ-
 vatṭakappa, vivatṭakappa, sañvatṭa-
 vivatṭakappa, Pâr. 1. 1. 6.
- kamma, Pâr. 4. 9. 2 etc.—kammopatha,
 P. 6. 10.—yathâkammûpaga, Pâr.
 1. 1. 7.
- kâma, S. 1. 1. 2, etc.—kâmaguña, Pâr.
 3. 2 sq.—kâmâsava, Pâr. 1. 1. 8.
- kâyasañkhâra, Pâr. 3. 1. 3.
 kilesa, kilesapahâna, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.;
 Pâc. 8. 2.
- eakkhu (dibba), Pâr. 1. 1. 7; P. 6. 7.
 citta, Pâr. 1. 1. 5 sq.; 1. 3. 2; 3. 1.
 3; 4. 2 sq.; S. 1. 1. 1; 2. 1. 2,
 2. 1; 3. 1. 2, 2; P. 15. 8. 14. sq.—
- cittasamâkhâra, Pâr. 3. 1. 3.—cittup-
 pâda, Pâr. 2. 7. 2.—acittaka, sa-
 cittaka, kusalacitta, akusalacitta,
 abyâkatacitta, P. 16. 1.—adhicitte,
 P. 15. 1. 5.—paracittavidû, Pâr. 4.
 8. 6.
- enta, euti, Pâr. 1. 1. 6, 7.
 cetanâ, S. 1. 2. 1.—sañcetanika, S. 1.
 1; 2, etc.
- jîvitindriya, Pâr. 3. 3.
- jhâna, Pâr. 1. 1. 5; 4. 1, 3 sq.; Pâc.
 8; P. 6. 7.—jhâyi, S. 8. 1. 4.
- nâpa, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 8. 2.—
 nâpadassana, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 8.
 2; P. 12. 2; 15. 8. 13.—alamari-
 yanâpadassana, Pâr. 4. 1. 3, 2.
- tapoguṇa, S. 8. 2.
 tejodhâtu, S. 8. 1. 4; Pâc. 51. 1.
- ditthadhammika, Pâr. 1. 5. 11; P. 7.
 2; 19. 2 sq.
- ditthâsava, Pâr. 1. 1. 8.
- dukkha, dukkhasamudaya, dukkhanî-
 rodha, dukkhanirodhagânumî paṭi-
 padâ, Pâr. 1. 1. 8.
- nibbâna, Pâr. 1. 5. 10; S. 1. 1. 2;
 P. 3. 1; 8. 2. 53.—nibbuta, P. 18.
 5.—parinibbuta, P. 6. 3.—anupâdâ-
 parinibbâna, P. 12. 2.
- niraya, Pâr. 1. 1. 7, 5. 11; 3. 4. 9, 5.
 29; 4. 1. 2 sq.; 4. 9; Bhñi Pâc.
 19. 6 sq.; P. 15. 13. 1 etc.—mahâ-
 niraya, Pâr. 4. 9. 4.—nerayika,
 Pâc. 2. 2.
- pacekabuddha, P. 6. 2.
- paññakkhandha, P. 15. 8. 13.—adhi-
 paññâya, P. 15. 1. 5.
- patibhâna, P. 6. 5; 15. 8. 14 sq.
- patîsamphidâ, P. 15. 8. 11 sq.
- pâramî, P. 3. 3.
- putuhujjana, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 2. 1. 1
 sqq.; 6. 2.
- punabbhavâbhinibbatti, Pâr. 1. 1. 3.

- pubbenivâsa, Pâr. 1. 1. 6 ; P. 6. 7.
 pettivisaya, Bhñi Pâc. 19. 2. 2.
 (phala,) ágataphala, An. 1. 2. 1.—
 phalasacechikiriyâ, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.;
 Pâc. 8. 2.
- bala, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2.
 bojjhañga, *ibidem*.
 bodhipakkhika, Pâr. 1. 7.
 bhavâsava, Pâr. 1. 1. 8.
 bhâvanâ, Pâr. 1. 7.
- magga, ariyamagga, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc.
 8. 2; P. 8. 2. 41.—maggabhâvana,
 Pâr. 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 8. 2.
- mano, Pâr. 3. 3.
- lokadhamma, P. 6. 8.
- vicâra, Pâr. 1. 1. 5.
- vijjâ, Pâr. 1. 1. 6 sq.; 4. 3 sq.; Pâc.
 8. 2.—tevijja, Pâr. 4. 1; Pâc. 8.
- viññâna, Pâr. 3. 3.
- vitakka, Pâr. 1. 1. 5.—kâmavitakka,
 Pâr. 1. 5. 10; S. 1. 1. 2, 5. 3.—
 parivitakka, S. 8. 1. 1 etc.
- vidhamâna, P. 6. 9.
- vinñvarañatâ, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 8. 2.
- vibhava, P. 8. 2. 53.
- vimutti, P. 12. 2.—vimuttikkhandha,
 P. 15. 8. 13—vinnuceati, vinutta,
 Pâr. 1. 1. 8, 3. 2.—yathâvimutta,
 P. 15. 8. 14 sq.—vîmocayati, Pâr.
 3. 1. 3.—cetovimutti, paññâvimutti,
 P. 6. 7. 11.—vimokkha, Pâr. 4. 3
 sq.; Pâc. 8. 2; P. 12. 2. Comp.
 saññâvimokkha.
- vîtarâga, avitarâga, Pâr. 1. 3. 2; 3.
 1. 1.
- sakadâgâmî, sakadâgâmiphala, Pâr. 4.
 1, 4; Pâc. 8.
- sagga, Pâr. 1. 1. 7; 3. 2 sq.; 3. 4. 9
 sq.; 3. 5. 29; S. 1. 3. 1, 2; P. 15.
 13. 1 etc.
- sañkhâra, sañkhata, Pâr. 3. 1. 3; P.
 3. 1.
- saññâvimekkha, P. 6. 2.
- saññoga, S. 1. 1. 2.
- saññojana, Pâr. 4. 8. 5.
- satipatthâna, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2.
 Comp. Pâc. 51. 1.—satî upatthâ-
 peti, Pâr. 3. 1. 3, comp. Pâr. 1. 1. 5.
- satta, Pâr. 1. 1. 7, 2. 2; 4. 9; P. 6. 7.
- samâdhi, Pâr. 4. 3 sq., 9. 6; N. 5. 1.
 1; Pâc. 8. 2; P. 4. 1. 15; 12. 2.—
 samâdhiikkhandha, P. 15. 8. 13.—
 samâdhiija, Pâr. 1. 1. 5.—ânâpâna-
 satisamâdhi, Pâr. 3. 1. 3.—samâda-
 hati, *ibidem*.—samâhita, Pâr. 1. 1.
 5 sq.
- samâpatti, Pâr. 4. 3 sq.; Pâc. 2. 2;
 8. 2.—asubhasamâpatti, Pâr. 3. 1.
- samparâyika, Pâr. 1. 5. 11; P. 7. 2;
 10. 5; 12. 3; 19. 2 sq.
- sambodhiparâyana, Pâr. 1. 3. 4.
- sammappadhâna, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2.
- sâmukkâmpsa, P. 6. 4.
- sila, P. 4. 1. 15.—silakkhandha, S. 8.
 2; P. 15. 2. 9, 8. 13—adhisile, P.
 15. 1. 5.
- suññata, Pâr. 4. 4; Pâc. 8. 2.
- sekha (asekha), Pâr. 1. 8. 1; P. 1. 1.
 1 sqq; 2. 1. 1 sqq.
- sotâpanna, sotâpatti, sotâppattiphalâ,
 Pâr. 1. 3. 4; 4. 1, 4; Pâc. 2. 2; 8.

IV. THE SAMGHÄ. ECCLESIASTICAL LAW. LITERATURE.

- Akappiya, P. 6. 5.
- agârava, P. 4. 1. 1, 8, 10.
- aññabyâkarapa, aññap byâkaroti, Pâr.
 4. 2; 4. 8. 1, 8; P. 15. 4. 10.
- aññavâldaka, Pâc. 12.
- aññâvhita, P. 15. 14. 4.
- atthaka, P. 17. 81 sq.
- atthavâcika, P. 6. 8.
- atiritta, anatiritta, Pâc. 35. 2 sq.; 36.
 1 sq.; P. 6. 8; 15. 4. 4.—akatâ-
 tiritta, katâtiritta, P. 6. 5.
- attâdâna, P. 15. 5. 5.

- atthata, P. 14. 1. Comp. kaṭhina.
 atthāra, atthāraka, anatthāraka, P. 14.
 1. 4; 2 sq. Comp. kaṭhina.
 aduṭṭhulla, see duṭṭhulla.
 addhānasamuṭṭhāna, P. 3. 11, 49 sqq.
 adhammakkamma, Pāc. 12. 3 etc.
 adhikaraṇa, S. 8. 1. 9, 2; 9. 1 sq.;
 Pāc. 63; Bhū S. 7. 1 sq.; Bhū
 Pāc. 45; P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 6, 8,
 14, 16; 2. 6, 8, 14, 16; 4. 1. 1,
 17; 4. 3; 4. 5. 1 etc.; 4. 17, 20;
 9. 1. 1 sq.; 9. 14; 12. 3; 13. 1;
 15. 3. 2; 15. 10. 1 sq.; 19. 5. 2.—
 adhikaraṇasamgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.—
 adhikaraṇasamatha, vol. iv. p. 207,
 351.
 adhiṭṭhānuposatha, P. 6. 3, 5.
 adhiṭṭheti (adhiṭṭhāti, adhiṭṭhita, adhiṭṭhāna, adhiṭṭhātabba), N. 1. 3, 4;
 3. 2. 2 sqq.; 22. 2; 23. 2; 28. 2;
 Pāc. 19. 1 sq.; Bhū N. 1. 2; 2. 1
 sq.; P. 6. 2, 5, 9, 11; 14. 2 sq.;
 18. 28.
 adhipātimokkha, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.
 anaññapācittiya, P. 6. 4; 8. 2. 9 sq.
 ananuññātasamuṭṭhāna, P. 3. 11, 60 sq.
 anavasesa, see sāvasesa.
 anādariya, Pāc. 54; Sekh. 1 sqq.;
 Bhū Sekh. 1 sqq.; P. 6. 2: 18. 43.
 anāmantacāra, P. 6. 5; 15. 14. 1.
 aniyata, An. 1 sq.; P. 8. 2. 38.
 anissita, see nissaya.
 anupaññatti (anupaññatta), P. 1. 1. 1
 sqq.; 2. 1. 1 sqq.; 6. 1, 3, 5, 10;
 19. 4.
 anumodaka (ananumodaka), P. 14. 1
 sq., 4.
 anuyoga, P. 6. 3; 15. 5. 4, 7; 7. 4;
 8. 8.—anuyogavatta, P. 10. 5;
 12. 3.
 anuloma (anulomika), P. 10. 4 sq.
 anuvādamūla, P. 4. 1. 1, 14; 6. 6.
 anuvādādhikaraṇa, S. 8. 2; 9. 2; P.
 4. 6. 2; 4. 7 sqq.; 9. 1. 1, 4 sq.
 anuvijjaka, P. 10. 3; 11. 1. 4; 12. 1.
 anusandhivacanapatha, P. 6. 5, 10;
 10. 7 sq.; 10. 18 sq.; 11. 5; 15. 3. 6,
 4. 8, 5. 8 etc.
- anussāvanā (auussāvanato), P. 13. 7;
 15. 3. 9; 15. 10. 9; 15. 11, 12;
 19. 1.
 antarāyika (anantarāyika), P. 6. 1, 11.
 antarubbhāra, P. 14. 7. Comp. N.
 1. 3. 1.
 antevāsi (antevāsika), Pār. 1. 8. 2 sq.;
 4. 8. 3; S. 5. 4. 14; 9. 2. 3; Pāc.
 17. 2. 3; Bhū Pāc. 34. 2. Comp.
 Pāc. 83. 3.—antevāsibhikkhūni
 (antevāsimi), Pār. 2. 7. 45; Bhū
 Pār. 1. 1; Bhū S. 3. 1; 9. 1; Bhū
 Pāc. 11 sqq.; 18. 1; 27. 1;
 35. 2.
 apalokanakamma, Pāc. 79. 2; P. 6. 2;
 13. 3; 19. 1, 3.
 appaṭikamma, see sappaṭikanuma.
 appamattakavissajjaka, Pāc. 13. 3;
 31. 2; P. 15. 13. 1.
 abbhutadhamma, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.
 abbhethi (abbhāna), S. 1. 2. 2; Bhū
 S. 1. 2; P. 7. 1; 11. 5; 19. 1, 3;
 vol. iii. p. 186; vol. iv. p. 242.—
 abbhānāraha, P. 15. 14. 7.
 abbhokāsika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 6.
 abhīdhamaṇa, Pāc. 72. 2. 3; Bhū
 Pāc. 95. 2; P. 3. 5; 15. 1. 4.
 abhīvinaya, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 15. 1. 4.
 abhisamācārika, P. 15. 1. 5.
 amūlavinaya, P. 4. 7. 6; 4. 8 sqq.;
 6. 3; 7. 1; 9. 1. 3, 13 sq.; 19. 1,
 4; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.
 aruṇuggamana (aruṇugga), N. 1. 3. 2;
 2. 3; 3. 2. 2; 21. 3; 29. 2; Pāc.
 37. 2; 85. 5; Bhū S. 3. 5; Bhū
 N. 1. 2; Bhū Pāc. 15. 2; P. 6.
 2, 7, 8, 11; 17. 3 sq. Comp. Pāc.
 5. 3. 3; 49. 2; P. 14. 1, 4; 18. 31.
 avippavāsa, P. 18. 1.
 avissajjiya, P. 6. 5; 18. 2.
 avebhāṇgiya, P. 6. 5; 18. 2.
 asādhāraṇa, see sādhāraṇa.
 āgantuka, Pār. 2. 7. 38; S. 13. 1. 5;
 Pāc. 8. 1; P. 6. 4; 9. 1. 3; 15.
 10. 10.
 āgama, P. 12. 1. comp. 13. 6.—āgatā-
 gama, Pāc. 83. 1.

- āgālīhāya ceteti, P. 6. 3.
 ācarinī, Bhñi S. 2. 2; Bhñi Pâc. 61. 2; 62. 2, etc.
 ācariya, Pâr. 1. 8. 2. sq.; S. 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 65. 2.—ācariyaparamparâ, P. 6. 5. 10.
 ācârvipatti, P. 4. 5. 2; 4. 6; 8. 2. 5; 9. 1. 8 sq.; 10. 22; 11. 1.
 ājivavipatti, P. 4. 5. 4; 8. 2. 7.
 ādikammika, Pâr. 1. 9. 8 etc.
 ādibrahmacariyaka, P. 15. 1. 5.
 āpatti, P. 4. 1. 1 sqq., 6. 5; 6. 1 sqq.; 17. 1 seq. *et passim*.—āpattâdhikaraṇa, S. 8. 2; 9. 2; P. 4. 6. 2; 4. 7 sqq.; 9. 1. 1, 4 sq.—āpattikkhandha, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 4, 8, 12, 16; 2. 4, 8, 12, 16; 4. 1. 1, 3; 4. 3; 4. 5. 1 sq.; 4. 6. 5; 17. 75 sq.—āpattisamutthâna, *see* samutthâna.—āpattisampâga, P. 19. 5. 1.
 āraññaka, Pâr. 1. 5. 4; S. 10. 1; N. 15. 1. 1 sq.; Pât. 4; P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 1.
 ārâma, Pâr. 1. 2. 1; 2. 2; 2. 4. 1, 10; 4. 1. 3; S. 2. 1. 1; 3. 1; 8. 1. 7; Pâc. 31. 1; 37. 1; 50. 2. 2; 84. 4; N. 1. 1; 2. 3. 2, 14; 29. 2; Bhñi Pâc. 41; 51; 84. 2.—ārâma-kotthaka, S. 8. 1. 7.—ārâmavatthu, Pâr. 2. 4. 13; 4. 1. 3.—ārâmûpâcâra, N. 29. 2.—ajjhârâma, N. 18. 2; Pâc. 83. 2 sq.
 ārâmika, Pâr. 1. 8. 2 sq.; 4. 3; N. 18. 2; 19. 2; 23. 1; Pâc. 14. 2; 25. 2; Bhñi Pâc. 51. 4.—ārâmika-pesaka, P. 15. 13. 14.
 āvasatha, Bhñi Pâc. 48.—āvasathacîvara, Bhñi Pâc. 47.—āvasathapinda, Pâc. 31. 1 sq.—ajjhâvasathe, N. 18. 2.
 āvâsa, N. 6. 2, etc.—āvâsapalibodha, P. 14. 6.
 āvâsika, Pâr. 2. 7. 38; S. 13. 1. 1; P. 6. 4; 15. 10. 10, 13. 1.
 āveṇi, P. 15. 10. 10.
 ā-āvæchedika, P. 14. 6. sq.
 itivuttaka, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq.
 ukkoṭeti (ukkoṭa, ukkotana), Pâc. 63; P. 9. 1. 1 sq.
 ukkhipati (ukkhitta, ukkhittaka), Bhñi Pâr. 3. 1 sq.; Bhñi S. 4. 1 sq.; Bhñi Pâc. 53. 1; P. 6. 1, 2; 17. 49 sq.; 18. 4.—ukkhittânuvattaka, P. 9. 1. 11.
 ukkhepiyakamma, Pâc. 6. 3; 7. 1; 19. 1. 3.
 ujjhâpanaka, Pâc. 13. 1 sq.
 udâna, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq.; Pâc. 22. 1.
 undâlanaka, Pâc. 88; P. 8. 2. 9 sq.
 uddharâṇa, P. 19. 1. 12.—Comp. pacuddharati.
 upajjhâ, Pâr. 1. 10. 6.—upajjhâya, Pâr. 1. 8. 2 sq.; 4. 8. 3; S. 1. 5. 8; 9. 2. 3; Pâc. 38. 1; 65. 2; Bhñi Pâc. 52. 1.—upajjhâ, upajjhâ-yâ, Bhñi S. 2. 2; Bhñi Pâc. 61. 2; 62. 2; 69. 2 etc.
 upatthâka, Pâr. 2. 7. 46; S. 7. 1; N. 8. 1; 9. 1; 10. 1; 27. 1; Pâc. 19. 1.—upatthâkakula, Pâr. 2. 7. 25, 45, 47; An. 1. 1; Pâc. 46. 1 sq.; Bhñi Pâc. 26. 1; 29. 1.
 upatthânasâlâ, Pâr. 3. 1. 2; Pâc. 5. 1; 15. 2; 16. 2; 17. 2.
 upasampadâ (upasampâdeti, upasampauna), Pâr. 1. 5. 4; 1. 7; 1. 8. 1; 1. 10. 6; N. 15. 1. 1; 25. 2; Pâc. 21. 3; 65. 1 sq.; 77. 1 sq.; Bhñi Pâc. 77. 1; 78. 1; P. 5. 1. 1; 6. 2, 5, 6, 8, 10, 11; 7. 1; 15. 1. 4 sq.; 17. 21 sq., 55 sq.; 18. 21, 39; 19. 1. 9; 19. 3.—Comp. ekatoupasampannâ.
 upassaya, *see* bhikkhunâpassaya.
 upâsaka, Pâr. 1. 1. 9; 1. 8. 2; 2. 7. 43; 3. 2; 4. 3; 4. 8. 7; S. 5. 2; 13. 1. 3 sq.; N. 10. 1. 1 sq.; 18. 2; 19. 2; Pâc. 4. 1; 5. 1; 34. 1; 41. 1; 51. 1; 83. 1; Bhñi S. 1. 1; Bhñi N. 2. 1; 4. 1; 6. 1; 7. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 1. 1; 8. 1; 30. 1.—upâsikâ, Pâr. 1. 10. 23 sq.; An. 1. 1, 2. 1; 2. 1 sq.; Pâc. 7. 2; 34. 1.
 uposatha, S. 8. 3. 1; 9. 2. 3; Bhñi

Pâc. 59; P. 5. 1. 2; 6. 2, 3; 11. 2, 5.—uposathakamma, P 7. 1.—uposathagga, Pâr. 2. 7. 44.—uposathapucchaka, Pâc. 21. 3; Bhñ Pâc. 59.—uposathika, Pâc. 32. 9. 3; 33. 5; Pât. 3. 4.
 ubbhâikâ, P. 6. 10; 15. 9. 1 sq.; 19. 5. 2.
 ubbhata, N. 1. 2, 3; 2. 1 sq.; 3. 1 sq.—ubbhâra, P. 6. 8; 14. 3. Comp. sahubbhâra, antarubbhâra.
 ubhatobyâjanaka, P. 19. 1. 9.
 ubhatosamgha, Pâc. 21. 3; Bhñ Pâr. 1. 2. 1; Bhñ Pâc. 30. 1; 57; vol. iv. p. 242.
 ummattaka, Pâr. 1. 8. 4; 1. 9. 8 etc.
 ekatoupasampannâ, N. 4. 2. 2; 5. 3. 2; Pâc. 23. 3; 26. 2; 29. 3; Pât. 1. 2.
 ekavâcika, P. 17. 21 sq.
 ekâsauka, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 11.
 eñakalomakasamutthâna, P. 1. 1 pâc. 6, 31, 32, 37, 38 etc.; P. 2. 1 pâc. 1, 6 etc.; P. 3. 11, 41 sqq.
 ehi bhikkhu, Pâr. 1. 8. 1; P. 18. 21.—ehi bhikkhunî, Bhñ Pâr. 1. 2. 1.
 okâsakamma, P. 6. 3; 11. 3; 12. 2; 15. 2. 8. 3. 2, 4. 7, 5. 4, 9. 4.
 onojeti, Pâc. 82. 1.
 opamma, P. 12. 2.
 ovadati, ovâda, Pâc. 21 sq.; 26. 1; Bhñ Pâc. 56. 2; 58; 59; 63. 2; P. 15. 8. 7 sq. Comp. bhikkhuno-vâdaka.—ovâdupasamkamana, Pâc. 21. 3.
 osûreti, Pâc. 21. 3; 22. 2; 69. 2. 3; Bhñ Pâr. 3. 2. 1; Bhñ S. 4. 1 sq.; P. 6. 2.—osârañâ, osârañiya, P. 6. 2; 19. 1. 12; 19. 3.
 ohiyyaka, N. 5. 1. 2; Pâc. 42. 2.
 kâthina, N. 1. 2; 2. 1. sq.; 3. 1 sq.; 28. 2; Pâc. 32. 9. 1; 46. 6; Bhñ N. 2. 1 sq.; Bhñ Pâc. 29. 2; 30. 1; P. 6. 2, 8; 14. 1 sq.; 18. 31.—kâthinaka, P. 5. 1. 7.—kâthinatthâra, P. 6. 5; 15. 14. 1.—kâthinasam-

uthâna (kâthinaka), P. 1. 1 niss. 23, 28, 29, pâc. 14, 15 etc.; P. 2. 1 niss. 1, pâc. 15 etc.; P. 3. 10, 37 sqq.—kathinuddhâra, N. 28. 2; Bhñ Pâc. 30; P. 14. 6, 7. Comp. atthâra, ubbhata.
 katikâ, Pâr. 4. 8. 14; N. 10. 1. 2; 15. 1.—katikasanthâna, S. 8. 1. 4.
 kappa (kappakata, akappakata), Pâc. 58. 2; Bhñ S. 2. 1 sq.; P. 18. 28, 40.
 kappiya, N. 10. 1. 1 sq.; P. 6. 5.—kappiyakâraka, N. 20. 2; Pâc. 40. 3.—kappiyakata, akappiyakata, Pâc. 35. 3; P. 15. 4. 4.
 kamma, Pâc. 63; 79. 1 sq.; 80. 1 sq.; Bhñ S. 4. 1; Bhñ Pâc. 53. 1; P. 6. 2, 3, 4, 5, 7; 8. 2. 34; 9. 1. 3, 7; 12. 3; 13. 1, 3; 15. 1. 6 sq., 2. 1 sq., 3. 5, 8. 1, etc.; 17. 71 sq., 83 sq., 89 sq.; 18. 24 sq.; 19. 1.—kammadosa, P. 6. 2; 17. 67 sq., 85 sq.—kammappatta, P. 19. 1. 6 sq., 13.—kammalakkhaña, P. 19. 1. 2.—kammavatthu, P. 6. 2.—kammavâcâ, S. 10. 2; 11. 2; 12. 2; Pâc. 80. 2; Bhñ Pâr. 3. 2. 1; P. 7. 1, etc.—kammavipatti, kamma-sampatti, P. 17. 69 seq., 87 seq.; comp. 19. 1.—kammâkamma, P. 15. 10. 10.—kammâraha, P. 19. 1. 7, 13.—Comp. apalokanakamma, ñatti-kamma, etc.
 karapañnuidhi, P. 14. 1, 4.
 kiccadhikaraña, S. 8. 2; 9. 2; P. 4. 6. 2; 4. 7 sqq.; 9. 1. 1, 4 sq.
 kukukata, P. 14. 1, 4.
 kuppa (akuppa, kuppati, kopeti), Pâc. 80. 2; Bhñ S. 4. 1; P. 18. 18, 21.
 kulûpaka, Pâr. 3. 5. 17 sq.; S. 4. 1. 1; 4. 4. 1 sq.; 5. 1. 1; 5. 5. 3; An. 1. 1; N. 18. 1; 23. 1. 2; Pâc. 7. 1; 9. 1; 29. 1; Pât. 3. 3; P. 6. 5.—kulûpikâ, Bhñ Pâc. 15. 1; 86. 1.
 Kosambaka, P. 5. 1. 10.
 khajjabhâjaka, Pâc. 13. 3; 81. 2; P. 15. 13. 10.

khandhaka, P. 3. 6.—khandhasamgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.—kamumakkhandhaka, bhikkhunikhandhaka, P. 5. 1.
khalupacchâhhattika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 12.
khittacitta, Pâr. 1. 8. 4; 1. 9. 8, etc. : Sekh. 75. 2; Bhû Pâr. 1. 2. 3; 4. 2. 2, etc. ; P. 18. 29. Comp. cittakkhepa.
khîyadhamma, Pâc. 79; 81; Bhñi Pâc. 76.
khîyanaka, Pâc. 13. 2 sq.
khuddaka, P. 8. 1. 20, 26; 8. 2. 15 etc.—khuddakavathuka, P. 5. 1. 15.—khuddânukhuddaka, Pâc. 72.
gaña, Pâc. 65. 2; Bhñi Pâr. 2; Bhñi S. 2. 1 sq.; 4. 1 sq.; Bhñi N. 1 sqq.; Bhñi Pâc. 26; 53; 60; 61. 2; P. 6. 3, 5; 13. 2; 14. 5; 15. 10. 10.—gañabhojana, Pâc. 32; P. 6. 2, 5, 7; 15. 14. 1.
gamika, P. 6. 4; 15. 8. 12.
garuka, P. 6. 1 sq.; 8. 2. 1, 3; 9. 1. 9 sq.; 15. 1. 3; 15. 3. 4, etc.; 18. 9, 19, 27, 41 sq.
garudhamma, Pâc. 21. 2 sq.; Bhñi Pâc. 58. 2; 59. 2; P. 6. 8.
gâthâ, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq.; Pâc. 72. 2. 3.
gâmantara, Pâc. 66. 1 sq.; P. 17. 7 sq.
gârayha, Pât. 1 sqq.; Bhñi Pât. 1 sqq.; P. 8. 1. 20, 26; 8. 2. 42 sq.—vol. iii p. 186; vol. iv. p. 242.
gârava, P. 4. 1. 1, 9.
gilânapuechaka, Pâc. 39. 2; 56. 1; 57. 3.
geyya, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq.

catukkahhatta, S. 8. 1. 6.
Campeyyaka, P. 5. 1. 9.
cittakkhepa, P. 6. 5; 15. 4. 10, 6. 1.
cîvara, Pâr. 2. 2; 2. 7. 9, 17 sq.; 4. 6. 2; S. 9. 2. 3; N. 1. 2 sq.; 2-10; 25. 1 sq.; 26. 1 sq.; 27. 1 sq.; 29. 1 sq.; Pâc. 25. 9; 32. 3 sqq.; 33. 3; 46. 3 sq.; 58 sqq.; 81 sq.; 92; Bhñi N. 3; Bhñi Pâc. 23 sqq.; P. 6. 2; 14. 6; 17. 63 sq.; 18. 13.—

cîvarakamma, Pâr. 2. 7. 20; N. 20. 1; Pâc. 57. 6; 79. 1; 80. 1.—cîvarakâlasamaya, N. 28. 1 sq.; Bhñi Pâc. 29.—cîvaradhârañâ, P. 17. 61 sq.—cîvarapatiggâhaka, P. 15. 13. 6.—cîvarapalihodha, P. 14. 6.—cîvarabhutta, N. 30. 1.—cîvara-bhâjaka, P. 15. 13. 7.—cîvarasamî-kamaniya, Bhñi Pâc. 25.—akâla-cîvara (kâlacivara), N. 3. 1 sq.; Bhñi N. 2. 1 sq.; Bhñi Pâc. 27. 1; 30. 1.—aceekacîvara, N. 28. 1 sq.—atirekaeîvara, N. 1. 1 sq.; P. 6. 10.—gahapatiêîvara, S. 9. 2. 3; 10. 1. tiefvara, Pâr. 1. 4; N. 1. 1; 2. 1 sq.—ticîvarena avippavâsasammuti, N. 2. 2; P. 7. 1. Comp. vippavasati.—tecivara, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 7.—thûpacîvara, P. 6. 5.—vihâracîvara, N. 6. 2.
cuditaka, P. 6. 1; 10. 6 sq.; 11. 4; 12. 1; 13. 2.—adhammacuditaka, dhammacuditaka, P. 12. 1.
codeti (codâpeti, codanâ), S. 8. 3; 9. 3. 3; 13. 1. 7; Pâc. 76. 2; 78. 2; P. 6. 2, 4; 10. 1. 14 sq., 21 sq.; 11. 1, 3; 12. 2; 13. 2; 15. 4. 6, 5. 1 sq.; 18. 24 sq.—codaka, P. 6. 1; 10. 6 sq.; 11. 1, 4, 5; 12. 1; 13. 2; 15. 5. 1 sq.—adhammacodaka, dhammacodaka, bâlacodaka, pañditacodaka, P. 10. 1. 13 sqq.; 12. 1.—codanâvathu, P. 6. 3.—codetâ, P. 15. 2. 6, 8, etc.
corivutthâpanasamutthâna, P. 3. 11, 59.
chanda, Pâc. 79. 1; 80. 1 sq.; Bhñi S. 4. 1 sq.; P. 6. 5; 19. 1 6 sq.; 13.—chandâraha, P. 19. 1. 6 sq.; 13.—chandadâyaka, P. 9. 1. 3.—pârivâsikachandadâna, Bhñi Pâc. 81.
châdeti, châdanâ, P. 6. 3; 17. 1 sq., 65 sq.; 18. 26. Comp. dutthullacchâdanâ.
chejja, P. 17. 57 sq.; 18. 9, 30, 34.
chedanaka, Pâc. 87; 89 sqq.; Bhñi Pâc. 22. 1; P. 6. 5, 6; 8. 2. 9 sq.

- jātaka, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq.
- ñātī, S. 6. 2. 2 ; 10. 2 ; 11. 2 ; 12. 2 ; 13. 1. 7 ; N. 2. 2 ; 14. 2 ; Pâc. 80. 1 ; P. 7. 1 ; 13. 7 ; 15. 3. 9 ; 17. 17 sq., 59 sq. ; 19. 1.—ñāttikamma, Pâc. 79. 2 ; P. 6. 2 ; 13. 3 ; 19. 1, 3.—ñāttidutiyakamma, S. 7. 2 ; Pâc. 79. 2 ; Pât. 3. 4 ; P. 6. 2 ; 13. 3 ; 19. 1, 3.—ñātticatuthakamma, Pâr. 1. 1. 8 ; Pâc. 79. 2 ; P. 6. 2 ; 13. 3 ; 17. 13 sq. ; 19. 1, 3.
- thapeti (thapanā), P. 5. 1. 19 ; 6. 3 ; 15. 7. 2 sq. ; 8. 7 sq. Comp. pavāraṇaṭṭhapana, pātimokkhāṭṭhapana.
- tajjaniyakamma, P. 6. 3 ; 7. 1 ; 19. 1, 3.
- tassapāpiyyasikâ, P. 4. 7. 6 ; 4. 8 sqq. ; 6. 8 ; 7. 1 ; 9. 1. 3, 13 sq. ; 19. 1. 4 ; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.
- tāvakkālika, Pâr. 2. 6. 2, 4 ; 2. 7. 40, 44 ; N. 5. 3. 3 ; Pâc. 84. 4 ; Bhnî Pâc. 28. 2.
- tikabhojana, P. 6. 3.
- tiṇavatthâraka, P. 1. 7, 8 ; 2. 7 sq. ; 4. 7 sqq. ; 7. 1 ; 8. 2. 33 ; 9. 1. 3, 8 sq. ; 13 sq. ; 19. 4 ; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.
- titthiyapakkantaka, P. 19. 1. 9.
- titthiyavatta, P. 6. 8.
- thullaceaya, Pâr. 1. 9. 3, etc. ; P. 8. 2. 39.
- theyyasamvâsaka, P. 19. 1. 9.
- theyyasatthasamuṭṭhâna, P. 2. 1 pâc. 11 sqq. ; 3. 11, 52 sqq.
- thera, Pâr. 1. 8. 1 ; N. 22. 2. 1 ; 23. 1. 1 ; Pâc. 21. 2 ; 29. 1 ; 40. 1 ; Bhnî Pâr. 1. 1 ; Bhnî Pâc. 81. 1 ; P. 11. 5 ; 12. 1 ; 13. 1, 6 ; 15. 2, 5, 10. 10.
- dīṭṭhâvikamma, P. 15. 2. 5, 4. 1 sq.
- dīṭṭhivipatti, P. 4. 5. 3 ; 8. 2. 6 ; 10. 22 ; 11. 1, etc.
- dukkhaṭa, Sekh. 1 sqq. ; Bhnî Sekh. 1 sqq. *et passim.* P. 8. 2. 47 sq.
- duṭṭhulla (aduṭṭhulla), Pâc. 9 ; 64. 1 sq. ; P. 6. 1 ; 8. 2. 1, 3 ; 15. 1. 3, 3. 4 etc.—duṭṭhullacchâdanâ, P. 17. 5 sq.
- duṭṭiyapârâjikasamuṭṭhâna, P. 3. 10, 17 sqq.
- dubbhâsita, P. 8. 2. 49.
- desanâ, P. 17. 51 sq.—desanâgâmî (adesanâgâmî), P. 6. 1, 5 ; 15. 4. 1 ; 17. 11 seq.
- deseti (desâpeti), N. 1. 3. 2, etc. ; 15. 1. 1 sq. ; Bhnî N. 1 sqq. ; Bhnî Pâc. 22. 2 ; P. 6. 1, 4, 8 ; 9. 1. 19 ; 15. 4. 1 ; 17. 33 sq., 49 sq.
- dhamma, Pâc. 4. 2 ; 5. 1 ; 7. 1 sq. ; 23. 2 ; 68. 1 sq. ; 83. 1 ; Sekh. 57 sqq. ; P. 15. 3. 11.—cha dhammâ, Bhnî Pâc. 63 sq. ; 66 sq. ; 72 sq.—Comp. padasodhamma.—dhammâkathâ, Pâc. 21. 1 ; Bhnî N. 10. 1 ; 11. 1 ; Bhnî P. 28. 1 ; 33. 1.—dhammakathika, S. 8. 1. 4 ; Pâc. 2. 2 ; 3. 2 ; 29. 3 ; 71. 2. Comp. N. 6. 1. 1.—dhammikamma, Pâc. 12. 3 etc.—dhammadesanasamuṭṭhâna, P. 3. 11, 54 sq.—dhammavinaya, Pâr. 1. 5. 10 ; 4. 1. 3 ; S. 11. 1.
- dhuramikkhepasamuṭṭhâna, P. 2. 1 (comp. chap. 9) pâr. 3, 4, samgh. 4, 7, etc.
- dhūtaguṇa, Pâr. 1. 5. 4. Comp. âraññaka, piṇḍapâti, etc.
- navakamma, Pâr. 3. 5. 9 sq., 29 ; Pâc. 10. 1 ; 11. 1 ; 20. 1 ; 57. 4.—navakammukâ, Bhnî Pâr. 1. 1.
- nâsamantika, P. 14. 6 sq.
- nâseti (nâsita, nâsitaka), Pâr. 1. 9. 7, 10. 25 ; S. 8. 1. 9 ; Pâc. 70. 1 sq. ; Bhnî Pâr. 2. 2 ; P. 6. 1, 8, 10, 11 ; 17. 21 sq. ; 18. 10.
- nikâya, P. 1. 1. 1 etc.
- nicayasanmidhi, P. 14. 1, 4.
- niccebhâtta (niccebhâtika), S. 8. 1. 6, 7 ; N. 18. 1 ; Pâc. 32. 9. 3 ; 33. 5 ; Pât. 3. 4 ; Bhnî Pâc. 15. 1.
- niṭṭhânantika, P. 14. 6 sq.

- nidāna, P. 6. 5, 10 ; 9. 1. 4 sq., 16 sq. ; 12. 3 ; 13. 1 sq. ; 15. 4. 8, 5. 8, etc.—nidānasamūgaha, P. 19. 5. 1. niddesa, P. 5. 1 sqq. nimittakamma, P. 14. 1, 4. niyata, anyiyata, An. 1 sq. ; P. 6. 1. nissaggiya, N. 1 sqq. ; Bhnī N. 1 sqq. ; P. 8. 2. 40 ; 14. 4.—nissajjati, N. 1. 3. 2 ; 2. 3 ; 3. 2. 2 etc. ; Bhnī N. 1 sqq. nissaya, N. 15. 1. 1 ; P. 6. 2, 3, 10 ; 14. 2 ; 15. 1. 4 sq.—anissita, P. 6. 5 ; 15. 1. 1 sq.—nissayakamma, P. 6. 3 ; 7. 1 ; 19. 1. 3.—nissayapatipassaddhi, P. 6. 5, 6, 11. nissāreti (nissāraṇā), Bhnī S. 1. 2 ; P. 6. 2 ; 19. 1. 12.—nissāraṇīya, Bhnī S. 1 sqq. ; P. 19. 3. nettidhamma, P. 3. 62. nesajjika, P. 6. 5 ; 15. 6. 9.
- pamukūla, Pâr. 2. 6. 4 ; 2. 7. 8, 21, 30 sq., 36 ; N. 3. 2. 1 ; 15. 1. 1 ; 16. 2 ; Pâc. 84. 4 ; P. 6. 5, 10.—pamukūlīka, Pâr. 1. 5. 4 ; S. 9. 2. 3 ; 10. 1 ; N. 15. 1. 1 sq. ; Pâc. 40. 1 ; P. 6. 5 ; 15. 6. 3.
- pakkamazantika, P. 14. 6 sq.
- pakkhika, Pâc. 32. 9. 3 ; 33. 5 ; Pât. 3. 4.
- paccakkhati (pacecācikkhati), Pâr. 1. 7, 8. 2 sq., 10. 2 ; Bhnī S. 7. 1 sq.
- paccenkkadḍhana, P. 19. 1. 12.
- paccuddhāra (paccuddharati, paccuddhata), N. 2. 3. 18 sq. ; 29. 2 ; P. 14. 2 sq.—paccudhlhāraka, apaccuddhāraka, Pâc. 59.
- paccchāsamana, Pâr. 1. 4 ; Pâc. 33. 4.
- pañcasatika, P. 5. 1. 21.
- paññatti, anupaññatti, anuppanna-paññatti, sabbatthapaññatti, padesa-paññatti, sâdhâragopapaññatti, asâdhâraṇapaññatti, ekatopapaññatti, ubhatopaññatti, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq. ; 2. 1. 1 sqq. ; 6. 1, 3.—paññatti, P. 6. 5, 10 ; 15. 3. 6, 4. 8, etc.—paññatta, P. 15. 13. 2 ; 19. 4.
- paṭikkosati (paṭikkosa), Bhnī S. 4. 1 ; P. 6. 2, 5 ; 19. 1. 6, 13.—appaṭikkosanā, P. 9. 1. 19.
- patiggaha, P. 6. 9 ; 15. 4. 3 ; 18. 41 sq.—apatiggahita, paṭiggahita, Pâc. 40. 3 ; P. 15. 4. 4.—paṭiggahâpeti, Pâr. 2. 7. 21.
- paticodeti, Bhnī Pâr. 2.
- paṭiññâ, paṭiññâya, P. 8. 2. 33 ; 10. 7 sq. ; 19. 1. 5. 2 ; vol. iv, p. 207, 351, comp. P. 11. 2.—paṭiññâtakarapa, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq. ; 1. 7, 8 ; 2. 7 sq. ; 4. 7 sqq. ; 6. 7 ; 9. 1. 8 sq., 13 sq. ; 15. 4. 6 ; 19. 4.
- paṭinissajjati, S. 10. 2, 3 ; 11. 1 sq. ; 12. 1 sq. ; 13. 1 sq. etc.
- paṭipucchâ, P. 12. 2.
- paṭippassaddhi (paṭippassambheti), S. 10. 2 ; 11. 2 ; 12. 2 ; P. 6. 5, 6. 11 ; 7. 1 ; 15. 2. 1 sq.
- paṭisâraṇiyakamma, P. 6. 3 ; 7. 1. 19. 1, 3.
- paṭhamapârâjikasamuṭṭhâna, P. 2. 1 (comp. chap. 9), saṅgh. 3, 5, pâc. 3, 4 etc. ; 3. 10. 13 sqq.
- pathamâpattika, Bhnī S. 1. 1 sq.
- paññatti, P. 6. 4.
- (patikamma,) sappatikamma, P. 15. 3. 4, 7. 4.
- patta, S. 9. 2. 3 ; N. 21 ; 22 ; Bhnī N. 1 ; P. 6. 11.—pattagâbhâpaka, N. 22. 2 ; P. 7. 1 ; 15. 13. 13.—pattapiṇḍika, P. 6. 5 ; 15. 6. 13.—atirekapatta, N. 21. 1 sq.
- pattakalla, P. 6. 4.
- padapacehâbhâṭṭha, P. 15. 3. 6, 4. 8, 5. 8, etc.
- padasodhammasamuṭṭhâna, P. 1. 1. pâc. 7, 22 ; 2. 1 pâc. 95 ; 3. 11, 47 sqq.
- pabbajjâ (pabbajati, pabbâjeti), Pâr. 1. 5. 1 sq., 9 ; Pâc. 65. 1 ; Bhnī S. 2. 1 ; P. 6. 10.—vuddhapabbajita, Pâr. 1. 10. 26.
- pabbâjaniyakamma, S. 13. 1. 6 sq. ; P. 6. 3 ; 7. 1 ; 19. 1, 3.
- paramparabhojana, Pâc. 33 ; P. 6. 5.
- parikathâ, P. 14. 1, 4.
- parikappavahâra, P. 6. 5.

- parittā, Bhnī Pāc. 49. 2.
 paribhoga, P. 6. 4; 15. 13. 1.
 Parivāra, P. 3. 7.
 parivāsa, S. 1. 2. 2; Pāc. 9. 1; 64. 1;
 P. 6. 2, 3, 4; 11. 5; vol. iii.
 p. 186.—parivāsadāna, P. 7. 1;
 19. 1, 3.—paṭiechannaparivāsa,
 apaṭiechannaparivāsa, suddhantapa-
 rivāsa, samodhānaparivāsa, P. 6. 2, 3.
 parivena, Pār. 3. 1. 1; Bhnī N. 10.
 1.—pariveṇavāsika, Bhnī N. 8. 1;
 9. 1.
 parisū, Pār. 1. 5. 1; N. 15. 1. 1 sq.;
 22. 1 sq.; 23. 1. 3; Pāc. 80. 2;
 Bhnī Pāc. 28. 1.—parisato, P. 19.
 1.—saparisa, Pāc. 32. 1.
 palibuddhati, Pāc. 14. 2; 15. 2; 16.
 1; 49. 2. 3, comp. Pāc. 66. 1; 84.
 1; Bhnī Pāc. 7. 1.—palibodha, P.
 6. 2; 12. 2; 14. 2 sq., 6.
 pavattinī, Bhnī Pāc. 69.
 pavāraṇā, pavāreti, pavārita, S. 8. 3.
 1; 9. 2. 3; N. 28. 1 sq.; Pāc. 21.
 3; 47. 1 sq.; Bhnī Pāc. 54. 2;
 57; P. 5. 1. 4; 6. 2, 3; 7. 1; 11.
 5; 13. 7; 15. 4. 5; 19. 3.—pavā-
 raṇaṭhapana, P. 19. 3. Comp. ṭha-
 peti.—niccapavāraṇā, punapavāraṇā,
 Pāc. 47. 1.
 pācittiyā, N. 1 sqq.; 15. 1. 1 sq.;
 Pāc. 1 sqq.; Bhnī N. 1 sqq.; Bhnī
 Pāc. 1 sqq.; P. 8. 2. 41, etc.—
 anaññapācittiyā, P. 6. 4.
 pātidesaniya, Pāt. 1 sqq.; Bhnī Pāt.
 1 sqq.; P. 8. 2. 42, etc.
 pātipadika, Pāc. 32. 9. 3; 33. 5;
 Pāt. 3. 4.
 pātimokkha, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq., 8. 2;
 Pāc. 21. 2; 72 sq.; P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.;
 6. 5, 7, etc.; 14. 5; 15. 5. 6; 19.
 3.—pātimokkhuddesa, P. 1. 1. 1
 sqq.; 2. 1. 1 sqq.; 19. 3.—pāti-
 mokkhatṭhapana, P. 6. 2, 3, 4, 6
 sqq.; 19. 3.—Comp. adhipātimokkha.
 pārājika, Pār. 1. 5. 11, 6, 7, 8. 5; 2.
 3; 3. 3, etc.; S. 8. 1. 9, 2. 1; 9.
 1. 2, 2 sq.; Bhnī Pār. 1 sqq.; P.
 8. 2. 32, 36.
 pārivattaka, N. 5. 2 sq.; Pāc. 25.
 2 sq.
 pārivāsika, P. 5. 1. 12; 15. 14. 7; 17.
 65 sq.; 18. 4.—pārivāsikachanda-
 dāna, Bhnī Pāc. 81.
 pārisuddhi, pārisuddhiuposatha, P. 6.
 3, 5.
 pitaka, P. 1. 1. 1, etc.; 3. 5.—tipetakī,
 P. 1. 1. 1, etc.
 piṇḍaka, Pār. 1. 5. 5; 4. 1. 1 sq.; S.
 13. 1. 3.
 piṇḍacārika, Pār. 1. 10. 4; 3. 5. 2, 6;
 N. 8. 1; 9. 1; 27. 1; Pāc. 34. 1.
 Comp. Pār. 4. 8. 2, 9. 1.
 piṇḍapāta, Pār. 3. 5. 6; 4. 6. 2, 9. 2;
 S. 8. 1. 5; Pāc. 29; 33. 2; 35. 1;
 36. 1; Sekh. 27 sqq.; Bhnī Pār. 1.
 1.—piṇḍapātanīhāraka, Pār. 3. 1. 1;
 N. 15. 1. 1 sq.—piṇḍapātika, Pār.
 1. 5. 4; S. 10. 1; N. 15, 1. 1 sq.;
 P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 2.
 puggalasamgaḥa, P. 19. 5. 1.
 pubbakarāṇa, P. 14. 2 sq.
 pubbakicca, P. 6. 4.
 phalabhbājaka, Pāc. 13. 3; 81. 1; P.
 15. 13. 9.
 brahmadaṇḍa, P. 19. 1. 12.
 bhandagārika, P. 15. 13. 5.
 bhaṇḍukamma, P. 19. 1. 12.
 bhattagga, Pār. 3. 5. 3; S. 8. 1. 6;
 Bhnī S. 5. 1; 6. 1; P. 15. 10. 10.
 bhattapatiṭṭi, Pāc. 33. 1.
 bhattavissagga, N. 4. 1; Pāc. 42. 1;
 Bhnī Pāc. 6. 1.
 bhattuddesaka, S. 8. 1. 3; Pāc. 13.
 3; 81. 2; P. 15. 13. 3.
 bhāṇaka (bhāṇikā), Pāc. 29. 3; Bhnī
 N. 10. 1; 11. 1; Bhnī Pāc. 28. 1;
 33. 1.
 bhikkhu, Pār. 1. 8. 1 *et passim*.
 bhikkhunī, N. 4. 1 sq.; 5. 1 sq.; 17.
 1 sq.; Pāc. 21 sqq.; 59.; Pāt. 1
 sq.; Bhnī Pār. 1 sqq., etc.—bhi-
 khhunidūsaka, P. 19. 1. 9.—bhi-
 khhunisaṅgha, Bhnī Pār. 1, etc.;

- P. 15. 8. 1 sq.—*hhikkhunūpassaya* (upassaya), N. 5. 1. 1 sq.; Pâc. 23. 1; 46. 6; 85. 5; Pât. 1. 2; Bhnî Pâr. 1. 1; Bhnî S. 1. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 8. 1; 9. 1; 35; 58. 1; 82. 1; 83. 1.—*hhikkhunovâdaka*, Pâc. 21. 1 sq.; P. 6. 8; 17. 55 sq. Comp. ovadati.—*bhikkhunovâdakavagga*, P. 17. 25 sq.—*bhikkhunovâdakasammuti*, P. 7. 1; 15. 1. 12.
hhûtârocanasamuñthâna, P. 3. 11, 57 sq.
hhedakaravatthu, S. 10. 2; P. 4. 1. 1, 16; 4. 7. 2; 9. 1. 7.
bhedanaka, Pâc. 86; P. 8. 2. 9 sq.
matikamma, P. 10. 1 sq.
mâtikâ, N. 1. 3. 1; 2. 3; P. 3. 6; 6. 8; 14. 2 sq.
mânattâ, S. 1. 2. 2; Bhnî S. 1. 2; P. 6. 2, 3, 4; 7. 1; 11. 5; 19. 1, 3; vol. iii. p. 186; vol. iv. p. 242.—*mânattacârika*, *mânattâraha*, P. 15. 14. 7.—*pañcicchannamânatta*, *apañcicchannamânatta*, *samodhânamânatta*, P. 6. 2, 3.—*pakkhamânatta*, Pâc. 21. 3; P. 6. 2 sqq.; vol. iv. p. 242.
musâvâda, Pâc. 1; P. 6. 5, 8; 15. 7. 1; 17. 51 sq. Comp. Pâr. 4. 4; P. 18. 27.
mûlâyâ pañkassati (m. *pañkassanâ*), S. 1. 2. 2; Bhnî S. 1. 2; P. 7. 1; 11. 5; 19. 1, 3.—*mûlâyâ pañkassanâraha*, P. 15. 14. 7.
moha, *mohanaka*, Pâc. 73.
yathâdhamma, Pâc. 63; 73. 1; P. 11. 5.—*yathâdhamma*, *yathâvinaya*, P. 15. 2. 6, 8 etc.
yathâsanthatika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 10.
yâgubhâjaka, Pâc. 13. 3; 81. 2; P. 15. 13. 8.
yâmakâlikâ, *yâvakâlikâ*, *yâvajîvika*, Pâc. 35. 3; 36. 2; 37. 2; 38. 2; Pât. 1. 2; 3. 4; 4. 3; Bhnî Pâc. 54. 2.
yâvatatiya (*yâvatatiyaka*), vol. iii. p. 186; Bhnî S. 7 sqq.; P. 8. 2. 1, 8; 17. 3 sq., 41 sq.
yebhuuyasikâ, P. 4. 7. 6; 4. 8 sqq.; 9. 1. 13 sq.; 19. 4; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.
rattiecheda, P. 6. 2, 3, 4; 17. 15 sq.
rukhamûlika, S. 10. 1; P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 4.
rûpiyachaddaka, N. 18. 2; P. 7. 1.
ropeti, S. 13. 1. 7; P. 11. 5, etc.
lahuka (*lahu*), P. 6. 1 sq.; 8. 2. 1; 8. 27, 41 sq.; 9. 1. 9 sq.; 15. 1. 3, 3. 4 etc.
lingapâtuñhâva, P. 6. 4.
lohituppâdaka, P. 19. 1. 9.
vagga, S. 10. 2; Pâc. 12. 3; 21. 3; 63. 2; 79. 2; 80. 2; P. 18. 18; 19. 1. 6 sq., 13.—*vaggavâdaka*, S. 11. 1 sq.
vajja, Bhnî Pâr. 2. 1; Bhnî S. 9. 1 sq.; 10. 1 sq.
vatthu, S. 10. 2; 11. 2; 12. 2; P. 6. 4, 5, 8, 10; 7. 1; 12. 3; 13. 1 sq., 8; 14. 2; 15. 4. 8, 5. 8, etc.; 17. 38, 40; 19. 1, 5. 2 sq.—*vatthuvipanna*, P. 6. 5.—*vatthusandassanâ*, P. 6. 4.—*vatthusamgaha*, P. 19. 5. 1.—*aññhatvathuka*, Bhnî Pâr. 4. 1 sq., comp. P. 6. 8.—*ekavathuka*, P. 17. 57 sq.—*nânâvatthuka*, P. 17. 31 sq.; 18. 32 sq.
vassa, Pâr. 1. 4; 4. 1. 1 sq., 8. 14; S. 13. 1. 3; Bhnî Pâc. 35. 1; 56 sq.; P. 17. 63 sq.—*vassaccheda*, P. 6. 4.—*vassâvâsa*, Pâr. 1. 1. 9.—*vassâvâsika*, N. 28. 1 sq.—*vassupanâyikâ*, P. 5. 1. 3; 6. 2.—*antovassam*, Bhnî Pâc. 39.
vassikasâtikâ, N. 24. 1 sq.
vikappeti (*vikappita*, *avikappita*, *vikappetabba*), N. 1. 3, 4; 3. 2. 2 sq.; 28. 2, etc. Pâc. 59. 1 sq.; Bhnî N. 1. 2; P. 6. 9, 11.—*vikappanâ* P. 6. 2.—*avikappanâ*, P. 6. 5.—*vikappanupaga*, N. 1. 3. 1; 5. 3;

6. 3; 25. 2; 27. 2; Pāc. 25. 3; 59. 2; 60. 2; 81. 2; Bhnī N. 3. 2; Bhnī Pāc. 26. 2.
- vikāla, Pāc. 37; 85; Bhnī Pāc. 17; P. 6. 3, 4; 17. 13 sq.
- viññatti, S. 6. 1. 6; N. 14. 1; P. 6. 4.—viññāpeti, N. 6. 1 sq.; 7. 1 sq.; 22. 1. 1 sq.; 26. 1 sq.; Pāc. 39; 47. 2; 86. 1; Sekh. 37; Bhnī N. 4. 1 sq.; 11. 1 sq.; Bhnī Pāc. 7. 1 sq.; Bhnī Pāt. 1 sqq.
- vinaya, Pār. 1. 1. 3, 8. 2 sq.; S. 8. 1. 4; Pāc. 72. 1; Bhnī Pāc. 95. 2; P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 3. 5 sq.; 6. 2, 3, 4; 8. 1. 2, 4; 10. 4; 15. 2. 9, 3. 8, 3. 10 sq., 4. 8, 5. 3, 6, 9; 17. 5 sq., 77 sq. Comp. dhamma.—vinayadhara, S. 8. 1. 4; Pāc. 29. 3; 71; P. 6. 5, 6, 7, 8, 10; 19. 5. 2.—vinayabyākaraṇa, P. 15. 13. 2.—vinayavatthu, P. 17. 67 sq.
- vinītavatthu, P. 4. 1. 1, 4, 7, 10; 6. 5, 6, 7, 9, 10.
- vipatti, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 3, 8, 11, 16; 2. 3, 8, 11, 16; 4. 1. 1, 11; 4. 3, 5 etc.; 8. 2. 2 sq.; 9. 1. 7 sq.; 12. 3; 13. 1 sq., 8.—vipattisamgaha, 19. 5. 1.
- vippavasati (comp. cīvara), N. 2. 1 sq.; 29. 1 sq.
- vibbhamati, Pār. 1. 10. 22, 26; 2. 7. 49; S. 13. 1. 8; Bhnī Pār. 2. 1 sq.; Bhnī S. 3. 5.
- vihāṅga, P. 3. 6, 9.—vihāṅgakovida, P. 4. 4; 17. 75 sq.
- vibhatti, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.
- vivādamūla, P. 4. 1. 1, 13; 6. 6.
- vivādādhikaraṇa, S. 8. 2; 9. 2; P. 4. 6. 1; 4. 7 sqq.; 9. 1. 1, 4 sq.
- visuddhi, P. 6. 5; 11. 5; 15. 4. 11.
- vihāra, Pār. 2. 4. 1, 11; 2. 7. 6, 40; 3. 1. 1, 5. 8, 5. 12; 4. 1. 3, 6. 1 sq.; S. 2. 1; 3. 1; 7. 1 sq.; N. 2. 3. 2, 15; Pāc. 5. 1; 15. 2; 16. 1; 17. 1 sq.; 18. 1 sq.; 19. 1 sq.; Bhnī Pār. 1. 1; Bhnī Pāc. 30. 1; 52. 1.—mahāvihāra, Pāc. 17. 1.—vihārapaībhoga, Pār. 2. 7. 43.—vihāra-
- pāla, N. 5. 1. 2; Pāc. 42. 2.—vihāravatthu, Pār. 2. 4. 13; 3. 5. 7; 4. 1. 3; S. 7. 1 sq.
- vihesaka, Pāc. 12. 2 sq.; Bhnī S. 9. 1 sq.; 10. 1 sq.—vihesā, Pāc. 72. 1.
- vutthāti, Pār. 1. 10. 6; P. 6. 2, 3, 4; 16. 1.—vutthāpeti, Bhnī Pāc. 61 sqq.—vutthāpana, S. 12. 1 sq.—vutthāvasammuti, Bhnī Pāc. 64; 67.—vutthāpanasammuti, Bhnī Pāc. 75 sq.; P. 6. 10.
- vūpasama, P. 15. 3. 1 sq.; 17. 45 sq.—vūpasameti, Bhnī Pāc. 45; P. 15. 10. 1 sq.—vūpasammati, P. 9. 1. 14; 11. 4; 13. 1; 19. 5. 2.
- vedanāṭṭa, Pār. 1. 8. 4, 9. 8 etc.; Sekh. 75. 2; Bhnī Pār. 1. 2. 3; 4. 2. 2 etc.; P. 18. 29.
- vedalla, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.
- venayika, Pār. 1. 1. 3; P. 6. 2.
- veyyākaranā, Pār. 1. 3. 2 sq.
- veramaṇi, Bhnī Pāc. 63. 1.
- samvāsa, asamvāsa, Pār. 1. 5. 11; 1. 6, 7, 8. 5; 2. 3; Bhnī Pār. 1. 2. 1; Bhnī Pāc. 56. 2; 58; P. 18. 1.—sanvāsabhūmi, P. 17. 15. sq.—nānāsamvāsaka, samānasamvāsaka, asamānasamvāsaka, S. 10. 2; P. 6. 1, 2; 15. 4. 2, 14. 6 sq.; 18. 4.
- Sakyaputtiya, Sakyadhitā, comp. sa-maya.
- samgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.
- samgāmāvacara, P. 12. 1; 13. 1; 15. 2. 5.
- samgha, P. 10. 1 sq.; 11. 4; 13. 2; 14. 4 sq., *et passim*.—Comp. ubhato-samgha.
- samghabhatta, Pāc. 9. 1; 36. 1; Bhnī Pāc. 44. 2.
- samghahheda (samghabhedaka), S. 10; 11; Pāc. 12. 3; 64. 2; 80. 2; Bhnī Pār. 2. 2. 2; P. 5. 1. 17; 15. 10. 9 sq.; 15. 11, 12; 17. 17 sq., 59 sq., 78; 19. 1. 9. Comp. P. 6. 2.—samghablinna, P. 18. 4.
- samgharājī, Pāc. 12. 3; 64. 2; 80. 2; Bhnī Pār. 2. 2. 2; P. 15. 10. 10.
- sañghāṭī, *see* Index VI.

- samghâdisesa, Pâr. 1. 10. 4, 16. 23
 sq.; S. 1. 1. 2, 2. 2 etc.; Pâc. 76;
 Bhñi S. 1 sqq.; P. 8. 2. 37 etc.
 ‘samghamâ . . . nissare,’ P. 8.
 2. 24.
 sajjhâya, Pâc. 4. 2. 3; 72. 2; Bhñi
 Pâc. 33. 1 sq.
 sañcarittasamuñthâna, P. 3. 10, 26 sqq.
 (saññutta,) cammasaññutta, P. 5. 1.
 5.—civarasaññutta, P. 5. 1. 8.
 sativinaya, P. 4. 7. 6; 4. 8 sqq.; 7.
 1; 9. 1. 3, 13 sq.; 19. 1, 4; vol.
 iv. p. 207, 351.
 sattasatika, P. 5. 1. 22.
 sattâhakâlîka, Pâc. 35. 3; 36. 2; 37.
 2; 38. 2; Pât. 1. 2; 3. 4; 4. 3;
 Bhñi Pâc. 54. 2.
 saddhâdeyya, S. 1. 1. 2; Pâc. 9. 1.
 saddhivihârika (saddhivihârî), Pâr. 1.
 8. 2 sq.; 4. 8. 3; S. 9. 2. 3; 13. 1.
 6; N. 15. 1. 1; 25. 1; Pâc. 17. 2.
 3; 42. 1.—saddhivihârinî, Bhñi
 Pâc. 34. 2; 35. 2; 68. 2.
 santhatasammuti, N. 14. 2.
 sannitthânantika, P. 14. 6 sq.
 sannidhi, P. 14. 1. 4.—sannidhikâraka,
 Pâc. 38.
 sapadâna, N. 23. 1. 2, comp. Sekh.
 33.—sapadânaçârika, Pâr. 1. 5. 4;
 P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 8.
 sappatîkamma (appañkamma), P. 6. 1;
 15. 3. 4, 7. 4; 17. 11 sq.; 18. 19.
 samagga (comp. sâmaggi), S. 10. 1. 3;
 10. 2; 11. 1 sq.; Pâc. 21. 3; 22.
 1; 81. 1 sq.; Bhñi Pâr. 3. 1 sq.;
 Bhñi S. 4. 1 sq.; P. 18. 18.
 samanâ Sakyaputtiyâ, Pâr. 2. 1. 6,
 (comp. 1. 8. 2); Pâc. 34. 1. 2; 48.
 1; 49. 1; Pât. 3. 1, etc.—samañyo
 Sakyadhîtaro, Bhñi S. 7. 1. sq.—
 asakyadhîtu, Bhñi Pâr. 1. 2. 1; 2.
 2. 1, etc.
 samanakappa, P. 6. 5.
 samanuddesa, Pâc. 70. 1 sq.
 samatha, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 6, 8, 15,
 16; 2. 7, 8, 15, 16; 4. 1. 1, 18; 4
 3, 7 sqq.; 5. 1. 14; 6. 7; 8. 2. 2,
 33, 35; 9. 1. 1, 8 sq., 19; 11. 3,
 13. 1, 3; 15. 3. 9; 17. 75 sq.—
 samathasamgaha, P. 19. 5. 1.
 samanubhâsatî (samanubhâsanâ), S. 10.
 1. 3; 10. 2, 3; 11. 1 sq.; 12. 1
 sq.; 13. 1 sq.; Pâc. 68. 1 sq.;
 Bhñi Pâr. 3. 1 sq.; Bhñi S. 1. 2;
 7. 1 sq.; 8. 1 sq.; 9. 1 sq.; 10. 1
 sq.; Bhñi Pâc. 36. 1 sq.; P. 9. 1.
 11; 19. 1. 12.—samanubhâsanâ—
 samuñthâna, P. 3. 10, 33 sqq.
 samâcâra, P. 5. 1. 18.
 samâdâna, Bhñi Pâc. 63. 1.
 samuccaya, P. 5. 1. 13.
 samuñthâna (samuñthâti, âpattisam-
 uñthâna), P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 5, 8, 9,
 13, 16; 2. 1 etc.; 2. 5, 8, 13, 16;
 P. 3; P. 4. 1. 1, 12; 4. 2 sq.; 4.
 4, 5. 1 etc.; 6. 5, 6; 9. 1. 8 sq.;
 15. 2, 3. 1; 19. 5. 1.
 samûhanti, Pâr. 1. 7.
 samodhânaparivâsa, P. 6. 4.
 samodhânamânatta, P. 6. 4.
 sambhoga, Pâc. 69. 2; P. 18. 1.
 sammañnati (comp. sammuti), S. 6. 2.
 2; 8. 1. 3 sq.; N. 18. 2; 22. 2;
 Pâc. 21. 1 sq.; Bhuñi Pâr. 1. 1.
 sammâvattati, sammâvattanâ, S. 13.
 1. 8; P. 17. 49 sq.
 sammukhâ, P. 8. 2. 33.—sammukhâ-
 karâñiyâ, P. 19. 1.—sammukhâvi-
 naya, P. 1. 1. 1 sqq.; 1. 7, 8; 2. 7
 sq.; 4. 7 sqq.; 9. 1. 8 sq., 13 sq.;
 19. 4; vol. iv. p. 207, 351.
 sammuti (bhikkhusammuti), S. 8. 1. 3;
 N. 2. 2 sq.; 14. 2 sq.; 29. 1 sq.;
 Pâc. 9; P. 6. 3; 7. 1; 8. 2. 9 sq.;
 17. 13 sq.; 18. 31; 19. 1. 12.—
 samghasammuti, P. 6. 3.—sikkhâ-
 sammuti, Bhñi Pâc. 63 sq.; 66 sq.;
 72 sq.—sêkhasammuti, Pât. 3.
 Comp. sammañnati, bhikkhuovâda-
 kasammuti, vutthâpanasammuti, vu-
 tthâpanasammuti, santhatasammuti.
 saranya, Pâr. 1. 1. 9; An. 1. 2. 1.—
 sarapagamana, Pâr. 1. 8. 1; P. 18.
 21.
 salâkâ, P. 18. 30.—salâkagâha, P. 6.
 2, 3, 10; 15. 10. 9; 15. 11, 12.—

- salākahatta, Pâc. 32. 9. 3; 33. 5;
Pât. 3. 4.
- savacanîya, P. 6. 3; 12. 2.
- savanantika, P. 14. 6.
- sahajîvinî, Bhnî Pâc. 34; 68; 70.
- sahadhammika, S. 12. 1 sq.; Pâc. 71.
- suhuhbhâra, P. 14. 6 sq.
- sâkacchati, S. 8. 1. 4; P. 6. 3; 15. 8.
13 sq.—Comp. vinaya.
- sâtiyagâhûpaka, P. 7. 1; 15. 13. 12.
- sâdhâraṇa (asâdhâraṇa), Pâr. 1. 10.
6; P. 8. 2. 2, 12 sq.
- sâmaggî (comp. samagga), P. 7. 1;
11. 5; 14. 5; 15. 2. 5.—sâmaggi-
uposatha, P. 6. 3, 5.—sâmaggipavâ-
raṇâ, P. 6. 3.
- sâmañera, Pâr. 1. 8. 2 sq., 9. 7; 4. 3,
9. 3; S. 1. 5. 9; N. 5. 2; Pâc. 14.
2; 15. 2; 25. 2 sq.; 59; P. 6. 10;
15. 1. 4 sq.—sâmañeri, Pâr. 1. 10.
25; 4. 9. 3; N. 4. 2. 3; 5. 2, 3.
3; 17. 2; Pâc. 21. 3. 3; 22. 2;
25. 2 sq.; 26. 2; 29. 3; 59; Pât.
1. 2; 2. 2; Bhnî Pâc. 92.—sâma-
ñerapesaka, P. 15. 13. 15.
- sâraṇîya dhamma, P. 4. 1. 1, 15.
- sâreti, P. 18. 24 sq.—sâraṇâ, P. 10. 1
sq.; 12. 2.
- sâvaka, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq.; 4. 8. 8. 13,
4. 9; S. 8. 1. 1.; Pâc. 4. 2; 7. 4;
8. 1.
- sâvasesa (anavasesa), P. 6. 1, 5, 10;
8. 2. 1, 3; 9. 1. 10; 15. 1. 3, 3.
4 etc.; 18. 43.
- sikkhamâna, P. 8. 2. 50.—sikkhamânu,
Pâr. 1. 10. 25; 4. 9. 3; N. 4. 2.
3; 5. 2, 3. 3; 17. 2; Pâc. 21. 3;
22. 2; 25. 2 sq.; 26. 2; 59; Pât.
1. 2; 2. 2; Bhnî N. 5. 1; Bhnî
Pâc. 63 sq.; 77 sqq.: 91.
- sikkhâ, Pâr. 1. 7, 8. 1 sq., 10. 2;
Sekh. 1 sqq.; Bhnî S. 7. 1 sq.;
- Bhnî Pâc. 63 sq.; 66 sq.; 72 sq.;
Bhnî Sekh. 1 sqq.; P. 6. 5, 10; 8.
2. 51; 15. 1. 5, 2. 4; 18. 4.—
samasikkhâtâ Pâr. 1. 8. 5; 2. 3;
P. 8. 2. 13, 29 etc.—Comp. sikkhâ-
sammuti.
- sikkhâpada, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq., 5. 11 etc.;
S. 12. 1 sq.; Pâc. 71 sq.; P. 7. 2;
8. 1. 2, 4; 8. 2. 11 sq.; 19. 2.—
dasasikkhâpadikâ, Bhnî Pâc. 92. 2.
sîmâ, Pâc. 65. 2; Bhnî S. 2. 2; 4. 2;
Bhnî Pâc. 61. 2; 62. 2, etc.; P. 6.
3, 4; 19. 1. 5.—sîmato, P. 19. 1.—
sîmâtikkantika, P. 14. 6 sq.—sîmâ-
dosa, P. 6. 11.—antosimâya, bahisî-
mâya, P. 6. 4; 14. 6, 7; 15. 10.
10; 19. 1. 5.—nânâsîmâya, samâ-
nasîmâya, S. 10. 2; P. 15. 4. 2.—
nissimâpi, Pâc. 21. 2.—nissimâṭṭha,
P. 14. 3.
- sîla, S. 4. 2.—silavipatti, P. 4. 5. 1;
4. 6; 8. 2. 3 sq.; 9. 1. 9 sq.; 10.
22; 11. 1.
- utta, Pâr. 1. 3. 2 sq.; Pâc. 73. 1; P.
10. 4; 12. 2; 15. 3. 10, 5. 9, etc.;
vol. iv. p. 207, 351.—asuttaka, P.
17. 107.—sutuddesa, P. 6. 3, 5.
- suttanta, S. 8. 1. 4; Pâc. 72. 2. 3;
Bhnî Pâc. 95. 2; P. 3. 5.—suttan-
tika, S. 8. 1. 4; Pâc. 29. 3.
- suddhantaparivâsa, P. 6. 4.
- sekha, P. 8. 2. 50.—sekhasammuti,
sekhasammata, Pât. 3.
- sekhiya, P. 8. 2. 50.
- senâsana, Pâr. 4. 1. 2, 6. 2; S. 8. 1;
9. 2. 3; 10. 1; Pâc. 14; P. 5. 1.
16.—senâsanagâha, P. 6. 3.—senâ-
sanacârikâ, Pâr. 1. 6, etc.—senâ-
sanapaññâpaka, S. 8. 1. 3; Pâc. 13.
3; 81. 2; P. 15. 13. 4.
- sosânika, P. 6. 5; 15. 6. 5.

V. BRAHMANISM AND NON-BUDDHISTICAL SECTS.

- Agyâgâra, Pâc. 51. 1.
 acelaka, Pâc. 41. 1 sq.
 assama, S. 6. 1. 3; Pâc. 51. 1.
 âjîvaka, N. 6. 2; Pâc. 32. 8; 41. 1;
 Bhnî S. 1. 1.—âjîvakasâvaka, S. 5.
 1. 2 sq.—âjîvakaseyyâ, Bhnî S.
 1. 1.
 isi, S. 6. 1. 3; Pâc. 4. 2. 1; 7. 4. 1.
 cetiya, S. 5. 4. 16; N. 30. 2; Pâc.
 82. 2.—cetiyapûjâ, Bhnî Pâc. 44.
 2. 2.—cetiyarukkha, S. 7. 1.—Comp.
 Aggûlava cetiya, Gotamaka cetiya
 (Index I C).
 jatila, Pâc. 51. 1.
 tapassî, Pâr. 1. 1. 3.
 titthâyatana, Bhnî Pâr. 2. 2.
 titthiya, Pâr. 1. 8. 2; N. 22. 1. 2;
 Pâc. 1. 1; 31. 1; 41. 1 sq.; Bhnî
 S. 2. 1 sq.; P. 11. 1; 13. 8.—
 titthiyavattanâ, P. 17. 53 sq.—
 titthiyasâvaka, Pâr. 1. 8. 2; P. 11.
 1.—titthiyaseyyâ, Pâc. 46. 6; 85.
 5; Pât. 1. 2.
 devagaha, Pâr. 2. 1. 3 sq.
 paribbâjaka, N. 20. 1; Pâc. 41. 1 sq.;
 58. 1; Bhnî S. 1. 1 sq.; Bhnî Pâc.
 28; 46.—parihhâjikâ, S. 3. 4. 7;
 Pâc. 41. 1 sq.; Bhnî Pâc. 28; 46.—
 paribbâjakârâma, N. 20. 1.—
 parihhâjakasamâpanna, Pâc. 32. 9.
 1; 41. 2.—parihhajati, Sekh. 69.
 pâsanâdika, Pâc. 32. 8.
- purohita, Sekh. 69.
 brâhmaṇa, Pâr. 1. 1; 2. 1. 4 sq.; 4.
 8. 11, 9. 3; S. 2. 1; 4. 2; 6. 1. 3;
 9. 2. 3; N. 5. 1. 1; 10. 1. 3, 2. 1;
 Pâc. 2. 1. 2; 3. 2; 19. 1; 35. 1;
 84. 1; Sekh. 51; 69; Bhnî Pâc.
 1. 1; 8. 1; 9. 1; 17. 1; 54. 1;
 P. 6. 3.—hrâhmaṇî, S. 2. 1; 4. 2;
 Bhnî Pâc. 17. 1.—brâhmaṇakula,
 S. 13. 2; Pâc. 34. 2; 46. 6; Bhnî
 Pâc. 17. 1.—mahâbrahmâ, Sekh. 69.
 —brâhmañña, Pâr. 2. 1. 6; 3. 2.—
 Comp. samaṇabrahmapâ.
 manta, Sekh. 69; P. 6. 3.
 munḍagahapatika, Pâc. 41. 1.
 yañña, S. 1. 3. 1, 2; An. 1. 2.
 saddhâdeyya, *see* Index IV.
 samaṇa, Pâr. 1. 1. 2; 1. 8. 2; 2. 1.
 5; S. 5. 1. 3; N. 5. 1. 1; Pâc. 6.
 1; 7. 1; Bhnî S. 1. 1 sq.—asamâṇa,
 Pâr. 1. 10. 22; 2. 7. 7, etc.—
 asâmaṇaka, Pâr. 1. 5. 11, etc.—
 samaṇî, Bhnî S. 7. 1 sq.—asamâṇî,
 Pâr. 2. 7. 6, etc.—sâmañña, Pâr. 1.
 8. 2; 2. 1. 6; 3. 2.—samaṇakutṭaka,
 Pâr. 3. 1.—samaṇacîvara, Bhnî Pâc.
 28.—samaṇadhamma, S. 8. 2.—
 samaṇabrahmaṇâ, Pâr. 2. 1. 5.—
 sassamaṇabrahmaṇa, Pâr. 1. 1. 1
 sq.—samaṇahhatta, Pâc. 32. 8 sq.—
 Comp. samaṇâ Sakyaputtiyâ, sa-
 maṇakappa (Index IV).

VI. SECULAR AND DAILY LIFE. MISCELLANEOUS MATTER.

- Amsavaddhaka, Pâc. 88. 2.
 akkhadassa, Pâr. 2. 3.
 aggalâ, Pâc. 58. 2.—aggalatthapana,
 Pâc. 19. 1 sq.
- anuvâta, Pâc. 58. 2.
 antarâhhogika, Pâr. 2. 3.
 antaravâsaka, Pâr. 1. 10. 11; P. 14.
 3 sq.: 18. 20.

- antepura, Pâc. 83.
ahbisitta, Pâr. 2. 1. 5. Comp. âhhisekika.
assa, assamañdalikâ, Pâr. 2. 4. 45.—assavâniya, Pâr. 1. 2. 1.
- âhhisekika, P. 6. 5.
âlokasandhi, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; Pâc. 19. 1 sq.
âvasathâgâra, Pâr. 6. 1.
âhaecapâdaka, Pâc. 14. 2; 18. 1 sq.; 87. 2; 88. 2.
- itthidhana, Pâr. 1. 5. 7.
- uttarâsaṅga, P. 14. 3 sq., etc.
udakadantapona, Pâc. 40. 2 sq.; 41. 2; Bhnî S. 5. 2; 6. 2.
udakasâtikâ, Bhnî Pâc. 22.
uddosita, Bhnî S. 1. 1.
upanidhi, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 20.
uparivehâsakuти, Pâc. 18. 1 sq.
uppalagandha, Pâr. 1. 9. 7.
ulumpa, Pâr. 2. 7. 30.
- ocaraka, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 27.
onirakkha, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 28.
- kauñupatiçchâdi, Pâc. 90.
kattaradañña, S. 8. 1. 4.
kattikapuṇṇamâ, N. 29. 1 sq.—kattika-câtumâsimî, N. 29. 2.—kattikatemâ-sipuṇṇamâ, N. 28. 1 sq.—kattika-coraka, N. 29. 1.
kavâta, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; S. 2. 1.
kahâpaña, N. 18. 1 sq.; Bhnî N. 4. 1; 5. 1; 11. 2; 12. 2.
kâyahandhana, Pâr. 4. 9. 2; N. 26. 2; Pâc. 60. 1 sq.; 88. 2.
kuṭi (kuṭikâ), Pâr. 1. 10. 5; 2. 1; S. 6. 1 sq.; P. 18. 7 sq. Comp. Pâr. 2. 3.—tiṇakutikâ, Pâr. 2. 1. 1; S. 6. 3. 16; Pâc. 19. 2.—dârukutikâ, Pâr. 2. 1. 3.
kumbhathûnika, Bhnî Pâc. 28. 1; 46. 1.
kulaputta, S. 6. 1. 5; N. 6. 1. 1.—kulitthi, kuladhîtâ, kulakumârî, ku-
- lasuñhâ, kuladâsî, S. 2. 1; 13. 1. 1.
kûṭâgarasâlâ, Pâr. 1. 4; 1. 5. 5; 3. 1. 1; 4. 1. 1 sq.; N. 12. 1; Pâc. 8. 1; 33. 1; 40. 1; 41. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 52. 1.
koccha, Pâc. 14. 1 sq.
- gaṇaka, Pâr. 2. 1. 3.
gaṇakî, S. 5. 1. 2 sq.
gaṇanâ, Pâc. 65. 1.
gaṇthika, P. 6. 11.
gabbha, S. 2. 1; Pâc. 17. 2.
gahbhapatâna, Pâr. 3. 5. 17 sq.
gahapati, S. 8. 1. 6 sq.; N. 6. 1 sq.; 7. 1 sq.; 8. 1 sq.; 9. 1 sq.; 10. 1. 3, 2. 1; 27. 1 sq., etc.—gahapatânî, N. 6. 1 sq.; 7-9; 27. 1 sq.
gâma, Pâr. 1. 8. 2; 2. 3, 4. 14; 4. 1. 3; S. 13. 1. 8, 2; N. 2. 3. 2 sq.; 23. 1. 1 sq.; Pâc. 27. 3; 28. 3. 1; 33. 5; 38. 1; 42. 1 sq.; 46. 2; 85; Bhnî S. 3. 5.—gâmantara, Pâc. 27. 1 sq.; Bhnî S. 3.—gâmadvâra, Pâr. 2. 4. 21.—gâmupacâra, Pâr. 2. 3.—tirogâma, S. 5. 1. 2.
giraggasamajja, Pâc. 37. 1; Bhnî Pâc. 10. 1.
guhâ, S. 6. 3. 16: Pâc. 19. 2. Comp. Sattapanñiguhâ (Index I C.).
gonisâdi, Pâr. 2. 3.
gopânasî, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; 3. 5. 10.
ghatikâ, S. 2. 1.
- candâla, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
cammakhanda, Pâc. 14. 2; 15. 2.
eikkhalla, Pâr. 2. 1. 1.
chapaka, Sekh. 69.
- jantâghara, Pâr. 2. 7. 10; S. 1. 5. 8; Pâc. 56. 2 sq.
- jâtarûpa, N. 18. 1 sq.
- tirokaranî, Pâr. 1. 5. 6.
thâlipâka, Pâr. 1. 5. 5.
thûpa, Bhnî Pâc. 52. 1.—thûpacîvara, P. 6. 5.

- dantapoṇa, Pâr. 2. 4. 17.—Comp. udakadantapoṇa.
- dâyajja, Pâr. 2. 7. 46.
- dâsa, Bhñi S. 1. 2. 1; dâsî, S. 8. 1. 6 sq.; dâsibhoga, S. 5. 1. 3.
- (dutiyikâ,) purânatutiyikâ, Pâr. 1. 5. 6 sq.; 1. 10. 7, 22, 26; S. 2. 4. 2; N. 4. 1; Pâc. 30. 1.
- deva (the king), Pâr. 2. 1. 4.
- dharanâ, Bhñi Pâc. 49. 2.
- (dhitalikâ), dârudhitalikâ, Pâr. 1. 10. 10.
- nagara, Pâr. 2. 3; S. 13. 2; Pâc. 42. 2.—nagarapatisamkhârika, Pâr. 2. 1. 3 sq.—bahinagaram, S. 5. 2.
- naṭhum deti, Pâr. 3. 5. 15.
- niguma, Pâr. 1. 8. 2; 2. 3; 4. 1. 3; S. 13. 1. 8, 2; Pâc. 42. 1 sq.—negama, N. 10. 1. 2.
- nesâda, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
- paṭibhânaeitta, Pâc. 26. 1.
- pattha, Pâr. 1. 2. 1.
- pabbâjeti, Pâr. 2. 1. 5 sq.; 2. 2 sq.; S. 13. 1. 8, 2.
- pamukha, Pâc. 17. 2.
- paribhânda, Pâc. 58. 2.
- pariyâgâra, S. 2. 1.
- parivena, S. 2. 1.
- passâvatthâna, S. 8. 1. 4.
- pâda, Pâr. 2. 1. 6, 3.
- pâdaghamsanî, P. 6. 3.
- pâdukâ, P. 6. 3, 11.
- pâmañga, Pâr. 2. 4. 2.
- piṭhasamghâta, Pâc. 19. 2; 43. 2.
- piṭhivanusa, Pâc. 43. 2.
- pîṭha, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; 4. 1. 3; S. 2. 1; 8. 4; Pâc. 14. 1 sq.; 18. 1 sq.; 87 sq.—piṭhaka, Pâr. 3. 5. 2.
- pukkusa, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
- pûga, N. 30. 1; Pâc. 9. 1: 31. 1; 33. 5; 36. 1; 82. 1; Bhñi S. 2. 1 sq.; Bhñi N. 8. 1.
- bimbohana, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; 4. 1. 3; S. 2. 1; 8. 4; N. 11. 2. 2; 13. 2; 14. 3; 15. 2; Pâc. 88. 2; 89. 2.
- bhaṭapatha, râjabhaṭa, Bhñi Pâc. 8. 1. bhisi, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; 4. 1. 3; S. 2. 1; 8. 4; N. 11. 2. 2; 13. 2; 14. 3; 15. 2; Pâc. 14. 1 sq.; 15. 2; 89. 2.—bhisiechavi, N. 6. 2.
- bhummattharaṇa, N. 6. 2; 11. 2. 2; 13. 2; 14. 3; 15. 2; Pâc. 14. 2; 15. 2.
- bhûtavejjaka, Pâr. 3. 5. 24.
- mañca, Pâr. 2. 7. 42; 4. 1. 3; S. 2. 1; 8. 4; Pâc. 14. 1 sq.; 18. 1 sq.; 87 sq.—mañcaka, Pâc. 6. 1.
- maṇḍapa, Pâc. 14. 1; 15. 2; 16. 2; 17. 2; 31. 3.
- maṇḍalikâ, Pâr. 2. 3.
- madhumeha âbâdha, madhumehika, Pâc. 2. 2.
- marumba, Pâc. 10. 2.
- mahâmatta, Pâr. 2. 1. 4, 6; 2. 3; N. 10. 1; 28. 1; Pâc. 19. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 6. 1.—vohârika mahâmatta, Bhñi S. 1. 1.—sabbatthaka mahâmatta, N. 23. 1. 1.
- mahesî, Pâc. 83. 1. 3.—aggamahesî, Pâr. 4. 9. 3.
- milakkhuka, Pâr. 1. 8. 4.
- methunaka, Pâr. 2. 7. 46.
- rajata, N. 18. 1 sq.
- rathâkâra, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.
- râjâ (comp. Bimbisâra, Pasenadi, Index I A), Pâr. 2. 1. 3 sq.; 2. 3, 4. 21; 4. 9. 3; N. 6. 3. 1; 10. 1. 3, 2. 1; Pâc. 53. 1; 57. 1; 83. 1 sq.; Sekh. 69; Bhñi S. 2. 1 sq.—râjâkula, Bhñi Pâc. 8. 1.—râjâdhânî, Pâr. 4. 1. 3.—râjabhata, Bhñi Pâc. 8. 1.—râjabhogga, N. 10. 1. 3, 2. 1.—râjavatthu, S. 6. 2. 3.—râjâgâra, Bhñi Pâc. 41.—râjorodha, Bhñi Pâc. 4. 1.—padesarâjâ, Pâr. 2. 3.
- rûpa, Pâc. 65. 1.
- rûpiya, N. 18. 1 sq.; 19. 2.—rûpiyasamvohâra, N. 19. 1 sq.
- lekhâ, Pâr. 3. 4. 4; Pâc. 2. 2; 65. 1; Bhñi Pâc. 49. 2.—lekhaka, Pâc. 2. 2.

lepa, S. 6. 3. 16; N. 33. 1; Pâc. 19. 2.	santhata, N. 11. 1, 2. 1; 12. 1 sq. : 13. 1 sq. ; 14. 1 sq. ; 15. 1. 3.
loṇa, P. 6. 2.	sâpateyya, Pâr. 1. 5. 8 sq. ; 2. 7. 46 ; Pâc. 6. 1; Bhnî S. 1. 1.
vaccakutî, Pâc. 5. 2.—vaccatthâna, S. 8. 1. 4.	sîvathikâ, Pâr. 1. 10. 13.
vanappati, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 18.	suñka, Pâr. 2. 4. 21; Pâc. 66. 1 sq.—suñkaghâta, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 21.—suñkaṭthâna, Pâr. 2. 7. 26.
vassikasâtikâ, Pâc. 91.	suññâgâra, Pâr. 3. 1. 3; 4. 3 sq. ; Pâc. 8. 2.
vâtpâna, S. 2. 1; N. 23. 1. 3.	suvaṇṇa, Pâr. 1. 5. 6 sq. ; 1. 8. 2; 2. 4. 4; N. 8. 2; 9. 2; 10. 2; 23. 1.
vidha, P. 6. 11.	sûcighara, Pâc. 60. 1 sq. ; 86.
vena, Pâc. 2. 2; 3. 2.	setthi, Pâc. 2. 1; Pât. 1. 1.—setthi-putta, Pâr. 1. 5. 1; N. 6. 1. 1.
vesiyâ, Bhnî Pâc. 2. 1; 21. 1.	senî, Bhnî S. 2. 1 sq.
vehâsakutî, Pâc. 18. 1 sq.	sedeti, Pâr. 3. 5. 14.
vohârika, Pâr. 2. 1. 6.	senâ, Pâc. 48 sq. ; 83. 1. 3.
samketakamma, Pâr. 2. 4. 1, 30; 3. 4.	sokajjhâyika, Bhnî Pâc. 28. 1; 46. 1.
10.	hirañña, Pâr. 1. 5. 6 sq. ; 1. 8. 2; 2. 4. 4; N. 8. 2; 9. 2; 10. 2.
samghâti, Pâr. 4. 9. 3; S. 13. 1. 2; N. 20. 1; P. 14. 3 sq.; 18. 20, etc.	
—samghâticâra, Bhnî Pâc. 24.	
samghâpi, Bhnî Pâc. 86.	
sattha, Pâr. 2. 3; Pâc. 34. 1; 66.	

VII. VERSES.¹

Aññathâ santam attânam, Pâr. 4. 1. 3.	na tam yâce, S. 6. 1. 3.
adhicetaso appamajjato, Pâc. 22. 1.	paribbaja mahâbrahme, Sekh. 69.
ap' âham te na jânâmi, S. 6. 1. 5.	manâpam eva hhâseyya, Pâc. 2. 1.
ubho atham na jânanti, Sekh. 69.	mam' annapânam, S. 6. 1. 3.
kâsâvakantâ bahavo, Pâr. 4. 1. 3.	yañ laddham tena tutthabbañ, Bhnî Pâc. 1. 1.
gati migânam pavanan, P. 8. 2. 53.	yâeko appiyo hoti, S. 6. 1. 5.
chandâ dosâ bhayâ (b/s), P. 13. 4.	sâlinam odano, Sekh. 69.
channam ativassati, P. 8. 2. 52.	susu yathâ, S. 6. 1. 3.
dhir atthu tau dhanalâbhâm, Sekh. 69.	seyyo ayogulo, Pâr. 4. 1. 3.

¹ The verses of the Parivâra, containing enumerations or definitions of technical terms, enumerations of Therâs, etc., have not been received into this index.

CORRECTIONS.

VOL. I.

- Page 21, l. 9. Read *Senāninigamo*. See Saered Books, vol. xiii. p. 113, note.
- p. 102, last line. Read *kim saṃghassa pubbakiceam*. *pāri-suddhim*, etc.
- p. 133, l. 10. Read *sūpatiṭṭhitam*.
- p. 171, l. 4. For *pariyositâya* read *apariyositâya*.
- p. 182, l. 34. Read *saravatî*.
- p. 185, ll. 15, 17. Read *asitisakaṭavâhe hiraññam*.
- p. 199, ll. 7, 9. Read *dhamanisantatagatte*.
- p. 293, l. 22. Read *cīṇena*. Comp. *Bhikkhunivibhaṅga* Pâc. 21. 1.
- p. 296, l. 5. Read *thullakaechu*.
- p. 340, l. 8. For *sandhâya* read *saddhâya*.
- p. 359, l. 27. For *ubhayassa* read *ubhay' assa*.

VOL. II.

- p. 95, l. 35. For *dhatâ* read *dhâtâ*. Comp. vol. iv. p. 358.
- p. 109, ll. 26, 27. Read *aggiparijitaṁ satthaparijitaṁ nakha-parijitam*. Comp. *Parivâra VI. 5*.
- p. 115, l. 21. For *vipâṭetvâ* I think we should read *vippâṭetvâ* (see the Various Readings, p. 317, and compare Boehtingk-Roth s.v. *sphaṭ*). Dr. Morris suggests *vippâṭetvâ*.
- p. 188, last line. Read *chavassa kheṭṭapakassà 'ti*.
- p. 317, l. 34. For *ehâdanam* read *chadanam*.

VOL. III.

- p. 21, ll. 3, 4. Read dvayamdvayasamāpattim.
 p. 28, ll. 9, 10. Read dvayamdvayasamāpatti.
 p. 44, l. 13. Read saddhâya.

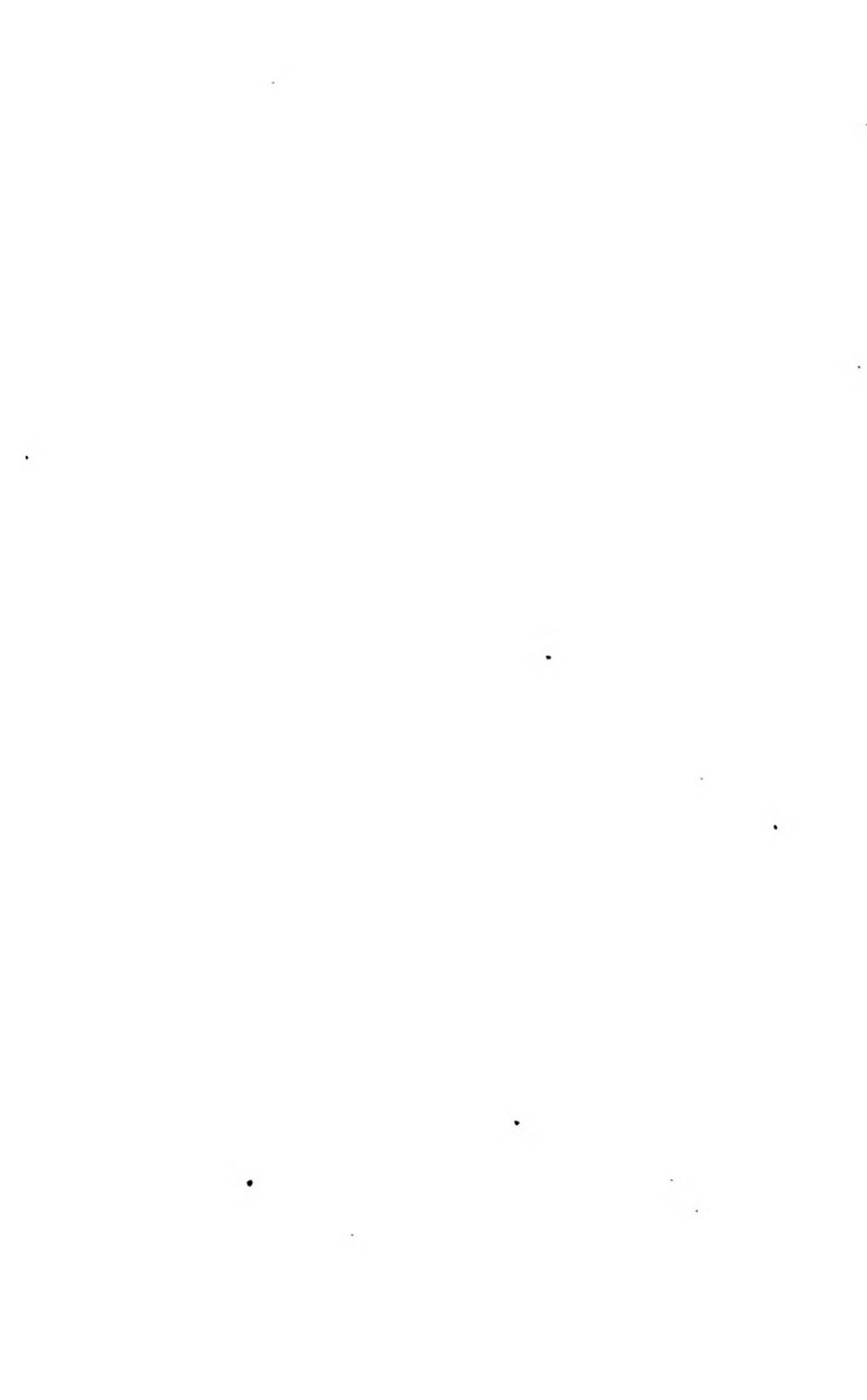
VOL. IV.

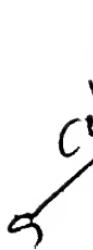
- p. 7, l. 19. Mr. Subhûti is probably right in suggesting the reading kâṭakoṭavikâya.
 p. 204, ll. 6–9. I owe the reading of the corresponding passage in the Chavaka Jâtaka (Jât. 309) to the kindness of Mr. Trenckner. It runs thus :

sabbam idam carimavatam, ubho dhammam na passanti,
 ubho pakatiyâ cutâ,
 yo câyam sajjhâpayati yo ca dhammam adhîyati.



END OF VOL. V.



N  cut
go down

"A book that is shut is but a block"

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL LIBRARY
GOVT. OF INDIA
Department of Archaeology
NEW DELHI.

Please help us to keep the book
clean and moving.

S. N. 148. N. S. L. 81.